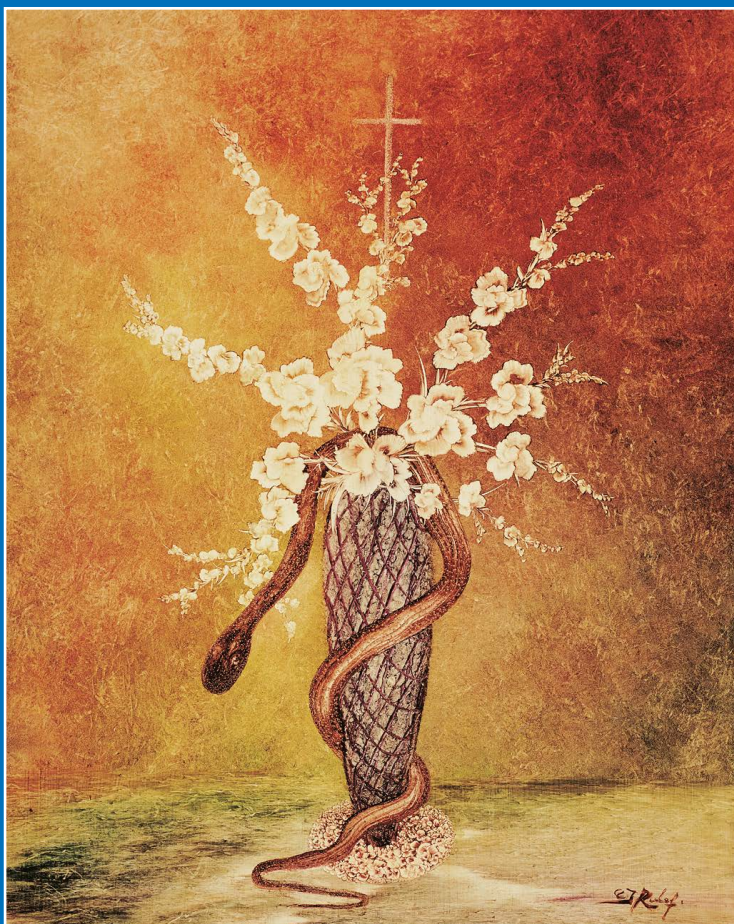
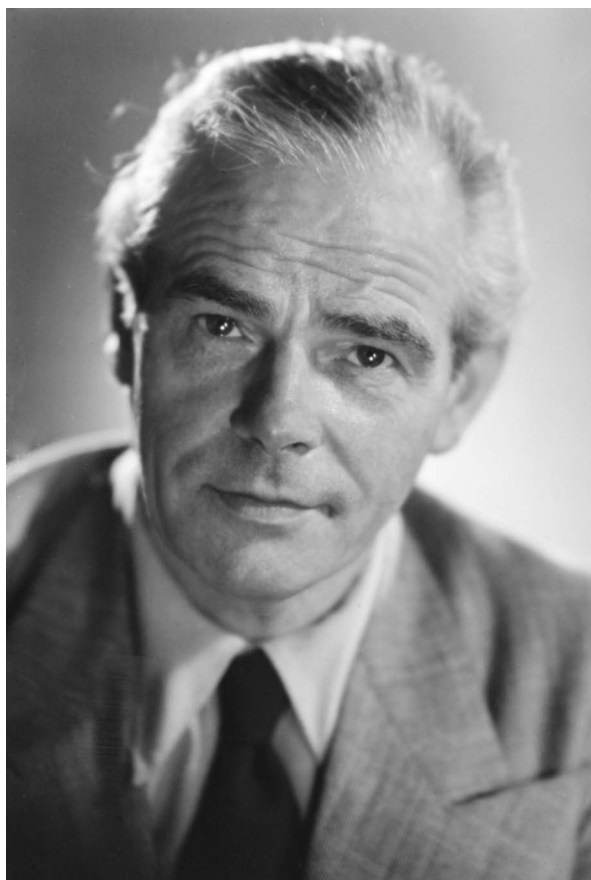


Jozef Rulof

Spiritual Gifts



The Age of Christ



Jozef Rulof
1898-1952

Jozef Rulof

Spiritual Gifts



The Age of Christ

Contact and copyright

The Age of Christ

Braspenningstraat 88, 1827 JW Alkmaar, the Netherlands

Tel: 00 31 (0)728443852

E-mail: info@rulof.org

Website: rulof.org

On the cover you can see an illustration of a painting that Jozef Rulof received from the hereafter.

© 1943-2020, Stichting Geestelijk-Wetenschappelijk Genootschap “De Eeuw van Christus”, the Netherlands, all rights reserved.

Spiritual Gifts, 2020.

ISBN 978-90-70554-96-5

Contents

Contact and copyright	4
Word by the publisher	7
Book list	8
Explanation of the books by Jozef Rulof	9
List of articles	11
Jozef Rulof	15

1943

Foreword	21
Introduction	23

Part 1

The seven material grades for the inner life	27
The seven spiritual grades for the inner life	34
The mediums of ancient Egypt	57
Communication with the cross and board and the planchette	68
The writing mediumship	104
Speaking under inspiration	140
The psychic trance	151
Mediumistic painting and drawing	201

Part 2

Material clairvoyance	235
Spiritual clairvoyance	288
The healing medium	322
The sleep	349
Spiritual photography	391
Direct voice	408
Materializations and dematerializations	417
The levitation	426
Apports	429

Rappings 433

Throwing stones 442

Haunting 446

The Great Wings 454

Word by the publisher

Dear reader,

This book belongs to the series of 27 books which came to earth via Jozef Rulof between 1933 and 1952. These books are published by Foundation Spiritual-Scientific Association “The Age of Christ”, which was set up in 1946 by Jozef Rulof. As the board of this foundation, we guarantee the original text of the books which we are making available today.

We have also published an explanation for the books, which contains 140 articles. We consider the publication of the 27 books and this explanation as an inextricable whole. For some passages from the books, we refer to relevant articles from the explanation. For instance (see article ‘Explanation at soul level’ on rulof.org) refers to the basic article ‘Explanation at soul level’ as you can read that on the website rulof.org.

With kind regards,

The board of directors of the Foundation The Age of Christ
2020

Book list

Overview of the books which came to earth via Jozef Rulof in the sequence that they were published, with the years in which the content of those books was realised:

A View into the Hereafter (1933-1936)
Those who came back from the Dead (1937)
The Cycle of the Soul (1938)
Mental Illnesses seen from the Other Side (1939-1945)
The Origin of the Universe (1939)
Between Life and Death (1940)
The Peoples of the Earth seen by the Other Side (1941)
Through the Grebbe Line to Eternal Life (1942)
Spiritual Gifts (1943)
Masks and Men (1948)
Jeus of Mother Crisje Part 1 (1950)
Jeus of Mother Crisje Part 2 (1951)
Jeus of Mother Crisje Part 3 (1952)
Questions and Answers Part 1 (1949-1951)
Questions and Answers Part 2 (1951-1952)
Questions and Answers Part 3 (1952)
Questions and Answers Part 4 (1952)
Questions and Answers Part 5 (1949-1952)
Questions and Answers Part 6 (1951)
Lectures Part 1 (1949-1950)
Lectures Part 2 (1950-1951)
Lectures Part 3 (1951-1952)
The Cosmology of Jozef Rulof Part 1 (1944-1950)
The Cosmology of Jozef Rulof Part 2 (1944-1950)
The Cosmology of Jozef Rulof Part 3 (1944-1950)
The Cosmology of Jozef Rulof Part 4 (1944-1950)
The Cosmology of Jozef Rulof Part 5 (1944-1950)

Explanation of the books by Jozef Rulof

The foreword of this explanation is:

Dear readers,

In this 'explanation of the books by Jozef Rulof', as publisher we describe the core of his vision. In this way, we answer two types of questions which we were asked during the past few years about the content of these books.

Firstly, there are the questions about specific subjects such as for instance cremation and euthanasia. The information about such subjects is often distributed over the 27 books with a total of more than 11,000 pages. This is why, for each subject, we have put relevant passages from all the books together and summarised them each time in an article.

The distributed information is the result of the knowledge building in the book series. In the article 'explanation at soul level', we distinguish two levels in this knowledge building: the social thinking on the one hand and the explanations at soul level on the other hand. For his first explanation of many phenomena, the writer limited himself to words and concepts which belonged to the social thinking of the first half of the previous century. As a result, he attuned himself to the world view of his readers at that time.

Book after book, the writer also built up the soul level, whereby the human soul is the main focus. In order to explain life at soul level, he introduced new words and concepts. In this way, new explanations came, which supplemented the information from the previous round about particular subjects.

However, usually the explanations at soul level did not supplement the first descriptions, but they replaced them. In this way, for instance in social terminology it can be spoken about a 'life after death', but at soul level the word 'death' has lost every meaning. According to the writer, the soul does not die, but it lets go of the earthly body and it then passes onto the following phase in its eternal evolution.

The unfamiliarity with the difference between these two explanation levels ensures a second type of questions about words and views in the books about which current social thinking has changed in relation to the first half of the previous century. In this explanation, we explain those subjects from the soul level. As a result, it becomes clear that words such as for instance races or psychopathy no longer play a role at soul level. These words and the related views were only used in the book series in order to connect with the social thinking in the time period that these books were realised, between 1933 and 1952. The passages with these words belong to the then spirit of the

times of the readers and in no way represent the actual vision of the writer or the publisher.

When currently reading these books, that is not always clear, because the writer does not usually mention explicitly at what explanation level the subject is dealt with in a particular passage. This is why, as publisher, for a number of passages we add a reference to a relevant article from this explanation. That article then explains the subject dealt with in that passage from the soul level, in order to express the actual vision of the writer on that subject. For cultural-historical and spiritual-scientific reasons, in the 27 books we do not make any changes to the original formulations of the writer. For the readability, we have only adapted the spelling of the Old Dutch. In the online version of the books on our website rulof.nl, all the linguistic changes can be requested upon demand per sentence.

We consider the publishing of the 27 books and this explanation as an inseparable whole. This is why, on the cover of each book and in the ‘word by the publisher’, from now on we will refer to the explanation. For a wide availability, we have published the 140 articles of this explanation as e-book (visit rulof.org/download), and all the articles are on our website rulof.org as separate web pages.

The relevant passages from all the books by Jozef Rulof which we have based the articles on are also an integral part of this explanation. Together with the articles in question, these passages have been combined in book form and are available as the four parts of ‘The Jozef Rulof Reference work’, in the form of paperbacks and e-books. Furthermore, on our website at the bottom of most articles a link has been included to a separate web page with the source texts of that article.

With the publication of the 27 books and this explanation, we aim to contribute to a substantiated understanding of the actual message of the writer. This was worded by Christ with: Love one another. At soul level, Jozef Rulof explains that it concerns universal love which is not engaged with the appearance or the personality of our fellow being, but focuses on his deepest core, which Jozef Rulof calls the soul or life.

Kind regards,

On behalf of the board of Foundation The Age of Christ,

Ludo Vrebos

11 June 2020

List of articles

The explanation consists of the following 140 articles:

Part 1 Our Hereafter

1. Our Hereafter
2. Near-death experience
3. Out-of-body experience
4. Spheres in the hereafter
5. Spheres of Light
6. First sphere of light
7. Second sphere of light
8. Third sphere of light
9. Summerland - Fourth sphere of light
10. Fifth sphere of light
11. Sixth sphere of light
12. Seventh sphere of light
13. Mental regions
14. Heaven
15. The Other Side
16. Children spheres
17. Meadow
18. Dying as passing on
19. Death
20. Spirit and spiritual body
21. Cremation or burial
22. Embalming
23. Organ donation and transplantation
24. Aura
25. Fluid cord
26. Euthanasia and suicide
27. Apparent death
28. Spirits on earth
29. Dark spheres
30. Land of Twilight
31. Land of Hatred and Lust and Violence
32. Valley of Sorrows
33. Hell

34. Dante and Doré
35. Angel
36. Lantos
37. Masters
38. Alcar
39. Zelanus
40. Books on the Hereafter

Part 2 Our Reincarnations

41. Our reincarnations
42. Memories of previous lives
43. World of the unconscious
44. Aptitude and talent and gift
45. Child prodigy
46. Phobia and fear
47. Feelings
48. Soul
49. Grades of feeling
50. Material or spiritual
51. Subconscious
52. Day-consciousness
53. From feeling to thought
54. Solar plexus
55. The brain
56. Exhausted and insomnia
57. Learning to think
58. Thoughts from another person
59. What we know for sure
60. Science
61. Psychology
62. Spiritual-scientific
63. Universal truth
64. Connection of feeling
65. Loved ones from past lives
66. External resemblance to our parents
67. Character
68. Personality
69. Sub-personalities
70. Will
71. Self-knowledge

- 72. Socrates
- 73. Reincarnated for a task
- 74. Reincarnated supreme priest Venry
- 75. Alonzo asks why
- 76. Regret remorse repentance
- 77. Making amends
- 78. Reincarnated as Anthony van Dyck
- 79. Temple of the soul
- 80. Books about reincarnation

Part 3 Our Cosmic Soul

- 81. Our cosmic soul
- 82. Explanation at soul level
- 83. There are no races
- 84. Material grades of life
- 85. Human being or soul
- 86. Against racism and discrimination
- 87. Cosmology
- 88. All-Soul and All-Source
- 89. Our basic powers
- 90. Cosmic splitting
- 91. Moon
- 92. Sun
- 93. Cosmic grades of life
- 94. Our first lives as a cell
- 95. Evolution in the water
- 96. Evolution on the land
- 97. The mistake by Darwin
- 98. Our consciousness on Mars
- 99. Earth
- 100. Good and evil
- 101. Harmony
- 102. Karma
- 103. Cause and effect
- 104. Free will
- 105. Justice
- 106. Origin of the astral world
- 107. Creator of light
- 108. Fourth Cosmic Grade of Life
- 109. The All

110. Animation of our cosmic journey

Part 4 University of Christ

- 111. University of Christ
- 112. Moses and the prophets
- 113. Bible writers
- 114. God
- 115. The first priest-magician
- 116. Ancient Egypt
- 117. Pyramid of Giza
- 118. Jesus Christ
- 119. Judas
- 120. Pilate
- 121. Caiaphas
- 122. Gethsemane and Golgotha
- 123. Apostles
- 124. Ecclesiastical stories
- 125. Evolution of mankind
- 126. Hitler
- 127. Jewish people
- 128. NSB and national socialism
- 129. Genocide
- 130. Grades of love
- 131. Twin souls
- 132. Motherhood and fatherhood
- 133. Homosexuality
- 134. Psychopathy
- 135. Insanity
- 136. The mediumship of Jozef Rulof
- 137. The Age of Christ
- 138. Illuminating future
- 139. Ultimate healing instrument
- 140. Direct voice instrument

Jozef Rulof

Jozef Rulof (1898-1952) received all-embracing knowledge about the hereafter, reincarnation, our cosmic soul and Christ.

Knowledge from the hereafter

When Jozef Rulof was born in 1898 in rural 's-Heerenberg in the Netherlands, his spiritual leader Alcar already had great plans for him. Alcar had passed on to the hereafter in 1641, after his last life on earth as Anthony van Dijck. Since then, he had built up a vast knowledge about the life of the human being on earth and in the hereafter. In order to bring that knowledge to earth, he wanted to develop Jozef into a writing medium.

After Jozef had established himself as a taxi driver in The Hague in 1922, Alcar first developed him into a healing and painting medium, in order to build up the trance that was needed for receiving books. Jozef received hundreds of paintings, and by means of their sales the publication of the books could be kept under their own control.

When Alcar began passing on his first book 'A View into the Hereafter' in 1933, he gave Jozef the choice of how deep the mediumistic trance would become. He would be able to put Jozef into a very deep sleep and take over his body in order to write books outside the consciousness of the medium. Then Alcar would be able to use his own word choice from the first sentence in order to explain to the reader from that time how he himself had got to know the reality at soul level, which the eternal life of the human soul is central to.

Another possibility was to apply a lighter trance, whereby the medium could feel what was being written during the writing. That would enable Jozef to grow along spiritually with the knowledge passed on. However, then the build-up of the knowledge in the books series would have to be attuned to the spiritual development of the medium. And then Alcar could only give the explanations at soul level if the medium was also ready for that.

Jozef chose for the lighter trance. As a result, Alcar was somewhat limited in the words which he could use in the first books. He let Jozef experience this by writing down the word 'Jozef' in trance. At that same moment, Jozef woke up from the trance, because he felt he was being called. In order to prevent this, Alcar chose the name 'André' in order to describe the experiences of Jozef in the books. Alcar also changed or avoided other names and circumstances in 'A View into the Hereafter', so that Jozef could remain in trance. In this way, the reader does indeed learn in this first book that André

was married, but not that this happened in 1923 and that his wife was called Anna.

In order to remain in harmony with the life of feeling of Jozef, Alcar allowed his medium to first experience for himself what was described in the books. For this purpose, Alcar let him leave his body, so that Jozef could perceive the spiritual worlds of the hereafter for himself. The books describe their joint journeys through the dark spheres and the spheres of light. Jozef saw that after his transition on earth, the human being ends up in the sphere to which his life of feeling belongs.

In an out-of-body state, he was also witness to many transitions on earth. By means of the description of this, it is recorded in the books what exactly happens to the human soul upon cremation, burial, embalming, euthanasia, suicide and organ transplantation.

Jozef gets to know his past lives

The name André was chosen by Alcar, because Jozef had once borne that name in a past life in France. Then André was an academic, and the commitment to investigating everything thoroughly could help in order to deepen the explanation level of the books step by step.

For instance, in 1938 Jozef was able to receive the book 'The Cycle of the Soul' from master Zelanus, a pupil of Alcar. In this book, Zelanus described his past lives. In this way, he showed how all his experiences in his past lives have ultimately built up his life of feeling, and ensured that he could feel more and more.

In 1940, Jozef had developed far enough in order to experience the book 'Between Life and Death'. As a result, he got to know Dectar, his own past life as a temple priest in Ancient Egypt. Dectar had increased his spiritual powers in the temples to a high level, as a result of which he could experience intense experiences in an out-of-body state, and in addition he did not neglect his earthly life. Those powers were now necessary in order to reach the ultimate grade of mediumship: the cosmic consciousness.

Our cosmic soul

In 1944, Jozef Rulof was so far developed as 'André-Dectar' that he could experience spiritual journeys through the cosmos together with Alcar and Zelanus. By means of the descriptions of those journeys in the book series 'The Cosmology of Jozef Rulof', the highest knowledge from the hereafter was brought to earth.

Now the masters Alcar and Zelanus could finally describe the reality as

they had got to know that as the truth themselves. It was only now that they could use words and terms which describe the core of our soul and thus reveal the essence of the human being.

In the cosmology the masters explain at soul level where we come from and how our cosmic evolution began because our soul split itself from the All-Soul. André-Dectar now got to know his past lives on other planets, and the gigantic development path which his soul has gone through in order to evolve from a rarefied cell on the first planet in the universe to the life on earth.

In addition, with the masters he visited the higher cosmic grades of life which await us after our earthly lives. The cosmology describes where we are going, and in what way our lives on earth are necessary in this. This casts a cosmic light on the meaning of our life and the essence of the human being as soul.

The University of Christ

The masters could travel all the cosmic grades and pass on this ultimate knowledge because they were helped themselves by their order of teachers. This order is called 'The University of Christ', because Christ is the mentor of this university.

In his life on earth, Christ could not pass on this knowledge because the mankind there was not ready for that. Christ was already murdered for the little that he was able to say. However, he knew that his order would bring this knowledge to earth, as soon as a medium could be born that would no longer be killed for this.

That medium was Jozef Rulof, and the books which he received heralded a new age: 'The Age of Christ'. Christ himself should have limited himself to the core of his message: the selfless love. In the Age of Christ, through Jozef Rulof his pupils could give a detailed explanation of how we raise ourselves in feeling by giving universal love and as a result reach higher spheres of light and cosmic grades of life.

Under the assignment of his masters, in 1946 Jozef set up Society The Age of Christ, in order to manage the books and paintings. In that same year, he travelled to America to make his knowledge received known there, in collaboration with his brothers who had emigrated. Just like in the Netherlands, he held trance lectures and painting demonstrations there.

Back in the Netherlands, in addition to the hundreds of trance lectures, he also held contact evenings for years, in order to answer questions from readers of the books. In 1950, master Zelanus was able to write the biography of Jozef entitled 'Jeus of Mother Crisje' with the name 'Jozef' and the child-

hood name 'Jeus', without breaking the trance.

The masters knew that mankind would still not accept the University of Christ, despite all the knowledge and efforts passed on by Jozef. Science will only accept a proof of life after death if that is achieved without a human medium, so that influencing by the personality of the medium can be excluded.

That proof will be supplied by what the masters call the 'direct voice instrument'. They predict that this technical instrument will bring a direct communication between the human being on earth and the masters of the light. At that moment, Jozef and other masters will be able to address the world from the hereafter, and be able to give mankind the happiness of the certain knowledge that we live infinitely as a cosmic soul.

In order to prepare himself for this task, Jozef passed on to the hereafter in 1952. At the end of his book 'Spiritual Gifts', master Zelanus had already mentioned that, after the transition of Jozef, Jozef and the masters will no longer approach human mediums, because the ultimate knowledge from the hereafter can already be found in the books which Jozef was able to receive during his earthly life.

1943

To my dear, dear Crisje

Foreword

Dear reader,

This book takes you to the occult laws. It treats the spiritual gifts which the earthly human being can possess and shows you the grades which lie in these gifts. You get to know the magicians, fakirs, yogis and the Western mediums as a result of this, then you can decide for yourself which of them serves the spiritual gifts or sullies them.

By means of this book you will be connected with heaven and earth, with white and black magic.

It is only possible for a master of the Other Side to explain these laws which cannot be fathomed by an earthly being. This difficult task was carried out by master Zelanus, whom you have probably got to know as Lantos in his book 'The Cycle of the Soul.'

By following the Eastern and Western mediums and making comparisons with the supernatural phenomena as they were experienced in Ancient Egypt, he gives you a clear picture of the occult laws.

His rich, educational book releases you from everyday life and also takes you upwards spiritually, since it connects you with the Spheres of Light, the heavens in life after death.

May it convince you of the wonderful meaning, which the true spiritual gifts for the life of God possess and may it open your eyes to the deception, because that is the aim of the Other Side.

I myself pass the book onto you, as I received it.

The Hague, 1943.

Jozef Rulof.

*'Do not reach higher than the feeling present in you,
or you will feel in the dark!*

*Causing suffering to other people consciously or unconsciously
means own destruction!'*

Master Zelanus

Introduction

In order to explain the spiritual gifts to you, I must first of all explain the organic laws to you, which were given to you by Mother Earth. You on earth speak of types of race (see article 'There are no races' on rulof.org), however, we speak of the seven grades for the inner life. For us, who left the earth behind us, these grades are spiritual, for you they are both material and spiritual.

God demands of you as of every human being that you master all these grades and laws, because as a result of them you return to the 'All' and you enter the Divine spheres.

By following these material and spiritual grades, we got to know and understand the occult laws on our side.

In order to analyse it completely for you and to explain its working to you, I will take you to Ancient Egypt and to the East. You will see as a result of this what the Eastern instrument experiences as a result of the occult laws and what your Western medium receives in spiritual wonders and wisdom through our side. I also want to show you that the Western medium does not possess any gifts and especially that the Eastern medium cannot compete with the mediums who are in our hands, however incredible this will sound for the initiated in the occult phenomena. However, I will show you it in all kinds of ways. It will then be clear to you that the Eastern medium is searching for himself and the Western medium can only receive, as a result of which, however, he experiences a height which only Ancient Egypt knew!

If I can give you everything, you will be able to determine in which grade of conscious and inner life your mediums find themselves, so that you can also judge which of the phenomena experienced by them are pure and which are deception. You will then see through the occult laws, through the gifts and through the mediums.

The medium still cannot be fathomed by you, you still do not know the complicated occult laws, the Western inner life must still master the intuition for this purpose. However, it is now the will of the Other Side that mankind is informed. It has to awaken for the spiritual gifts and get to know the phenomena, because it is only then that charlatanism will dissolve, which occurs so deplorably often in the occult area and our astral life will no longer be able to be sullied. The spiritual gifts and astral laws will then get meaning for you, earthly people, and you will start to feel how sacred everything is which you and we received from God.

I was ordered by the masters of the Other Side to analyse the psychic and

physical gifts for you. I am extremely grateful to God for this task, because as a result of it I am connected with your life. It gives me the opportunity to do something back for the unmentionable amount which I received from God.

Let us now enter together the difficult and dark path which takes us through the vast occult area and start our deep study!

MASTER ZELANUS

Part 1

The seven material grades for the inner life

Mother Earth created seven grades for the material body of her children, seven types of bodies, the highest grade of which is experienced by the white race (see article 'There are no races' on rulof.org) and the eastern people. The first four grades now still live in the jungle, while the other three grades live spread throughout the earth. The sixth and seventh grade of it built your society.

As I already recorded in my introduction, these grades are still the many types of race (see article 'There are no races' on rulof.org) for your science, however, for us they are called the seven grades for the inner life. Each grade has its own attunement for the life of the soul; it is this attunement which represents your personality.

In order to be able to reach the highest grade for the material life, the soul has to return to the earth many times. Science is still not convinced of this reincarnation. Neither does it accept that the human being continues after his last earthly life as an astral personality, and the soul is therefore also a personality after the material life; science will not accept it either as long as all of this has not still been scientifically proven.

However, we on the Other Side have had to accept our eternal life. When we entered this astral, conscious life after our earthly life, we did not feel changed in any way. On the contrary, we fully understood for the first time how awe-inspiringly deep life on earth is and how real spiritual life is. We started to see how great God's laws are. He gave them to us, because it is His will, in order that we master them to be able to return to Him.

While we experienced the grades for the inner life on earth, we only have to know them consciously on this side and we saw that they are both material and spiritual. We established that the organic life gave you these grades of feeling. By experiencing one grade after another, your inner life could grow. You, who passed through all seven grades, therefore mastered a consciousness, which is both material and spiritual. When you leave the earthly life and enter the astral world, your inner life determines the place where you come to on this side. Here you will see the seven grades for the inner life again as the seven hells and heavens.

If these grades for spiritual and material body had not received their existence on earth, there would not have been any hells and heavens. They would not have been able to exist.

That horrible idea concerning the last judgement, which we are faced with in this connection, has no meaning on this side, because we immediately

enter a grade of existence, a world of existence after our death. When we arrived in the astral world, no judgement awaited us and we were not forced to a place. No dear reader, after our death we were faced with our own personalities. Our own inner being determines where we will live here. God does not judge and He does not show us a place either. It is we ourselves who judge! It is the grade of consciousness for the life of our soul, which attunes us to one of the hells or heavens.

God created all these grades of life for the material and astral universe. It was He who gave us the possibility to continue, because of that, each of us can experience the law for returning to the All-Father. God created the material body and the life of the soul, the material universe and the astral universe for us as human beings, the most gifted beings in this universe, which He made in His own image. God gives us the lives needed, in order to be able to experience the grades for the inner life and to master them. Do you really believe, reader, that you can experience the Divine All through one earthly life experienced? Moreover, in one simple material life you can prepare yourself to live in the spheres of your Divine Father? Oh, no, in order to reach so far, one day, you will have to experience all laws and grades in the cosmos, because, I repeat, it is God's will that you get to know His creation consciously. The meaning of your life on earth, as a result of this, is cosmic. It is your earthly lives which take you in these seven material and spiritual grades to all races (see article 'There are no races' on rulof.org) and people of the earth, and give you the opportunity to take body and spirit so high, that they reach the highest stage for the earth.

However, you have to go even further, you have to go back to God. It is for this reason that new worlds await you after your earthly life. In addition to the material attunement your grade of life also possesses an astral attunement, which you have to represent as a personality, I have already remarked upon this, it determines your place in eternal life. You will enter a heaven or a hell here. That personality also possesses grades, not only for the life of the soul, but also for the body; grades we will get to know later. However, I am not concerned with them now, we will get to know them later, when we follow the medium who possesses spiritual gifts and serves our world.

I already told you that the first four of the seven grades for the inner life are represented in the jungle, while the other three are spread over the rest of the earth. The people in these grades belong to the higher and highest types of race (see article 'There are no races' on rulof.org), they possess more consciousness, they behave very differently to the first four grades and show feelings, as a result, their spiritual attunement comes forward.

The body is in control of these grades of consciousness, through it, you entered that attunement and you received the higher, conscious life. It is

therefore no coincidence that you are part of the white race (see article 'There are no races' on rulof.org) and you have a higher consciousness than the inhabitant of the jungle has. Since your body has followed the seven grades, you have reached that stage. Mother Earth gave you this gift, she enabled you to experience all those bodies, she fed, clothed and took care of you. She showed herself to be a true Mother in every respect!

It must be clear to you why God created the grades for the material consciousness. They form the material steps for you to go higher. Since God wants you to consciously get to know His creation in its whole, you cannot possibly miss out stages in the plan of creation. Climbing all the material steps that take you from the jungle to the white race (see article 'There are no races' on rulof.org) is therefore undergoing and experiencing a material law; it is necessary for the development of both body and soul.

Millions of souls live in one grade, they are part of a natural, material attunement, which is a type of race (see article 'There are no races' on rulof.org) for science, but has to represent a spiritual grade for our world and namely because the human life is eternal.

If you understand me, it must also be clear that, even if the human being represents a spiritual grade, this does not mean that he possesses either the spiritual awakening or personality. In the material grades that Mother Earth created for your evolution, the following attunements are represented: the pre-animal-like, animal-like, coarse-material and material. The spiritual belongs to our life.

On earth, you will find all these attunements represented, you can recognize the people who live in it by their actions. The animal world also possesses its own grades of feeling for the material and inner life. Each organism, each organic life in nature possesses these grades. With the human being different grades of the animal world return to God.

All life, as well as becoming spiritually conscious, came into existence on the moon. This planet was the first to receive the care from God for His creations. By experiencing the material grade of life by grade, this consciousness came to earth as the last, because meanwhile Mother Earth had also finished in order to begin her task. In those millions of lives your inner self and that of the animal had reached the grade of your material earthly consciousness, while your body likewise changed the more this evolution progressed, until you climbed up to the highest stage which you as a human being can reach.

The animal has to experience its grades by accepting thousands of types of material bodies. However, for the human being God created one body. All the planets in the universe worked on the completion, with the earth as the last transition. Then the human being, at least his life of the soul, is faced with the astral world and its heavens and hells. The animal grows in those

thousands of stages to the winged species, because only they continue in the astral world.

The life of the soul therefore travels a long path before it possesses consciousness on earth. All types of people live together. However, every grade of life can be recognized. The attunement in which the human being lives can be determined from his deeds; these deeds place you before the laws and take you to the personality. From the character, from which the deeds flow, you can recognize the inner consciousness, then you can determine to which of the spiritual inner grades has attunement. When the soul has experienced the material grades for the body, it is faced with the laws of cause and effect. Now, the making up for evil committed in previous lives begins. This has to be completely dissolved if the human being wishes to enter the Spheres of Light.

Anyone who senses and completely understands what I have now told you will know the explanation for the many apparent injustices that the world shows. Why does one person live in the white race (see article 'There are no races' on rulof.org) amongst civilisation and pleasure, and the other person experiences the miserable state of the jungle? In addition, why does one person receive wealth and health and the other poverty and illness as his lot?

You just do not know what to do with these questions, which are great problems for numerous people on earth, if you accept that you only receive one life, as your churches and science keep on claiming.

If you can accept that the soul has to experience an evolution in order to experience all these material grades, you will see that there is no question of divine injustice.

If you think for a moment, it must be clear to you that God, as a Father of love, cannot treat His children unjustly! He cannot give one child everything and let the other perish in misery. God has an intention with everything in the universe, and in this way, it must also have a meaning that the one person lives in the jungle and the other person lives amongst the white race (see article 'There are no races' on rulof.org). To God all His children are equal, not one child gets more from Him than the other.

However, do you not enjoy more than inhabitants do? Can your standard of living be compared to that of an unconscious person? Do you live in the same grade of consciousness?

No, but do not see any injustice from God in it towards the inhabitant of the jungle.

The latter simply cannot experience your grade of life, because his life of the soul is not ready for it. His soul still has to gain material consciousness in order to be able to enter the spiritual inner life one day. You, as a white person, possess in your state more happiness in every respect than he does.

The miserable existence in the jungle lies too far away from you. However, you also completed your first lives there!

What therefore appears to be injustice, in fact means evolution. In order to be able to return to God as conscious souls, we must experience all the grades He created. That height cannot be reached in one life; many are needed for this.

In the whole creation, these grades of life can be established and followed. Every animal represents its own life law as a grade. Mother Earth gave these grades to all her life, to human being and animal. She forces you to experience them, until you have reached the highest sort on earth. Only then can you go further.

The angels from the highest spheres on this side once lived in the jungle. No one can escape it. God gave us all these grades in order to awaken. In our life, the astral personality has learned to know the grades and then start to understand them. The masters on this side took me and the others back to this, and convinced us by showing us the image of God's plan of creation. Everyone who enters the Spheres of Light is put into connection with the stages experienced. There can no longer be any doubt; the laws speak their clear language. We can just see before us how there was always a body ready in order to serve our life of the soul in its evolution. We experienced how we were given both the female and male body, and we understand that this was necessary, because God wants us to get to know all of His creation consciously. Everything appears incredibly deep and yet it is childishly simple for those who know the laws.

Now the whole universe is materially and astrally inhabited, all the grades have been taken possession of in the life of the soul, the human being has already reached the Divine All. The first jungle inhabitants now live in the Divine Spheres. Anyone who wants to get to know the world and the people, God's creation, therefore has to know about the existence of the seven material grades for the inner life. Without this knowledge, creation presents you with unsolvable mysteries!

Christ came from the Divine All to earth in order to bring divine wisdom here. Knowing the grades, He went to the white race (see article 'There are no races' on rulof.org), because a lower consciousness could not completely understand His wisdom. Even the highest consciousness nailed Him to the cross. But how would the jungle instinct have acted? Through Christ, a direct connection on earth came into existence with God and the astral world. He once experienced the grades of life as every other creature, because God does not make any distinction between any of His children, and as a result of this, he could enter the Divine Spheres. Within Him, who himself travelled that long path, struggling laboriously; the longing had grown to help

the earthly being. His divine mission then sent Him to the highest grade of consciousness, to the West. Moreover, as result of this, it is again clear how much Christ knows God's laws, God's life!

Why did Christ not go to the East, which, like the West, possesses the highest grade of life?

Because the West is open to Christ and the East is not. The reason for this lies in the great difference that exists between these same grades of life.

The East, seen as a personality, has a different make-up to the West. The Oriental still possesses his natural instinct, while the Western has split himself. The Oriental lives closer to nature; he is more natural than the Western. Your society is to blame for this. Because of his nature the Oriental is tuned in strongly to the occult laws. His religious consciousness is great, and so is his respect for the Supreme Being. Is it any wonder that he searches for divine phenomena and revelations through occultism?

Occultism is far less attractive to the western inner life than to the oriental. *The Western does not search himself, he can only receive and this makes him suitable for the coming of Christ!*

The Oriental is tuned into the occult laws, the Western to Christ. The West, which was open because it did not search for itself, received its consciousness through Christ and, because of this, it possesses the very highest for the earth and for our lives.

However, you must not conclude from this that the western personality is now elevated above everything. In many respects, the East is far ahead of the West. While the East is strongly aware of the mystical laws which the life of the soul experiences, the western inner life is one of the living dead in this respect. The Oriental knows about reincarnation, accepts it; on the other hand, the West still has to awaken to this reality. However, this will happen and by being open, it will become easier for the Western.

The East itself also proves the fact that the western consciousness takes in the highest grade for the earth. Many of its sages and spiritual saints, the initiated, already came to the West. While they were not understood in their own country, they found understanding here.

The East and the West: two worlds, however, for God completely one. These peoples follow the same path. They can likewise only reach the aim to which this leads through Christ! The West sees this, its inner life, taken as a personality, is Christ. However, the East, which is still blind to Him, searches in order to get to know God, the visible and invisible God. The Oriental, the initiate, devotes his life to this. The Western has nothing to give; he has only to accept what Christ brought, but because of this, he received the higher consciousness. In this way, the West will also reach the mystical one day, and because of that will enter the spiritual grade of life which belongs

to our world.

I now come to the seven spiritual grades for the inner life.

The seven spiritual grades for the inner life

When, as a human being you have experienced the highest material grade, you cannot go any further. You lived in the organism perfect to the earth; there are no more organisms for you. Yet, you have to go further and are now faced with the astral world and the seven spiritual grades for the inner life.

Your earthly end has come, death is calling you, your soul leaves the body and the material life, and enters the astral world. You are now faced with one of the hells or illuminating spheres, the heavens. Is there light or darkness in you? Now your spiritual attunement speaks and your personality comes forward. Now it appears whether you have attunement to one of the pre-animal-like, animal-like, coarse-material, material or spiritual grades of life. This, your spiritual grade, establishes how you lived on earth and how temporary your astral world will be!

As there is love in you, a heaven will open to you. The third sphere is the highest heaven that you can enter as a human being. To enter a higher heaven from the earth is not possible, the spiritual life there calls the soul to a halt.

It is noticeable here that the number of people who can enter the third sphere after the earthly death, is very small. These people have released themselves completely from the material earth and lived purely, and spiritually. They loved everything that lives, devoted themselves completely to this high consciousness and were like angels, still, remaining on earth.

The number that enters the first sphere is greater. However, the masses enter the darkness and have to lead a hellish existence, until they have transformed evil into good.

After the third sphere the soul is faced with the Summerland, the fourth sphere. It has to undergo a spiritual purification in order to enter there. The fourth sphere is the first real spiritual sphere of existence, because what we call the first sphere still touches your material consciousness.

Above this there are also three heavens, they are the fifth, sixth and seventh spheres. You can only reach them from our life. Hundreds of years have to pass according to earthly calculations, before you can pass from the fourth to the fifth sphere. It takes even longer before you feel the sixth sphere within you and can enter there. And you will certainly need a thousand years in order to reach the seventh sphere from there. Only then as a human being will you have reached the highest of all for this universe. Then the mental areas await you. These belong to the fourth cosmic and material grade, which we as a human being are attracted to again by the life of God.

Those who live in the seven heavens with seven grades of feeling, are the

ones who left the earthly life behind for good. They experienced all the material laws and grades and were therefore released from the earth. Meanwhile, they came to love God's life and served it. As a result of this they reached a higher grade of consciousness. They followed God's laws and mastered them, as is His will. They followed Christ's commandment and loved; His words were mindful that the Divine All could only be reached by love!

What the Westerner now reaches by following Christ, the Oriental tries to obtain through the mystical. The Westerner comes further. However, many Orientals achieve a heaven as their dwelling by their surrender to the mystical. The eastern occultist searches for himself. This distinguishes him from the conscious child of God, which loves and therefore serves and effaces himself for the benefit of another.

On the Other Side, the Oriental is faced with Christ. Here he has to accept Him, or he can never enter a heaven.

As a result of this, you see that for both the East and the West just one path leads to God, even if it appears that thousands of paths can be travelled. There is only one path and Christ has paved this path for us. By love, and serving the life of God, the Spheres of Light can be entered. By following Christ, the human being goes back to God!

As I already said, your earthly consciousness is for this world a spiritual grade of feeling, a heaven or hell, to which you have attunement. As a human being, you represent an astral world, of which the third heavenly sphere is the highest you can reach.

The human being, who has attunement to one of these heavens, is open to our world. *It is this human being who can possess spiritual gifts.*

After all, his grade of feeling searches for God and wants to serve; it is through these pure feelings that this human being comes into connection with our world during the earthly life, as a result of which the spiritual gifts in him come forward. His consciousness is open, is sensitive, it knows life and death; in this way it is possible that the astral personality can influence this life. *This human being could serve as a medium.*

Yet, this does not always happen. A spiritual gift is also a law and we have to act according to it as an astral personality. This law can dominate us, and your consciousness. I will put it differently.

The human being on earth can only serve the astral masters, if he is finished with himself. Anyone who still has to complete a task for himself is closed to our world. This human being may have to return to the earth in order to make karmic laws dissolve, or his consciousness can force him to do this if he still has to be released from everything that concerns the earth. There are thousands of possibilities; as a result, the life of the soul can be forced to return to the earth. These are therefore the laws for one's life and

they require to be obeyed. They take precedence over all astral laws that could give these sensitive people a task. Even if they possess the feeling for the gifts, they still have to accept that we cannot elevate them into our astral world. For everything, one's laws have to be dissolved, or these people will stand still spiritually!

Therefore, only the human being, who has attunement to one of the three heavens and is free from his own spiritual laws, can serve as a medium. Life that is attuned to the hell, has no meaning for these gifts. It still has to awaken. A dark spirit, a demon, searches in his earthly life for the animal-like and prefers to surrender to lust. For the spiritual gifts, intuition and pure feelings are needed. The inner life of a dark human being is too coarse, while the Spheres of Light are too rare, so that there can be no question of connection and spiritual unity between both these worlds. What I wanted to explain to you will now be clear, and namely this, that your own grade of feeling can have attunement to the spiritual gifts.

It is not possible to enter the higher consciousness just like that, just as it is not possible for us to take possession of a higher sphere, if we have not mastered that attunement. Anyone who therefore lives under the first sphere and does not possess any feeling or love, cannot serve, only searches for himself; such a person can receive nothing through our world.

These people follow the darkness and act as unconscious people. Did you think that one spirit of light would descend into these dark souls in order to bring spiritual wisdom to earth through them? It would be the destruction of all that he had built up for himself in his heaven!

Millions of souls live on earth in this dark state and because of this, they cannot be reached by us and the gifts as a medium do not reach development. They close themselves off to the higher life, to the occult laws and the spiritual gifts. They themselves awaken the astral spiritual laws that call us to a halt. You must remember this well, because later we will come across these grades of life. By being able to fathom them, we can then determine whether gifts are present. I therefore now tell you that all these millions cannot possess any spiritual gifts because they search for lies and deception, characteristics that have attunement to the darkness.

Despite this, the number of Westerners who pass themselves off as mediums is depressingly large. They just claim the gifts, violate them and threaten their fellow human beings.

The Oriental tries to master the spiritual gifts in a temple. Yet, he will also have to accept that the Other Side cannot possibly elevate him into the astral world, into the astral wisdom, if he lacks the correct spiritual attunement. Only if he wishes to become skilled for the higher spheres, can the masters on this side come to him. Then he serves the white magic, which makes

spiritual communication possible. There are only a few such people. Rather than serve as an instrument, they search for themselves, these occultists. They want to achieve something themselves in this area, but that demands one hundred percent from their personality.

In the East, such a thing is possible; it received its name because of this. The Westerner has to follow a completely different path. In order to reach his goal, the Oriental goes so far that he releases himself completely from his own personality, being the self. Who can experience this in the West? Yet, this is necessary, if you want to experience the occult laws. Only a few people achieve it, the rest are in connection with themselves and experience their own thoughts and longings. It is too difficult to empty and disengage themselves as a human being. Very few people understand this art. If you can do it, you are a genius in the spirit, a supernatural child prodigy in the area of the occult study. (But, even if you manage it you are still not a spiritually conscious person, do not think that!)

It is therefore so extremely difficult for the Westerner, because the Western inner life has split itself, as I said before, the Oriental has kept that natural attunement. It is the reason why the Oriental feels attracted to the occult laws. The Western inner life does not become released from his own grade of life; and this is what the Oriental child wishes to learn, because it knows that only then do the occult and spiritual gifts come to the forefront.

Where does the devotion of the Oriental take him? Of course, the temple priests have reached a great height in the occult laws and yet perhaps just three of all these millions of souls are completely released from the earthly life and the self. The rest succumb! What do these people do? They descend to black magic, attract demons and experience their works of art through them. They go under as a result of their study and only because they totally lack the inner life for this. They try to find it in the physical gifts, but they also go to pieces in this. These people therefore know that they do not touch the physical laws at all, from which we can learn that the East can achieve nothing at all, if it lacks the feeling for these gifts and for spiritual wisdom, which is and will remain supernatural! However much they wish to master the spiritual gifts and this wisdom, these occultists have to accept that the laws for our life do not yield to their longings, but should be experienced by them in the correct way. However, they lack the feeling for this and they prefer to serve themselves. Is it any wonder that they are reduced to black magic? However, this has no meaning for our life, so that those occultists cannot possibly call themselves spiritual mediums.

It must now be clear to you, there is not one person living on earth who can say about himself: "I possess spiritual gifts!" Not one person can say: "I am in connection with the Other Side under my own powers." *Such a thing is*

not possible, because we keep control of the gifts! Anyone who says he possesses spiritual gifts is an unconscious person, who does not know the reality in which he lives. Likewise, the person who believes that he can obtain the gifts by study is one of the living dead.

Your inner life determines your life attunement, you have to accept this whether you like it or not. The astral laws for the gifts will tell you so. You either possess the correct feeling or you do not, which means that you are either completely separated from the earthly life as a result of your grades of feeling, or that you stand with both feet firmly on the ground and cannot be reached.

For the spiritual gifts direct contact is necessary between your world and our world, and namely, through your inner life, through your grade of consciousness, or we will be powerless and cannot carry out a thing. We achieve this contact, not you, because you cannot do that. Those who think they can, are now feeling like the blind in the immeasurable universe in which the astral laws live and are not released from the earth. Those laws are too rare for their inner life. We live in the universe where they will enter, and yet they cannot see or feel us. Oh, they pretend it is the case and tell you that they can see us clearly before them and can hear us talking, but that is sheer fantasy. Their own longing only speaks here. You will get to know all of this later.

Connection with our world is only possible if you possess the true feelings. Then we come to you, elevate you into our life, then you enter the astral world. Only then do you receive your spiritual gifts and serve as a medium for this side.

If we want to pass on everything about our life to you on earth, you have to be prepared to devote your whole personality to it. If you cannot do this, it will be impossible to reach you and you will be closed to our world. It is only with one hundred percent devotion on your side that we can influence you in different ways in order to obtain the contact required, then spiritual miracles can happen. You surrender completely to us and release yourself completely from your personality and the material life. Then you are the sensitive, spiritual instrument that we can manipulate in order to give humanity wisdom and depth.

Do not think that it is easy to experience the astral life as an earthly human being. You will be faced with laws here, the effects of which you do not know. You first have to learn to walk and think on this side, but both these actions will now be spiritual and astral, and cannot be compared with your earthly progress, or your earthly thinking. If the feeling for it is not within you, you will not be able to take one step. You are then an unconscious person in God's laws, unconscious of your own life and sphere, even if you have attunement to one of the three spiritual spheres.

Since you are not conscious of the astral laws, which still live within you, because you as a soul are universal, therefore divine, it means that you cannot possess any spiritual gifts on earth. You can feel and live spiritually and yet this does not mean that you also possess spiritual gifts along with it. We are in control of this, not one medium possesses them; I keep on repeating it and because many of you will not wish to accept this, I will prove it to you with numerous examples. It is only then that you will be able to understand properly how far your charlatans have gone.

How do these charlatans act? They sully the spiritual gifts and the astral world. They ignore the fact that these gifts belong to our world, and therefore lie above the earthly consciousness and grasp as if with the tentacles of a polyp at these wonderful divine gifts. The fact that they grasp at nothing, since these sacred treasures cannot be obtained by their poisonous nature, does not stop them behaving as if the pure, spiritual gifts are their possession. However, the truth is that their material consciousness goes to pieces with these gifts. They have to accept that they do not know the effects of the phenomena, which they try to call up by their so-called gifts. After all, what can they know about a world that lies above their consciousness, about the true gifts and the grades in those gifts? Their characteristics attuned to the darkness keep their inner dwelling locked behind bars like those that your prisons do not have.

Our feelings and thoughts are very different to those of the material being, but what concept can these dark people have of them? Just fathom them out, your tarot card readers and psychometrists, judge their inner life and then say whether you consider them capable of reaching spiritual unity with our world. I will give you a detailed picture of the thousands of laws, which rule the spiritual gifts, and then you will be able to judge these charlatans yourself.

The first requirement, which is made of a medium, is that he has to become completely released from his earthly life. However, if you now know that every nerve in your body keeps you trapped on earth, what will the true medium have to conquer, since the human body is built up of millions of nerves? How would the charlatans release themselves from their body? It tells you something about the extreme difficulties that the instrument who wants to serve our life is faced with. However, there is more.

In the gifts, there are also grades and these require that you are correctly tuned in. They therefore react again to your inner life. We have to take this into account, we also have to fathom you sharply in this respect, or these grades will call us to a spiritual halt. They can build up our life, but they can also destroy it, if they are not in harmony with our life, which can also lead to losing their acquired consciousness. The medium on earth experiences

these grades during spiritual contact, but the development of the instrument is always in the hands of a master of our side, who elevates the earthly inner life into his life. At this moment, the master is one from feeling to feeling, so that spiritual wisdom can be given and received. It is only in the highest, seventh grade that the actual gift comes to the forefront. In order to explain to you how difficult everything is, I will show you how the Other Side accomplishes this development.

Anyone who wants to master the spiritual gifts on earth immediately enters the occult laws and has to devote his own personality to this. Nothing can be given to you; God's laws have to be learned. The medium that experiences these laws actually experiences a spiritual evolution. The gifts, like the occult laws, demand everything from us, they have no pardon and require a great deal of time for their development. The medium goes higher step by step; each step is a great miracle, because he meanwhile experiences astral laws. For the instrument, this experience is a revelation, the most sacred thing that God can give you as a human being during your earthly life.

For the Oriental who does not live according to the spiritual laws and yet wants to achieve something, there only remains, as I said, black magic, which our world wants nothing to do with. The Oriental learns to tune into the occult life, his concentration becomes more powerful as a result of this study, but this is still nothing more than the experiencing of physical laws. The priests teach him how he has to open himself too. He also learns to split himself and build up a second self, but despite this, teacher and pupil do not go above their own consciousness, the consciousness keeps the soul trapped like the astral personality. These people do not need to count on spiritual help, because the Other Side knows that they are searching for themselves. There is no question of direct spiritual contact. However, the Oriental is extremely capable of getting to know occultism as a result of his natural instinct, his inner life drives him in that direction, which explains the great number of occultists in the East. However, I tell you: the Oriental is searching for himself, he opens himself to a study, while the Western medium just wants to serve. The result is that the Oriental masters the occult laws, but the Western medium receives spiritual wisdom. The great difference between both instruments.

It also emerges that the Oriental medium can never receive what the Western instrument receives from the Other Side. After all, we of the Other Side are completely separated from the material world, but the East lives in it and has to take this into account. The Other Side penetrates all the astral laws, while the East first has to release itself from the material life and conquer it completely, because it is only then that the occult laws can be experienced. In our life, no law hampers the spiritual existence, as long as we come into

harmony with the grade of life in this world. As a result of this, it is a fact that the Western medium, which is in the hands of the Other Side, comes higher than the Oriental instrument in the hands of his priest teacher.

The Oriental gets to know laws, the Western instrument spiritual wisdom. The latter awakens as a result of this and many people along with him, on the other hand, the Oriental medium stands still in his life.

Only the yogi and the initiate tune into spiritual wisdom alone, these people want nothing to do with the actual laws, they are searching for God! Their study is tuned into the astral world, into the creation, which they want to get to know. Only a few of them obtain a grade of consciousness in this, many people also succumb to these laws. The rest contaminate themselves as a result of the occult phenomena and close themselves off to going further and higher. A spiritually initiate is also a rarity for the East. And then to think that thousands of initiated live there! What are all those others like, who still wish to show that they have learned to know God and His creation? Anyone who knows the East and has completed his wanderings knows that the East has succumbed to this magic study! The true saints in the East have learned to know God, the rest have perished. What awaits them is spiritual madness, completely dissolving in God's universe, in the laws of the universe. However, the saints penetrate God's universe deeper and deeper. As a result of meditation, concentration and their love for the Creator, whom they know as Father and Mother, they surrender in complete submission to the path which meanders through the universe, but full of mantraps and traps tries to obstruct their progress. How do these material people wish to reach the end, even if their good will is uncontaminated?

This study demands their whole personality. Years pass, one in thousands reach the end and are now faced with God. But which God does this person get to know? Has the miracle of the divine problem really been revealed to them? Have they really managed to see God? The East wishes to get to know God, and master His laws. The disciples of the Oriental masters are numerous, but only one or two people will reach the highest.

On this side, we have understood their study. In order to determine what these people follow and master while kneeling down for their meditation sacred to them, we have followed their lives. I did it in my own way, locked myself up in their consciousness, and experienced the meditating with them, tuning into God's universe, being half and completely released from the material life, until I understood that they would not come any higher. That was the limit for them for their own experience and I knew how they had seen and felt their God. Were they in connection with God or, did they live during their trance meditation in one of the millions of grades of life in the universe? Only one or two people reached the fourth sphere, but they could

not penetrate there either, because the physical still obstructed the path into our life, and called him to a spiritual halt.

Many people succumb because they can no longer orientate themselves on their return to earth, they no longer know about day or night and have been blinded during their spiritual journey. They flew like human moths at the great light and completely destroyed their inner life. The East therefore forbids the sober person the trance meditation, because the true good initiates know that God does not let Himself be mocked, and the laws in the universe continue to dominate the small creatures of the earth. Sitting down hoping for the best since inner nonsense has paralysed the material life, wanted to still their spiritual hunger and thirst, their whole mentality drives them in this direction, which has already become fateful for many people. As children they started their study, really became separated from their organisms with its many systems, conquered this materially and spiritually, but did not know the universe, did not know the worlds in which good and evil live. These people did not even know themselves. Were they therefore ready to say farewell to Mother Earth and their own bodies? The majority succumbed!

The properly initiated warn their pupils, because the normal life is discarded and the other self, which is built up, has no existence in our world. The Oriental therefore learns to split himself. This splitting of personality is no different to the division of the spiritual powers for both systems. The organism and the soul, the astral personality, each demands a part. During this spiritual disembodiment, a splitting of the personality, the soul has to provide the organism with strength, or the body would go to sleep for the earth and death would occur. Anyone who can conquer it, sees in it all his stages and remains master in his own area, he gets to know both life and death. But death does not let itself be conquered quickly; many victims have had to pay the price with their bodies. Every nerve has to be conquered, yes, every thought! How is our life filled, how is our thinking and feeling, when we are attuned to God's laws? The immeasurable then comes into our life and the initiated have to be able to represent that universe, know and experience the laws of it during their disembodiment of will. The soul is now faced with millions of dangers and is completely alone in this. No one can help her, not one soul on this side has forced her to this, because on this side the terrible danger is known.

We come across all these laws on our path; you will get to know them, because the Other Side will lighten your path upwards. The path we will soon walk has been travelled thousands of times by us in this world. We are ready, completely aware of the dangers; we have conquered all of them! Hereby, we learned that God is love and has given His universe to people like us. We also learned that it is God's wish that we master His laws, but while serving,

giving our own life to others. In the place of it, God gives us worldly wisdom, which is cosmically deep.

The astral laws of the Other Side are therefore one law for both the East and the West, the boundless land which people on earth speak of, and of which so little is still known. However, to get to know that land with all those boundless possibilities, it is necessary to move forward slowly, certainly not hastily, or we will no longer return. My aim is to initiate you calmly and, nevertheless, to make the astral light shine powerfully on all these grades and laws, if you are ready to be able to follow me soon, or all these so beautiful explanations on my part will be no good to you, since your inner life refuses!

The Oriental knows this land; he has given many of his incarnations for this knowledge. The Western inner life does not know it, and it is full to the brim with social nonsense. An Oriental guide is dearly paid for, you in the West got this guide for nothing and namely through Christ. You just have to surrender your life and then enter the adorned universe, which has no value for many people, because they see their sins and faults forgiven. These souls are naturally conscious, they learned to know God's sacred Child through their own study, life experience, they now know that Christ did not die on Golgotha for nothing. You will wonder what this has to do with the occult laws? Did I not tell you that the East is searching, it wants to get to know God through the laws, and you in the West have received Christ's Evangelism? Your guide was received through His blood, His death. The Oriental devotes his own life to it and achieves nothing. Truly, it is worthwhile getting to know all of this. It is only then that you will awaken from your sleep, which is material deep and destructive for our life. Your life is standing still in comparison to that of the people from the Far East, they search, beg and worship God in order to be able to awaken; and it is the purpose of their whole life.

The Other Side wants to multiply your life. You then come into connection with the astral laws and especially, mainly really, with God and Christ. This multiplication presents you with the true Golgotha, you start to feel and understand the Divine Trinity, but it is the occult laws which analyse your life minutely, as no human being could, even if that human being knows something about the astral world. Even if you have read numerous books, you grasp this, which is now given to you, embrace your life and takes you temporarily from the daily drudge to the Infinite. Then to think that you can hereby sit quietly in your own circle, you do not need to close your eyes and that no meditation is required in order to obtain this consciousness. The Other Side wants you to awaken as a human being and get to know the laws of God so that you possess being eternal, even if you feel little of it during your earthly life. Have the courage and the trust, release your inner life com-

pletely during our unity and surrender to the Other Side, it is only then that the astral laws speak for your own consciousness. You will then feel what a medium is, which is now mocked!

It is only then that it will be possible for you to understand that the Oriental instrument cannot equal the Western, which is very natural, because, as I already remarked, the East is searching for itself and the West can only receive.

If the Western medium wants to serve, the Other Side takes this life upwards and it is in our hands. Again, only a few live in the East who let themselves be led because these souls want to be enriched. Since these lives still possess their own obtained natural instinct, they feel this togetherness under their own power and follow a study as a result of this. Therefore, the Oriental inner life is completely one with nature and its laws and cannot act any differently, this life lives in it. The Western inner life is outside nature, has completely separated, because your society causes this split. The Western inner life is attached to earthly possessions; the Eastern leaves everything ice-cold and surrenders to the spiritual possession. The Oriental child has learned to have to lose everything, to devote itself to this wisdom, of which the Western still does not have any concept. Yet, that is necessary, if you wish to serve as a medium. The Other Side and the astral laws demand it of you as the personality.

Immediately we are now faced with the upward journey in the spirit. The East is searching for itself and is really standing still in its life. As astrally conscious people we do not come to visit them in their work, we cannot help them anyway, because our own lives would stand still. Just believe me, our life wants to go higher, achieve more and more, as a human being we want to go back to God. How do we wish to assure ourselves through them of the higher grades of life in the Divine universe? Is this serving? We will achieve nothing by this sitting down. It is so simple; all those people are looking for themselves, as a result of which I wish to show that we cannot reach them inwardly. Because of this sitting down they close themselves off to the conscious spiritual influence, which only an astral master can give. An initiate experiences God's wisdom by serving this life, although we know that he does not exceed his own consciousness. By showing you this, we are faced with everything or nothing.

Everything is in our hands, nothing in the hands of those who want to be a part of the astral happiness under their own power. They receive a glimpse of God's immeasurable light and they return to their bodies as happy children, happiness radiates from their faces and the blessed longing to serve, to make others happy, to give them what they have found out, their God! Dear reader, we are not satisfied with this! We do not feel anything for speaking

through ignorant people, as has happened for centuries. Now our instruments live on earth, through them you will receive the very last, the true divine concept, knowledge! The Oriental child makes itself happy if others want to listen to the worldly wisdom it has obtained. We have distanced ourselves from everything that can move the human heart. We have consciously entered the laws of God. We do not risk anything, not even your inclination to doubt; the laws of God now have to speak to your life. These Oriental children return and do not know the astral laws; they do not have the time for this, life passes too quickly. Few people in the East can analyse the astral laws for you, even if they have experienced a number of them. This possibility and wisdom are part of our lives, that of the spirit. We do not hesitate to explain these to you, because God wants you to become conscious on earth. Nevertheless, it also shows that the East cannot equal the Western medium in our hands, because we as cosmically conscious beings mastered these laws and now let the earthly instrument experience them. Now we avoid all astral dangers, knowing that a higher power helps us. The astral experience lives in our lives, and has become conscious and belongs to us. Our study is high above that of the East; no Oriental can master it, because we have left the material life. We have become law!

The astral personality wants to serve! The Oriental medium experiences black magic, and undergoes the physical laws. That is descending into muddy worlds, walking inaccessible paths which a fakir and magician travel if they are searching for the dark, wanting to live it up at the expense of other lives, because they also know this type in the East. These people want to be something, want to mean something on earth and now devote their own lives. They are capable of everything; walk over dead bodies if necessary, if they come across opposition from the material being. This is an occult medium in the lowest grade; it is branded by his deeds, experiencing magic laws. His longing to be something means nothing to us, it no longer has any meaning for us as conscious beings, we already discarded and conquered those coarse-material and sometimes pre-animal-like longings centuries ago. The Oriental in this grade of the occult laws wants spiritual sensation, which closes him off to our wisdom. There is more through which I can show you, that the Oriental medium cannot approach the Western in our hands.

The very highest an initiate can master, which is to him the conscious divine thoughts and feelings, the astral knowledge. In order to be able to experience that sacredness he sits down and offers up his own life. Yet, still living on earth, he now floats in feeling and as an astral personality in the universe, he is now between life and death. Worshipping the highest, he now actually goes upwards while kneeling, purely inspired and asking to be able to see divine mercy! No one can help him on this side, not one soul, because

he is tuned into himself.

However, the Western medium is connected to our sacredness! A conscious and cosmically deep master guides the earthly instrument, takes this life from sphere to sphere, from grade to grade, from world to world and explains to him on this side the laws of God. These two souls go hand in hand in order to convince you on earth of your eternal life. Now God's blessing rests on these lives! Christ brought this mercy to earth and died for it! God wants nothing more than this unity, borne by the conscious knowledge of a higher spirit, His serving love. He wants His children to awaken. Everything that the earthly medium meets is wonderful, those things are sanctifying, blessed, the reality of which he can perceive. This master can be a sovereign of love, one of the highest angels in our life, who has received a task from the higher powers in the universe and now serves in the name of God the Father, His Son and the Holy Spirit! This mercy is only experienced by a few on your earth, because the worldly wisdom from our existence is connected to time and order, which has to touch your life, as well as that of Mother Earth. She is a spiritual evolution in herself. Now we speak on this side of a mission! The medium that receives this task during the earthly existence is a privileged soul, and divinely blessed. This medium gets to know God's universe, only through the cosmically conscious, to whom he surrenders unconditionally.

The Eastern medium cannot experience this. Since this life wants to search for himself, and is tuned in for himself, we cannot reach this inner life. Closed off to this reality, this child follows its own difficult path, on which it has to receive one torment after another. We prevent that, despite the fact that our mediums also have their battles to fight. Going hand in hand is given to the privileged, after many laws determined that the inner life is intact for this work. Incredible wisdom is now given to this life and with this wisdom the life of the soul returns to the material existence, after which the master records it. This is receiving consciously!

It is also: being elevated above everything. People do not know this certainty in the East; people in the East would devote many lives to this consecration if the possibility were offered. Although a number of good initiates have lived in the East, there has not been one who was able to announce consciously the treasures received from the Three-unities, since he continually sought for his own self. They yearned for this material assistance, even if these saints thought that they were united with God and had reached divine unity. God spoke to their lives, they said, the invisible and visible God. However, we know that they have taken from the Spheres of Light, from that what exists. And God is Spirit! However, the spirit of God has had to accept a world of existence, which is the heaven built up by the first people, the kingdom of spirit. However, the inhabitants of this heaven once lived on

earth as human beings. Is he God? Really, God lives in you, He placed His spark in you, and you are divine. The East says that it has spoken to God and that can happen just as well from the existing. The Oriental occultists tuned into that and experienced this divinity. We know very certainly that they felt around like saints, only experienced the laws of God from their own world, or the true Divine would have put an end to their earthly life. Not one soul on our side would be able to deal with the divine, consciously attuned, inspiration, which is going through us and pushing us upwards. We would succumb! Our life has no resistance to this, those powers are not within us, and we still have to master them, even if we have reached the heavens just as those sovereigns of love. Our conscious life would be denied us and we would dissolve completely!

Is an earthly soul then capable of dealing with that? Can the life of the soul see God from the earth and pass into God, the All-embracing? Can God, the Omniscient, let the trivial soul system of the earth work at full power? We know that the sparks from it would fly around your ears if God spoke to your life for one millionth of a second, and let you feel that He is Divine!

“I went to infinity”, an Eastern saint once told me, “and then I spoke to God. I cannot prove it as an earthly feeling being. I can give the secret to you, if you can accept my life.”

At that moment, having entered the highest ecstasy, the highest sleep in trance, in which disembodiment is experienced as a conscious and thinking emotional being – a state in which this soul could not go any higher – I followed this saint and sympathized with him. Believe me, dear reader, I then spoke in the name of God to this life. I said that I lived in the All and represented God. But, I said, I am a human being! When he heard these words, this life closed itself off, the soul returned to the body, since it has now succumbed astrally. In his sacred ecstasy disturbances occurred, the master lost himself, it could have meant his death. Yet, we then entered the fourth sphere on this side. Now what, if this life would experience the highest heavens? How must his consciousness deal with the laws of life on our side and God’s universe?

To reach so high under one’s own power is an impossibility. The East still does not know our life. The Other Side tells you this. Does the East, where occultism came into existence, not know the laws of life and death? No, we tell you, it is not possible. These laws, which speak of God’s omnipresence, surpass the powers of the organism, and cannot be experienced by one human being, because the grade of life stands for succumbing. With a great deal of force the doors of his little soul dwelling are beaten in by the rolling roar which the astral laws represent for someone who is involved in them. People do not know this way of thinking in the East, because it belongs

to our astral consciousness. The West will now receive this sanctity. Again through Christ, only through God's Holy Child. Since the Oriental being is busy searching for astral wisdom under his own power, this life closes itself off completely for wanting to serve, so that this consciousness can no longer be reached.

Since the East does not possess your own consciousness, which you received through Christ, even if you are split as a Westerner, your medium is still above the Oriental, since we can elevate this life into our consciousness. This life has learned to know Christ, his life of the soul has awakened through Christ. For the Western medium, the highest heavens are open, for the Oriental inner life under its own power only the world to which this life has attunement. Do not go higher or further, say the astral laws or you will murder yourself. You will later get to know how that murdering of one's own life takes place, when we follow the existence of the first magician or fakir. It is a fact that the Oriental medium cannot approach the Western one, if this instrument is in our hands. According to the consciousness of the master, this medium receives worldly wisdom. This worldly wisdom should be brought to humanity, and in our life, it is in the hands of the order of masters. These cosmically conscious beings ensure this contact; they give everything of themselves to the earthly instrument, which likewise serves. Now God can speak to your life because these masters have learned to know God, and they are continually in contact with the conscious Divine All. However, the East closes itself off completely to this.

The initiated life for the East can only receive these laws if it is open to serving love. It is only now that it is possible for an astral personality to help that life. Many saints lived in the East, true masters for the many people who followed them, and yet, only one in thousands have learned to know the very highest. Certain centuries attract these saints because their lives are part of the human evolution. There can be a question of consciously receiving, but then this life is born for it on earth. The spiritual order for which this inner life serves sent it back to the earth, as many prophets for the West received the own life. The rest of these thousands of mediums are searching from the material consciousness for the heavenly treasures and now neglect the temporary self.

The astral laws build a spiritual but real wall for them; none of them is capable of knocking down this enclosure. If they wish to acquire spiritual wisdom, then these people first have to conquer these obstacles. After what you now know, is it so unlikely that despite their school of learning, many people go to pieces?

The conscious master on this side does not think of letting himself and his instrument struggle against the barrier, this conscious being knows the

stone building and destroys it completely as a result of his serious will and vigorous personality, and walks through it. It will be clear to you that for this purpose he belongs to the Spheres of Light, because a dark soul does not know himself.

This master takes his instrument to the highest heavens; on the other hand, the Oriental medium takes himself into black magic, to the deepest hells of the darkness. The Oriental medium can descend into the deepest darkness, go quite so deep as he wants to and experience his magic. The highest grades of life take him to the chill of death, and his material grave, it comes into existence as a result of his own power and willingness. He buries himself in a natural and independent way, and now experiences his death. You can also descend into the earthly life and experience the laws of God; for the ascension in the spirit, you are faced with bowing your head, with the omnipresence of God. If you wish to absorb some of this into your life, reach an astral spiritual height, and then you must enter one life after another, because you do not achieve anything in one earthly life. Reaching higher than your consciousness possesses in feeling, will soon take you to the collapse, the succumbing of your inner life. You now have to accept that this higher world of existence completely closes you off. Those are the life laws for you as an earthly being that have to be experienced and cannot be avoided. Wilfully or unwilfully, these laws obstruct your life path for going higher; they act with power and call you to the divine halt. Does God not demand of all His children to experience His existing laws and to master them? Well, they point you to the future existence. And people want to receive that future without a struggle.

Many mediums in the West reach too high, search for the true gifts and want to serve, they want to be somebody like many Orientals. Whether the enviable feeling lives within them, is still the stumbling block for them, like the pulling of two mules which stand in front of their food and exert the same powers from either side in order to reach that enviable. It is for our world going forwards and backwards at the same time, wasting natural powers, after which collapse usually follows.

It can be followed how some people still assume wisdom, but their consciousness is not open to it. They live too high in their own world. Anyone who wants to remove himself too high from the earthly life outside God's guidance feels in the darkness. You must not be surprised now at what he says. Chaos descended into this life, because, as I already told you, the laws of God do not stand for any nonsense. In order to gain that wisdom you have to experience many lives; in the following existence, you will probably feel how deep our life and your own life is, and you will be ready to serve as a medium.

My concern is to show you how you arrived at your inner life, that makes you suitable in order to serve as a medium for our world. If you want to know the answer, I advise you to follow your own life.

The sensitivity of a medium is a precious possession, which can only be received after experiencing many lives. The soul experiences the occult laws in all these lives and in one life the feeling obtained will reveal itself to our life. We as astral beings draw from that inner life. We give you our feeling back and now the gifts, which we still keep under our control, manifest themselves. The East can show you how extremely difficult everything is. The consciousness of the earth is obtained laboriously. In order to make something of that life, to rhyme into a wonderful poem, so that you feel that your life has obtained depth, can only happen as a result of suffering and sorrow. The soul now lives in a heightened consciousness, knowing that another personality elevates it, and then general surrender follows. We are then temporarily dominant.

You can be honest about it: what other people achieve appears incredible to you. You have to learn that first. This is the obtained consciousness, which belongs to the other life. Put clearly: the feeling of other people cannot be bought!

Everyone knows that on earth, and yet people reach for the spiritual treasures that belong to our world, which were suffered and fought for, and as a result the life received consciousness!

For science, I already said, the soul received these properties, for our life, they are the astral laws, the consciousness of this soul. It was able to master this emotional power as a result of many lives on earth. Or do you imagine that I explained the astral grades of feeling to you for the fun of it? You would not have understood yourself. These grades of feeling have spiritual and astral meaning. That spiritual means and shows that you still live on earth. For our world these grades are astral, we have left the material life. These grades go strongly directed upwards, consciously feeling perceiving the life and become the possession of the human being. As a result of experience, the life on this side reached that stage and that also applies to you on earth, with that difference that they are both spiritual and material for you. The personality took shape because of it, but the experiences built up this personality.

The fall of yourself and the collapse of the personality in daily life show you the path to this development. Do numerous lives not perish, because they have to accept going to pieces? Is life on earth so meaningless, so worthlessly simple that everyone can master spiritual gifts, can assume the gifts of other people? I am not talking now about the astral gifts, because they do not lie within your reach, although numerous people have assumed them, as a result of which they sully and squander our life.

This is the main reason why the masters send us to the earth, in order to convince you of the spiritual gifts, so that you will be ready in order to be able to receive these people. Now I still do not speak of the laws of our life as a result of which the spiritual gifts obtained one's own existence, but which is nevertheless reached for, as for the trivial jewel or your child's ball.

What kind of people are they who feel neither fear nor trembling but consciously lower themselves to spiritual thieves? We will meet them on our path; we have the full opportunity to check their dark existence. Those people think that they possess the feeling for the spiritual gifts; however, they only experience their own fantasy, willingly and unwillingly and have no concept of the evil that they actually do.

As a human being, you have experienced numerous lives for these gifts, because God did not give you the feeling for it. In our infinity, there is no injustice. Every soul can master the feeling for it, but one's own life has to be devoted to everything; the spiritual gift is too precious. You went through the darkness for this, from temple to temple, as a result your inner life has created the fundamental basis for the spiritual gifts, that is now the inner life in which you live. For you this is now the subconscious, about which so much has been written and spoken and people still know very little about, but from which we sometimes draw in order to be able to elevate you into our life. You will get to know how this subconscious received form and admire the great miracle of it. You will especially experience how we have to close off this subconscious, if we want to come to you undisturbed in order to pass our thoughts to you.

Your day-conscious self is influenced by it and sometimes completely disengaged, which are laws and mean grades for the occult phenomena. Your day-consciousness, I just said, is influenced by it, but your personality is the progressive part that has to represent this power of feeling.

The question, how much feeling people can master in one earthly life, cannot be established or calculated by your academics. Your scientifically practised psychologist cannot fathom this depth, all the less so because he still does not accept a conscious continuence after death. We on this side tell you that you perhaps destroy more in one life than you build up. And that happens willingly and unwillingly, consciously and unconsciously, of which the conscious action breaks the personality. Descending into a dark sphere then awaits you and no one other than yourself is to blame for it.

In your subconscious lie qualities that immediately find attunement to the spiritual gifts since they belong to love. The more love you possess, the sooner you will be open to our life, because someone who does not possess love, cannot be reached. The dark attunement of our life means nothing to you and that is exactly the same for you on earth. There is no pardon in this either!

The second question is: how is your life tuned towards the Other Side? Is the feeling within you to want to serve? The love problem also dominates the personality in this, wanting to serve from the conscious feeling for sensation completely closes you off to this world.

What is your faith like? Is there doubt in your inner life? These are qualities that are in direct connection with our life and accelerate or destroy the elevation into our world, so that we have to accept we are powerless. Does your inner life have attunement to the first sphere? That concerns qualities, which your psychologist cannot fathom with regard to our world, but which mean grades of life to us. The seven grades of feeling on this side are decisive in all respects for the spiritual gifts, of which you as a medium have to master the higher illuminating grades, or you cannot be elevated into our world. The astral laws consider your life. You will also be faced with your own personality in our life, after death nothing has changed in your life.

You can determine what your spiritual attunement on earth is like from your own life. You received attunement to one of these grades and namely the pre-animal-like, animal-like, coarse-material, material or spiritual grade, your hell or heaven on this side. From all your deeds, your thoughts and feelings you can see your life before you, you know, for example, very certainly whether you truly possess love. On this side, you can consider your own life, but during your earthly life you see yourself placed in it, your life shows it to you. Would you not find this worthwhile, now that you know that your life is temporary? The medium is faced with these grades and his own life, now this life has to want to serve. Every human being possesses the characteristics which are in connection with the hells and the heavens, and of which the lower characteristics have to be conquered, if you wish to be able to serve as a medium. These characteristics represent you on this side, and keep the personality imprisoned or, take you spiritually upwards. Now each characteristic is a world, a sphere in our life, a hell or heaven in life after death.

Within me is the longing to show you that many lives are needed before you have reached a spiritual grade. You have to experience hundreds of lives before mediumship is a part of you, if you wish to be ready for the mediumistic gifts. For us it is then possible to elevate you into our life through the different possibilities of communication.

Many people long for the spiritual gifts, are still not that far, and just assume the gifts. If these people cannot be stopped, then they sully our life and the Other Side lives in their fantasy, what you are told occurred in their own brain. The grades of life call a halt to them and our world cannot be reached for them.

If your characteristics do not possess the spiritual sensitivity, the Other Side can achieve nothing, your personality refuses to experience, so that

there is no question of spiritual unity.

According to the laws of our life your earthly life can be considered, in addition, it can be established what your spiritual attunement is like. If you can give love and are capable of seriously working on yourself, then you will enter a higher grade of your own accord when your end has come and the soul experiences returning to God in your own stage. If you do not wish to lose any time, sincerely represent your spiritual welfare, then you may not stand still for a second on this path, which has been travelled, in order to become released from all the material laws that have connected your life to the earth. It is certainly worthwhile to devote the best of your life to this. After death you possess your own Kingdom of God and the illuminating spheres, heavens are open to you. We devoted all of ourselves in our life to this purpose, but we got to know the astral laws in addition, of which the pure spiritual love has blessed our life.

You can consider your character as a tree, which is full of leaves and spreads its beautiful colours. Your material garment, given to you by God, can radiate and possess great adornment, as the whole of nature exhibits when spring makes life awaken. Every leaf is a characteristic and there are thousands of leaves on your life tree, which is the personality. All these characteristics will represent your life on this side one day, and as a result of that tree you will get to know yourself, which is still a great problem for you on earth. You have to work on all these characteristics, adorn them and provide them with love, so that they cannot take the personality downwards unexpectedly. Believe me, many people were suddenly felled outside their own knowledge, struck down and entered another lower life as an astral personality. They also lay down in this world, broken, unconscious for a long time.

Discouraged, disconsolate, broken inside, they had to take control of their wreck washed ashore here; they had to set up again, because life goes on. Completely thrown off balance, they therefore entered the astral world. On earth they had no fear for death, on the other hand, in them lived the longing to keep that life, to remain on earth for eternity. But what can be done if death is the ruler on earth and God wants the astral laws to be experienced by all His children? The moaning of all these people comes to us, their whole attitude is begging, needy and this is the moment for the higher life to help these people. These souls are faced with their own life attunement and have to conquer that!

If you have conquered all these characteristics on earth, that is the inner life that has attunement to the spiritual gifts and you can serve as a medium. Faith and love, the great longing to be able to be in connection with our world, makes many people think that the spiritual gifts can be given to them. If the eternal life now speaks from the subconscious to the

day-conscious self, this happens without this life of the soul realising for one moment that it is speaking to itself. The answer comes; the question asked comes forward from the subconscious and now tells about life after death. This questioning, and answering of these longings for oneself is frightening. Immature for these deep laws, the life of the soul experiences itself and is now faced with madness. The futile feeling which brought this soul to the threshold of spiritual gifts is not enough to actually be able to participate in our work, however gladly this side wants it.

Because of this I received the possibility to show you that a medium who searches is standing still in development. The East and the West have to accept these laws. Both mediums are longing and search for a spiritual contact and now serve themselves! This becomes credible if we see that the medium has to be empty, if we want to be able to take possession of this life, in order to prevent the consciously attuned personality from dominating us. Because now the great difference comes to light; the Oriental medium studies and the Westerner can only receive, if it at least does not assume the gift. As a result of this expression of will they close themselves off to the higher conscious life!

The Oriental wants to experience phenomena, conquer the laws of the organism, after which the spiritual grades follow. The spiritual yogi follows the astral path and next to him lives the initiate; both beings close themselves off to black magic. The Western medium now feels in the dark, adheres to the spiritual gifts and now experiences being himself, because spirits of light cannot reach him. Spiritually serving only comes forward if these people still experience phenomena outwith their own longings, which dominate the inner life astrally. The phenomena determine from which grade of life they come and which personality they represent. It can soon be established how these spiritual longings influence your life and now you get to know high and low, the darkness or the light. Now the Other Side speaks, which can take your life upwards or lower it. Only the initiate in the East is open to our life, but since this person does not want to accept all influence from outside, masters from our life cannot achieve any contact.

The astral laws call everyone to a halt; otherwise many people would buy the necessary feeling for themselves and would suddenly be gifted. People would then enter the heightened consciousness under their own power, and in this way, there would be a great chaos on earth and in the universe.

The human being has to master the laws of God, experience all these material and spiritual grades of feeling in order to return to God. The Oriental now does not exceed his own consciousness; only the Western medium can be given that, because they are open to our world.

The spiritual food, which is now received, is supernatural. As a result of

this serving, the highest masters can give their wisdom to the earth. That wisdom comes from a source in which the conscious people live, who are angels, since they take their lives upwards. These mediums can experience all the spiritual gifts; the physical and psychic laws now belong to the very greatest of the earth. As a result of the Other Side, the instrument experiences great miracles.

The East is also searching for these miracles. You can meet thousands of these people there; you already come across them in the street. They are mostly the descended, the failures, who talk nonsense. The good magician or fakir does not show himself in the street, they are rare. Those whom you meet in the street have learned to concentrate, now play with life and death and find their food and drink as a result of it. The great magician is also a miracle to them. But one in thousands of people, occultists, will achieve something. The rest has succumbed in their study!

Those who pretend to be masters in the magic laws are usually part of the living dead, because for our world there is nothing to be mastered, we have the spiritual gifts under our own control.

The initiate hides himself from curiosity, he watches over his sanctity, or his life will be sullied.

The Western medium in our hands was born for his task and he now serves the astral world. Now the surrender of the inner life is longed for, after which the master completely elevates this life. This instrument experiences the psychic gifts. Because of these miracles humanity reaches evolution, the Other Side does not serve the destruction, the masters no longer descend into the mud and material misery. The medium has to follow these laws or is eliminated; it is therefore clear that we are no longer open to lies and deception. The sanctity of our life is brought by this contact to humanity; the Other Side is open to this happiness and follows the path of Christ.

Fakirs and magicians can possess clairvoyance, if possible cure and predict the future, for the Other Side it is the burrowing in the dark and experiencing black magic. The spiritually conscious yogi searches for the higher life, he wants to enrich himself by getting to know himself and the material systems, after which he hopes to experience the release from his body. The ultimate for him is like the initiate seeing into the universe, mastering the astral wisdom, his God!

The sober West has no lack of charlatans either who want to possess the spiritual gifts. If there is no question of spiritual contact, these people just assume the gifts and play the medium. They read cards, do psychometrics for you, but represent lies and deception. Mostly these men and women still think that they are serving our world, pass on spiritual messages to those who are searching and now muddy our world, sully the spiritual gifts and

have no respect for our sanctity. However, now it has gone so far that the Other Side will speak, and you will get to know them.

The Western medium can only feel under his own power, as each dog and cat also possesses this ability, and in this way, he tries to see into your life. It is the fathoming of your grade of life, your inner life, and he now absorbs into himself what comes to him through telepathic transfer. His psychic abilities have no meaning for our world. On our path, I will get the full opportunity to show you it.

After all of this, it must be clear to you that all these grades of feeling are already represented on earth. We must follow and analyse all laws and grades, if you wish to receive a clear picture of the present western occultism. Now that humanity is faced with spiritual awakening, the Other Side comes to the earth and spreads the powerful light from life after death on all these divine laws that have to be experienced by you as a human being. In addition, we will follow the East and ancient Egypt together, make comparisons with your own grade of life, determine lawfully what is possible, and then check what is a part of deception.

Even if I perhaps repeated some sayings, forgive me, it is necessary, or later, you will not understand these deep laws. I have had to explain the grades differently for you, because we descend into the deepest grades for the gifts and the occult laws that Mother Earth gave you as a human being, but of which little is known about. In your life peace and quiet will come, full understanding, as a result of entering into all these laws, after which spiritual awakening will alleviate your life on earth.

The mediums of ancient Egypt

Ancient Egypt experienced the honour of bringing the occult gifts to full development, but was supported in this by the Other Side, under their own power they would not have reached so high. Numerous books were written about ancient Egypt, but little is known about how those priests received their wisdom. Even if the contemporary East wanted to master the wisdom of ancient Egypt, the Other Side knows that the East only experiences the shadow of what used to be experienced in the Temples of Ra-Ré and Isis by masters on this side.

The spiritual wisdom of ancient Egypt has spread over the whole world. Secret orders emerged, of which one – the Rosicrusians order – now also provides millions of people with spiritual food. A pharaoh along with supreme priests founded this order to save the wisdom from destruction by black magic, since white magic had dissolved in black magic.

The occult gifts were first experienced by the priests for wisdom. When Egypt declined spiritually, the dark elements took hold of the Temples and white became black!

I am mainly concerned with showing you that ancient Egypt also received wisdom through the Other Side, and that the spiritual gifts reached development through the masters on this side. Because of black magic, this cosmic wisdom was sullied; the priests lived it up completely as a result of the occult laws. The spiritual gifts became muddy and a war of good against evil emerged. From that moment just a few good priests lived in the Temples, the majority forgot themselves and experienced the occult laws in order to destroy the other life of God as a result of it.

It verges on the incredible, you will say, if you know how those priests there lived. They were rapists of the material child, and rulers in evil. And under all these who had sunk low the few good ones lived, who founded the secret order. As already mentioned above, this order now also provides millions of followers, spread throughout the whole world, with the wisdom obtained. The Other Side received these forward-looking thoughts, in order to protect the wisdom from the uninitiated. The Rosicrucian order carried out its necessary task in secret all those centuries. However, in your own century the Other Side will take over this task in order to continue the great work towards the outside world.

In the age of Christ, which is now reached as a result of this war (World War II), humanity will receive this cosmic wisdom, according to the aims of the astral masters.

Through the mediums, they will bring this wisdom to earth, as it had happened in ancient Egypt, and of course connect you again with those centuries. It will finally reach you as the written and spoken word, the final knowledge that the whole of humanity longs for. This development cannot be stopped by anything, the laws of God demand that each child of the Supreme will give his best powers, for which crowds of people feel prepared. People were murdered, raped and sullied in ancient Egypt for this cosmic wisdom; in order to obtain spiritual profit people gave their own lives. Many people did it for good; others did it for black magic. Black magic has direct attunement to the hells in our life; white magic takes us upwards to the Spheres of Light, to the awakening in spirit, to the pure, selfless love, to God. For the priests of black magic earthly life had no meaning, even if they experienced material lust, and the brutalization of their own conscious.

What people experienced there is unlikely for the western inner life; nevertheless, people were able to record that. These priests could poison your life breath, completely contaminate your organism and ruin them, if they wanted that, they could also build up and cure, those powers were in their possession.

These gentlemen, initiates of evil, lived in temples or monasteries; they wore beautiful garments and insignia, but experienced a dark existence. A conscious priest of evil, poisonous and mean as his life was, killed at a distance; to the person suspecting nothing he was like a great pre-animal-like monster. His animal-like and horrible conscious, for which he had followed an enormous study, penetrated every other inner life. These servants of black magic mastered ancient Egypt. From that time the battle of good against evil emerged, a battle for life and death, of light against darkness. In a short time not much was left of the glory in which Egypt had lived for centuries.

Now the priests lived in a stinking swamp of self-destruction. Still hesitating, the good people observed this destruction until they also turned their back on good and had to give up their hope for the recovery of their temples. They also threw themselves into this misery and then experienced the destruction of their own personality.

The pharaohs defended themselves in their own way, but black magic penetrated their hearts, took away their day-conscious self, so that they were faced with madness. The high priests descended from their spiritual pedestals and violated the lives of others. They were the children of dignitaries – priestesses – they were raped in the Temples materially and spiritually. These children were sucked empty! The material experience was not enough for the dark priests; they disembodied and experienced spiritual unity in our world. You must be able to sense how awe-inspiringly deep this is, and then you must try to understand that this unity of soul to soul was a demonic

possession. Many people were not even suitable for it, others, on the other hand, experienced their own destruction in this. What could no longer give them any satisfaction in the material life, they experienced between life and death. There was no end to this unity, the melting together of two souls. They could now indulge for days on end; spiritually enjoy the material coupling, because the soul in this world is inexhaustible. Yet they had to go back to their material body, waken again on earth in order to keep the organism alive. Like emaciated wrecks, their bodies lay down because they had also sucked up those powers. The material body underwent the experiencing of the soul and became contaminated because of their lust, seriously deformed, because soul and material remained one. After a few days, they felt recovered and surrendered again to their animal-like longings.

These priests were heading for their own destruction along with their pupils. It must make you dizzy if you could sense this and now you understand how deep these spiritual people had sunk. Then ancient Egypt experienced the material and spiritual decline. White magic brought worldly wisdom and happiness; black magic brought animal-like decay.

When these priests were still in connection with the Other Side, they held spiritual séances. This took place at a fixed time of midnight. Then they sunk into deep, pure meditation. Astral wisdom was received at these séances. The medium would lie down on a wooden cross bench and soon fell into trance. Lying down like this, naked, apart from a loincloth, also had astral significance. Mother Earth now had to take care of this body and protect it during the trance. The priests were afraid that an astral personality would take possession of the empty organism during the trance.

The body of the disembodied person now felt completely one with Mother Earth. This great Mother would protect her child, who received wisdom for her creatures from Amon-Ré. The Egyptians took the viewpoint that this primal power could defend the child that wanted to serve. They felt and worshipped the powers of Mother Earth and left the care in her hands. For them the body and the life of the soul was now ready to receive the wisdom of the Gods.

These sensitive people understood that each material following disturbed the soul in its longing to reach the deepest concentration, in which the laws could only be experienced. The clothing, the worldliness of the self, attracted its own influence, and with it, a world of disruptions, and they wanted to prevent this by descent into nakedness. The priest was taught:

“If you wish to be one with Mother Nature, strip yourself of everything which belongs to the earth, go naked into the water and feel that this pure and natural unity is a law. Your soul can experience, you yourself will get to know and sense it. The clothing smothers this experience. The material cover

is the desecration of the Gods. Anyone who wishes to go to Amon-Ré, loses himself in the now and then reaches unity, if the anointment is complete.

You innocent people, helpless children of Amon-Ré, do not be ashamed, you will bear that, as a result of which Mother Earth has created you. She bore you and she knows your life. She wants you to come to her, as during the first hours of your birth, you are one in that. She will cherish and protect you again against all the evil around you. She loves her child in this. Your clothing obscures that sacred tie; it breaks the feeling of reaching unity. Go into the Mother and surrender to her.”

The priests went into the water naked and then meditated sometimes naked, if it concerned the development of the mediumship. They went naked to Mother Nature and reached mystical unity because of their pure meditation. For these séances, they experienced the same laws, the contact with the Other Side.

The psychic trance brought them these spiritual miracles. The priest who disembodied was awaited on the Other Side by an astral master, who explained the laws to him in which they now lived. The priest spoke from the universe to the people at the séance on earth and passed to them what he was shown and explained in the astral world. On earth, in his Temple, this wisdom was recorded and laid down in hieroglyphics.

Egypt then experienced the very highest which was ever received by mediums. The gulf between life and death was already bridged. When they had sat down around the medium at a certain time, they suddenly heard the medium speak, after which they could start to ask questions. The seers followed the disembodied person; the people asking questions – usually high priests – gauged the spoken word, asked their questions again, which clearly touched upon the problem being discussed, and then waited again for the answer. These séances lasted until the morning, until the astral master found that the powers of the medium were used up. The masters on this side analysed the wisdom obtained, and established the time of the next séance, the Gods were thanked, and the necessary sacrifices brought, after which the priests could begin their daily task.

The Great Winged One – the medium, who could disembody – underwent the material unity with the earth during the psychic trance. What belonged to the material life was disengaged in this way. Once released from the body as an astral being, the earth ensured the material contact, and the high priests ensured the unity of body and soul. No disruptions could be present between spirit and body, because the medium already experienced thousands of occult dangers, which meant laws for both bodies, that belonged to the earth and the astral world. The priest who had disembodied had to be able to dominate these laws, but was supported by everyone in his

task. All these priests knew the astral laws; they had been able to prepare themselves for these séances as a result of years of study. They were conscious, but received cosmic wisdom through a master on this side.

It sometimes happened that they heard talking outside of the medium. At that moment, they experienced the direct voice. Now the physical gifts were engaged and had started to work. The master on this side could achieve these phenomena, because the great medium possessed the feeling for it. Because of the physical trance all the occult phenomena lay within their reach. What was received during these séances was wonderful for them. In this way, they learned to know life after death, the astral worlds and the spiritual gifts.

The pharaoh with his dignitaries was present at these famous, extraordinary séances several times in order to give the séances colour and dignity, and in order to thank the Gods, and to bring them sacrifices.

It was during that time that the priests carved on the pillars and every square metre of their Temples. The wisdom was carved in hieroglyphics and painted, not one stone remained unused; in order to preserve the teachings received for the next generations. However, this pure, spiritual, natural wisdom, this astral conscious, was first symbolised by them and made unnatural, incomprehensible for the uninitiated, in order to prevent desecration. There was no shortage of these spiritual artists; each priest was a medium and usually a drawing or painting medium. Through the Gods, they received all the psychic and physical gifts and they were grateful for it.

Yet only a few true great mediums lived at that time that helped Egypt to reach this occult height, the remainder of the number of priests could never reach that height. Many people fantasized that it was a dear passion, even if they understood that they were playing with their own lives. They could react as fast as lightning, were extremely sensitive and always ready to absorb visionary pictures, which they were forbidden by the high priests. The longing to be great, to be able to possess the Great Wings, brought them to look for themselves, which usually ended with their death. Because all of them were followed astrally-spiritually by the high priests, so that they could sometimes establish infallibly what their pupils were thinking about. Even if they were asleep, the high priests recorded each frame of mind. As a result of this spiritual unity they established whether or not the laws of their Temple had been overstepped.

The priest, who thought he could just go his own way, was in conflict with the laws of their teachings and received his earned chastisement. For serious offences, a pardon was no longer possible.

The strict discipline, which people applied in these temples, contributed to the construction of the spiritual gifts. However, it also brought about the fact that priests who were not able to hold their own against the tension of the

temple life, started to resist the astral discipline and sought means to make their lives easier. They attracted the help they needed for this themselves, masters who lived in the astral world and who were the representatives of evil.

From that moment, it went downhill and darkness made contact with the earth, as a result of which good would dissolve. The demons of hell had waited a long time for this, now these people who had passed on from the earth received the chance to live it up completely through the material being. These astral demons were usually fallen priests; therefore, people who already had learned the laws on earth. As a result of their death, they entered those laws and now represented them as an astral personality, as a spirit. What these souls sought was only lust, unity with the material life, from which they did not wish to release themselves. Evil made contact; the majority of the priests gave into them completely and experienced the dark powers and forces, black magic. They disembodied, built up a second self and then experienced what they really wanted themselves and where their feelings lay. They were helped by the demons since they shared the experience of lust. The astral monster had to have his share. Because of this the earthly personality dissolved spiritually into the astral being, which usually ended with complete madness, if they were not caught beforehand by the high priests.

When the great psychic medium had exchanged the earthly for the eternal, Egypt had temporarily lost the great contact with the Other Side, the new medium had to be awaited. However, meanwhile the séances just continued and that became fateful for the priests. Amon-Ré would take care of the Great Winged One, a priest gifted by the Gods as a Deity himself, after which the priests could continue their study. In those times, when everyone was attuned to that great moment, they meditated day and night; the spiritual decline emerged as a result of which the astral world of evil received the upper hand. The priest who possessed the Great Wings enjoyed sacred authority and everyone wanted to possess that. This longing and many other characteristics, which represented the lower instinct, asked for the desired contact and attracted this contact to it, but passed into the hands of evil because of this.

They were elevated into the universe one by one. The priests were open, but should have understood that this openness would take them to the abyss. On the contrary, they ignored everything; they wanted to enjoy this sanctity themselves. The demons from hell elevated them into their lives and had it easy because the earthly life of the soul knew the laws. The weak people lost their balance and came into the hands of the astral personality.

It often happened that the Great Winged One was born in the Temple, however, also sometimes outside of the Temple. The Other Side then warned

where the child would be born. The parents gave up their child to Amon-Ré, which was a great event and an honour for them. The whole of Egypt was then attuned to this miracle. The child received a spiritual development, such as could only be experienced in ancient Egypt, and then prepared itself for a great task.

I already told you, the night séances continued, even if they only served to ask the Gods when the child would be born. Usually the high priests already knew years beforehand where the child would be born. However, these séances, which were held by lower forces, did not provide any wisdom. The high priests were able to establish fantasy again and again. If the priest who served as the medium could not defend himself, or produce proof that he was truly eligible for the highest giftedness, then he was faced with death. This priest was then thrown before the wild animals. Now he could give proof. Many people surrendered to this unequal battle, but were slain in a short time. However, those who were able to conquer the animal as a result of their concentration, proved that they possessed gifts and were free.

In this way, every priest who thought he could serve as a medium for the Great Wings received his chance, but the majority succumbed.

The Other Side now spoke absolute nonsense they contradicted themselves. However much these mediums defended themselves and argued that the given depth had never been reached before, that the masters on the Other Side wanted to give them further wisdom, it did not help them, the high priests had a different opinion and presented these mediums with the facts. Many priests lost their lives, until, however, the evil in the astral world had been able to build itself up so high, that the priests lost their hold and started to doubt themselves. That was the moment for ancient Egypt, when black magic conquered white magic and it went downhill, towards darkness.

The dreadful fight between good and evil lasted for centuries and was won by evil. Thousands of priests lost their earthly lives because of it, went mad or were lived through the demons of hell. The spiritual gifts were sullied. The medium was not released from himself, even if everyone tried it, because it was only then that they were accepted as a god. However, anyone who disembodied experienced himself, could not come above his own inner life and conscious, and was not suitable to represent the Great Wings. Anyone who went too far knew beforehand that insanity would attack him as an astral personality and many people recoiled from that. The masters on this side could not elevate these developed priests into their lives, because not one amongst them possessed the grade of feeling to experience the astral laws.

All these priests could disembody, release themselves completely from their material state, but were still not suitable to serve the very highest. During this study, under the wonderful experience of the cosmic wisdom, all

these priests would have succumbed anyway. The masters on this side could gauge their lives and see through them and therefore did not begin to do this, because it would bring them nothing but misery. All of Egypt prayed to the Gods for a Great Winged One, but there was nothing more to pray for, black magic now reigned in all the temples.

Because of all of this I can show you that the Egyptians also had to accept their own grade of life, but they could not reach above it, because spiritual wisdom and gifts called them to a halt. Anyone who reached higher than the conscious achieved succumbed. Yet, all those priests had prepared themselves, got to know the astral laws, but they could not obtain the highest mediumship. They still had to master this sensitivity, about which I spoke. They could heal and were clairvoyant, but the astral wisdom could not be experienced under their own power. They needed spiritual help for this purpose.

A Great Winged One lived once in every hundred years, a spiritual medium that possessed the psychic trance, as a result of which all the gifts could be experienced. These mediums were conquerors in the occult area, the universe belonged to them, and their lives were universally deep and prepared for pure unity with our world.

As I said, when the miracle did not happen and people started to hold séances with inferior mediums, spiritual decline came. The masters on this side withdrew and did not wish to follow the dark lives of the priests, and were not open to lies and deception. They did not serve that destruction. Their spiritual task was over. Now white became black.

The priestesses were raped; under the disguise of sanctity, the priests made themselves completely one with these lives, but saw themselves descending into lust. The lust and animal-like behaviour ruled all these lives; and this was elevated by the demons, so that all these “saints” sunk into a cesspool of human misery. A few good people followed their own path, but were powerless against so much evil, and lost heart. When they also left the earthly life, all the Temples had passed into the hands of evil.

The laws of magic now came forward. To strike someone completely blind from a distance was a small skill for the priests. The sick were also helped to a degree, but other healthy bodies were contaminated and broken down to their very last fibres. And all of this in order to be able to give vent to their hatred! Their biting, deadly concentration penetrated everything, they destroyed every tissue or paralysed the organs, they could descend into a person, because nothing stopped them now, they were rulers in their own territory. When the demonic powers had conquered the heads of the Temples, the seven high priests, the highest authority, not one good priest was left, everyone in the Temple followed and served evil. They had experienced their school of learning and had obtained a degree as priest. The Other Side

followed the decline from the Spheres of Light. What had been worked upon for centuries disappeared from the earth. (The Rosicrucian order saved what could be saved, the only thing that the world possesses and is still in the hands of good.)

There were no longer any astral impossibilities for these priests; they had learned to know the laws of magic. The pharaoh was in their power, the priests ruled Egypt. From that moment, physical phenomena came to the foreground. For a short time, a fresh wind blew through the Temples of Ra-Ré and Isis since the order there had been somewhat restored, but those well-meaning powers were also conquered. Afterwards the famous Egypt dissolved completely into woe and astral misery. The Temples now reached complete decline, the last light of life was extinguished and from then on tables and chairs floated through the space. The priests then learned to know the elementary laws; throwing stones could begin. A spiritual heaven changed into a dark hell!

A great army of dark astral beings helps them to achieve these phenomena. This is precisely what has been awaited for centuries. Magicians hang in invisible ropes, a child climbs up and disappears, dissolves before the spectators in a heaven of Amon-Ré. Now materialisations and dematerialisations are experienced, which are achieved because these priests can be elevated into their dark astral life. (Or it would not even have been possible. These phenomena cannot be experienced by the uninitiated.)

It is wonderful what now happens, but for the Other Side the evoked phenomena have no meaning; the lower part in the human being achieves this. All priests now practice black magic. Many peoples want to possess these gifts and take them over, but one person after another heads for his own decline.

Now the grades emerge for the gifts; one experiences true phenomena, others, on the other hand, experience the reflection of reality and fantasize. The charlatans come forward. The real magician feels that his time has now come to hide himself, at least if he wants to prevent people from imitating his art. He withdraws into his dark existence. The centuries fly past; the wisdom in Egypt belongs to the past. In your own time too a true magician keeps himself hidden, only deception comes forward. Those people want to show their arts, the true magician is a spiritual artist, someone who has conquered the organism. The rest is animal-like scum!

All these people search for themselves and yet one day face their destruction. A time will come when they neglect their own protection. Then they will also be lost. All of them will have to pay toll to their occult, not one person will escape it!

In the East, fakirs and magicians try to reach the height of ancient Egypt.

This is laid aside for one or two people to achieve this aim; the majority succumb in their study. An initiate and a spiritual yogi search for cosmic wisdom, these people tune into the Spheres of Light, to the invisible and visible God and want to get to know the universe. Therefore high and low has come into existence, there are people living in the East who represent white magic and others who represent black magic, precisely as in ancient Egypt. Both grades of feeling are still on earth and represent an own world. However, who amongst them can surrender to the astral masters? You have to search for those instruments, high and low, and the East searches for itself. Anyone who wants to experience the occult laws or the astral wisdom must earn that possession. The East did not understand that and it started its own study.

It must now be clear to you that the Other Side kept control of the spiritual gifts. These spiritual miracles belong to the Spheres of Light; the lower conscious cannot give you this wisdom. Evil mastered occultism, the hells emptied, on earth, lies and deception impeded the spiritual gifts, for which the Spheres of Light felt no respect.

Later, when we analyse the occult laws and the spiritual gifts, you will get to know these truths.

The Western researcher therefore had to search the entire East in order to find a good and reliable medium in our hands. Disappointed, he could return to the West, not one medium of the many thousands whom he met there was able to convince him of the astral world, to give him our wisdom, all these mediums did not know themselves. Academics searched the East; the trivial bit of wisdom they brought for the West was not worth all their efforts. Yet, the East is truly searching for God, for the Creator of all life on earth and in the universe. An initiate, who could have told him about this, keeps himself hidden, he knows that people will not understand him anyway. Those whom the academic from the West met were the charlatans of the East! Who is God and what is God? See here the essential question to which the East and the West is looking for an answer. However, who had understood the true God and His revelations? Is the East capable under its own power of giving you an answer to this? Can the East really establish the deep laws in its own life, so that life on the Other Side lies in his hands like a flower? Is the clairvoyance of the East cosmic viewing? Is the wisdom that is received and experienced there truly from a source, which has experienced the primal attunement? On this journey all of this will be explained to you, we will walk that difficult path together, establish the laws sharply, and actually analyse them.

I made a study of this. I was able to follow the Orientals in their searching from my life, because I locked myself up in their lives. Then I followed white and black magic and the Western medium, I researched evil and good,

because I wanted to be able to now explain these amazing laws to you. I experienced all their phenomena in their Temples and got great respect for the good priests, because I understood their great longing to be able to see the God of all life. As an invisible spectator I lived in their midst and now saw how they experienced the laws of magic.

I am grateful to the God of all life for the task given to me, I am therefore telling you the sacred truth. What is now given to you was experienced by all on the Other Side, all the life of God had to master these laws, if the life of the soul wanted to be able to go higher. The task given to me is the sacred possession of the conscious obtained, and they are the angels on this side, who want humanity on earth to awaken. All of the Other Side is following me!

May God give me the strength to be able to give everything to the earth, it is only then that you will know the occult laws on earth and you will be able to distinguish the good medium from the cheat. That is the intention of the masters, who are in control of what I serve!

Communication with the cross and board and the planchette

The cross and board, and the planchette are possibilities of entering into contact with the Other Side. This method of holding spiritual séances was actually given to you by the Egyptians and remained of all the mighty things that the Egyptians knew in order to speak to our world. In the beginning of the Egyptian development, this contact was the very first experience with the Other Side, but this simple means had to make way for the well-developed mediums. Even if the shape of the wooden cross was a bit different, the meaning of it was not lost in the centuries that passed.

In your own time, hardly anyone knows what happens when you hold the wooden cross and the Other Side speaks. Usually nothing becomes of these séances, since the people present do not know anything about the occult laws of holding a séance, even if it seems so simple. After all, you just have to sit down, lay the wooden cross on your fingers, wait a moment, and look, the wooden cross is already turning and the Other Side is speaking. However, is it so simple? You will now get to know this.

No, it is not so simple. Communications with the cross and board – the board on three balls with a pencil pushed through it – is extremely difficult. Your deceased have to know many astral laws and master them during the séance, or you will experience nothing but misery, troubles, lies and deception, because mocking spirits manifest themselves. Great deals of people live on earth who possess the longing to enrich themselves spiritually. Their churches can no longer tempt them, which are the fault of the teaching of eternal damnation, which brought them to search for it on the occult path. The church lost these souls, because to them God was a Father of love.

Christ brought the Holy Gospel. He pointed out the path to life after death and they wanted to know all about that eternally lasting. Anyone who dared to pluck up courage went on their way, followed séances or took part themselves, but were usually deceived. Many people then turned their backs on séances; their friends who had passed over, parents and family appeared to talk nonsense or were possessed by the devil. Spiritualism had plunged them into misery and it was devil's work! It was regarded as unity with Satan!

These souls should have left the cross and board alone, because they were not prepared. Yet, Christ said: "Study all things and keep the good." However, the good they learned appeared later to be nothing more than pure nonsense, lies and deception. Disappointed they lost heart or went back to their churches, where they were greeted as lost sons and daughters. These

forbidden fruits tasted truly bitter, as sour as vinegar, and yet other people told that they had tasted the honey sweet taste of it. Yes, it was divine! What they received was incredible; they lived in a heaven. Was that not laid aside for the other people?

Many people sought, wanted to get know the divine and taste that spiritual honey, but were thrown out of this paradise by mocking spirits. Other people continued to search, even if it cost them their own personality, they did not give up, séances continued to attract them and they kept trying it again and again.

Thousands of people have had to pay their occult toll and had to bow their heads to the astral laws. They wondered whether these difficulties could be conquered, but no one could give them the answer. However, their feeling of eternity could no longer fall asleep, they continued to seek awake and consciously for the reality in this area. They wanted to get to know what lived behind the shroud, because they had lost their loved ones. They did not hold séances for sensation, it was deadly serious to them, but their lives and their séances failed.

The astral world remained shrouded in a thick haze. If the Other Side passed something on, it was lies and deception. Fathers, mothers, sisters and brothers, family members and acquaintances told the greatest nonsense. They no longer knew their loved ones and wondered whether they had slept all that time. After all, they lived in the Divine Universe. Were their lives standing still? Had they not come any higher? How could it be that they could tell such nonsense? Why did they not tell about that new life? Through the wooden cross, they could talk to them again. Moreover, why could they not and others could? There were people who experienced those wonderful evenings of sacred unity; they were beautiful, spiritual hours of happiness. They felt themselves on sacred ground, exalted above the earthly misery. Could they not reach it?

I was able to follow various séances from this side. I want to analyse one of these meetings, you can then determine for yourself how you must hold a séance and how you can come into contact with your family members, your loved ones, who passed away before you.

Sometimes the people at the séance received spiritual wisdom and a spiritual contact was built up, however, usually people received nonsense. Then there were disruptions, the Other Side said, mocking spirits who were having fun. Did those spirits have nothing else to do? The people at the séance wondered, why did mocking spirits come, after all they wanted the good?

All these people asked to be deceived. I could follow their séance on this side. Their lives were not in harmony with this world, because they did not

understand anything about it. They had never heard a word about it, no one could advise them. They held séances unprepared and now had to accept that the Other Side talked nonsense.

Their own longings dominated the cross and board. Yet, holding a séance seems so simple. You just sit down; take the wooden cross in your fingers and it already turns. The letters of the alphabet are soon spelt out and the Other Side is talking. Prayers were said beforehand, beautiful music played, incense burnt, yet mocking spirits came, and nonsense was told. The Other Side could begin. It is not so simple. Much more is needed for holding a séance with a cross and board or planchette. We will follow all these phenomena.

Four people, two men and two women, sit down for a séance, precautions have been taken, and it is a case of waiting for what will come. They have already been sitting for some time with varying degrees of success, according to them beautiful evenings are experienced, but then suddenly it is awful again and mocking spirits come through. Those mocking spirits spoiled their beautiful evenings. They received nonsense and deception and could not free themselves from those mocking spirits. Yet, they did not give up and continued to hold séances. The first mistakes had already been made, but they could not determine them, themselves. When I came in amongst them it was spelt out:

“It is me, your father.”

This spirit knew them; it had to be their father. He answered their questions, but because of the fluctuations of good and bad they mistrusted him and his son asked:

“Is it really you, father?”

“Yes, children, it is me, your father. Do you not recognize me then?”

They believed him now and waited. A moment later it was spelt out:

“Yes, children, really, it is me. I am called Johan.”

Wonderful”, is the answer, “that is right. But can you tell us a bit more about your life, father? We really want to know what your life is like now. As proof, you see?”

“Yes”, the cross immediately spelt out, “that is possible. It is my birthday on the fifteenth. Your mother exactly two months later. And we are both the same age.”

“That is right, father, it is okay. Can you tell us more, father, because we were made fools of a moment ago.”

“You must be very careful, son, and not jump on the tram any more, it is very dangerous.”

That also appeared to be correct. The spirits know everything, one person says, and they believe it, because father has spoken. Now they do not need any more proof, this is all correct. It is very nice, but a moment later other

spirits come through. Father has gone. Are they mocking spirits? It is said:

“What do you really want? Idiots! What are you doing in the cold? Mind your own business.” They let go of the wooden cross, but after a short while, they just carried on. Father comes back. He has something to tell them. I continued to follow them. I was not seen by any of them. Even if a clairvoyant had been present, they could not have seen me anyway. I followed the séance from my own grade of life and their contact with our world. I saw that the spirit who was called Johan was not even present. That person lived on this side and had not come to them after all. However, these people would call Johan back; now laws came to the forefront, which the people at the séance did not understand anything about. They asked questions again, which were answered by Johan, as they thought, while it was just their own thoughts, which appeared on the board. They asked questions and gave answers themselves!

“Father, are you still there?”

“Yes, my child, I am here.”

“Why do mocking spirits come to us?”

The wooden cross lies on the fingers, but does not say anything; it is a question of waiting for the answer. However, the answer does not come and the son, who is present, asks again:

“Are you still there?”

“Yes, I am here, but have to check it first.”

“That is wonderful, father.” They are happy with this answer. Father will help them. They also understand that is not simple, that is a problem which few spiritualists know about. They will now get to know it, because father is there and father was a good person, who will be happy in his heaven.

“I am happy”, appears on the board. The son, who wants to know more about the mocking spirits, asks:

“Is there something wrong, father?”

There appears quickly and powerfully: “Shut up!”

They put down the wooden cross and stop. This cannot be fought against. A week later they meet again, I am also present and with me the real Johan. This spirit cannot see me, I live in another attunement. I want to remain invisible to him and to everyone, because I am concerned with this séance, with following good and wrong. Johan immediately realizes the danger and tries to connect with them, he knows the great longing of his son and the others to enter into contact with the Other Side. He follows their lives, can determine what their personality is like, sees their aura and now knows that he cannot reach them. The mocking spirits will shut him out and they are present. He is powerless! Yet the wooden cross spells out:

“God is love. How must we show His mercy?” The wooden cross does not

get any further. One person of the earth says:

“Nonsense!”

“Why?”, another asks. “Just read it yourself. It says here: ‘How must we show His mercy?’ That means: ‘How must we be merciful?’”

“You must not judge it so sharply,” says the son of father Johan, “mistakes can come. It was going so well.”

“Nonsense!”

They spelled their own thoughts. Then came:

“Pray, let us pray.” Everyone prayed then continued a moment later. However, there was no one on this side who told them to pray. It was their own thoughts; father Johan could not reach them. They did not receive any spiritual food this evening either. The unconscious spoke to them; it was nonsense. “We would be better to stop”, one person thought, “because nothing will come anyway.” However, the others do not want to know anything about it. Perhaps something will come of it after all. They will continue these séances. People ask the medium – the son – what he thinks about it. However, he does not know. “And yet”, he says after some thought, “it was my father.”

“Certainly like my mother”, a woman that lets herself be heard, “deception as well.”

“We are no good for this”, a third person says, “you have to have strength for this and none of us has it.”

This man is telling the truth. Not one of them possesses it, because they are not prepared, they know nothing about this simple séance holding.

“And yet”, says the son, “I felt something.”

“What then?”

“Yes, I do not know, I cannot say, but I felt something, I know for sure that father is there. Yet, I do not understand it.”

In addition, the others now understand even less than a moment ago, it is becoming more and more complicated.

“Oh”, the son suddenly says, “now I know. I felt fear. It was fear, but fear of what?”

“Yes, that’s something, what should you be afraid of? I do not understand it”, his wife lets him know.

“I felt some kind of talking”, says the son, “but what should I talk about? Can you understand that?” The others do not understand it. Moreover, the son of father Johan finds it incredible himself.

What does all of this mean? Powers are needed for holding a séance with a cross and board, which means, sensitivity of a medium! And none of them has any of this. Yet, as a result of this, these séances come about. One grade of the inner life is needed of the seven, which you have already learned, and

the laws of which I explained to you a little, or nothing will become of this séance holding. As a result of their own will, because of their longing, the wooden cross entered into connection, it started to turn and spell out, it gave an answer to the questions asked. And no spirit is to blame for it!

As a result of your own thoughts and feelings, the wooden cross starts to move. You give yourself an answer to your thoughts, expressed in words, because the Other Side cannot reach you. You are tuned into the séance, not to being passive. That is wrong, because of this you close yourself off to our side, to this contact. A spirit of the light cannot reach you now, but the mocking spirits can!

I saw from my own world that the father tried everything to enter into contact with his son. He wanted to reach this unity from feeling to feeling, but was disrupted by mocking spirits. He tried it in different ways; he wanted to make it clear that they had to stop. He placed fear in his son. That fear was weakly felt, but although the earthly personality took over these feelings from him, it did not take action. The father went to pieces because of their longing and ignorance, and their lack of sensitivity.

No matter how much effort he made, the people at the séance could not be elevated into his life. His children wanted this contact, wanted to speak to the Other Side, and for at least a moment feel life after death. He could elevate his son, who had little sensitivity, into his life after a thorough development, but it was no use to him now, the inner life of this child refused. This father tried every possibility, because danger threatened. I could not do anything for him either; all of them were also out of my reach.

Dark spirits wanted to take possession of the inner life of the people present. They hoped to experience the material life again because of this; they searched for it, for the warmth of the body and for a great deal of other matters, for earthly love. As a result of these séances, they hoped to get this feeling, because the earthly people opened their inner dwelling to them. These spirits had not even sunk deep, or they would have known where they could have a fling on earth and they would not even have visited these séances. They now wanted to enjoy themselves and achieved this because of the séance holding. The earthly people had opened wide the doors of their soul, so that they could enter undisturbed.

As a result of the longing of the people at the séance this spiritual contact was achieved, which the father wanted to prevent, since he saw that they give themselves the answer to the questions that they asked. The language of the mocking spirits reminded them of the rough reality, even if they were not murderers. This mentality tries to find it somewhere else; it knows that there is nothing to be experienced at these séances. These wretches wanted to enjoy material unity and if possible nice food and drink. The mother body attract-

ed them, the physical contact of the earth. That can be achieved for these souls, millions of souls on this side search for it in the sphere of the earth with people, and achieve what they wanted to experience willingly. By connecting with man and woman, they reach this unity, if the inner life is open to them, or these lives call them to a spiritual halt. As a result of these séances, they creep into the aura of the people present. What do they do? This can only be felt, not a word is said about it, this game takes place in your life in complete silence, and without your knowledge. Many of the participants' at a séance are contaminated by it, and were taken over within a short time!

You probably think that this is not possible and that you are not open to it. Do you think that you are free from this contamination? Perhaps, released from these longings? It is possible, you can even experience your third sphere on earth, but then your life is as we experienced it, consecrated! There is no more longing in you; you are spiritually free from every material lust. You have no longing any more for nice food, you no longer dress flashy and you no longer know what your own body is like, you have conquered all the laws of it. You are spiritually pure! That is possible. However, most people who hold séances has love, and they search for spiritual warmth, in addition, anyone who loves and wants to experience some happiness, is open to the astral world, also to mocking spirits. Really, holding a séance with a cross and board is the most difficult thing there is in this area of course.

You are now a spiritual saint, have attunement to the shining spheres and possess the feeling for these séances. However ... other people are not yet so far and you hold séances with them. These people still have to master the feeling.

Therefore there are fewer people on earth who are completely free from material feelings, because you can possess them consciously and unconsciously, voluntarily and involuntarily. You still have to learn that, but that is only possible in our life.

The mocking spirits experienced these séances only for material contact. Because of the coming together of two worlds they soon find the inner life to which they have attunement. The aim intended is then reached and the connection achieved. These souls eat and drink through you, as I already remarked a moment ago, they lay next to you and in you as a result of this contact to sleep, to rest and to enjoy your physical warmth. They live, as your own child has experienced, on your breast. They snuggle into your inner dwelling and do not consider leaving. You do not feel that this astral life is in your life, your feeling for this lives in the higher conscious, this is another world than yours, and you still have to awaken for it. This life is as you feel yourself!

At these séances, there was contact, even if the actuality of becoming one

still had to take place. Meanwhile, the mocking spirits tried it and wanted to take it just so far; it was only then that they would enjoy your life.

I already told you, these people, as astral personalities, are not so bad, because a demon acts differently. It shows you the luminous cross if necessary, or shows you a sacred form, the aura of which blinds you, so that you think you have reached connection with a spirit of the light. These beings take you as a result of prayer to your spiritual funeral pyre and they let you burn alive, in other words they adulate you, give you everything you long for, but you irrevocably face your own destruction. These demons pray with you, reach complete unity with your inner life, but meanwhile suck you completely empty, physically as well as mentally. Then they carry on, or you are possessed and do not get rid of them again for the rest of your earthly life.

I continued to follow these people, because I saw what father Johan felt and wanted to prevent.

When I appeared in their midst at their following séance father Johan was already present. I had meanwhile experienced séances by other people and could determine good and evil. This spirit was not away from his children for a single second, he continued to follow them. He probably got a chance to be able to intervene. He could not find peace and wanted to prevent a great disaster.

One of the people at the séance read out a passage from the bible. They thought they would eliminate the dark spirits, and if possible, convert them. Then sacred music was played and the Ave Maria resounded throughout the small room and rose upwards, into the universe. It did me good when I received these pure sounds and father Johan also thought it was wonderful. In this way they thought that they were ready to start and put the wooden cross on their fingers to attune to the Other Side. The cross immediately turned, made furious movements, in order to apparently say that the person who had made the wooden cross move felt happy, and was pleased that they were together again. The power of the cross was enormous when it spelled out:

“Good evening. I am back again, your father.”

Father was back; but these thoughts were from themselves. This “good evening” was part of the past, it was something, which they already knew, that seemed very ordinary to them and was part of this evening, but the meaning of which they would not understand anyway, if their father had really come to them and had told something about it. This “good evening” was the betrayal of the devil for the first Adam and Eve, the feasting from the forbidden tree, the delicious sweet for the child, which the mother has put away, but which the child wants to possess anyway. This start was wrong! They drew the “good evening” and the “here I am again, your father” themselves from the cross and board, they knew this saying. And because they knew

it, actually counted on it, they now already held a séance themselves. At the same time, they closed themselves off completely to their father! This “good evening”, which makes many people at a séance descend to deception and fantasy, then to the mocking spirits, is a great stumbling block for holding a séance with a cross and board, with the planchette or with your well-known knocking tables, which answer your questions by tapping out the alphabet.

Because of their longing they created a situation in order to be able to begin. Well, they had a beginning! And now? What would father say? As fast as lightning the cross spelled that there were powers present, which promised them an extraordinary evening. Father was there, but could not give an answer. And immediately afterwards, the cross is still in their hands and doubts. Then – suddenly, it spells: ‘God is love’. It is a case of waiting again. Now there comes:

“God takes care of all His children.”

The wooden cross has started to show doubt. That wooden thing, which can give proof of a strong temper, can be sensitive as people would wish to be as a human being, can represent a great deal of personalities, and tell you of happiness and of much misery, that same wooden cross is now as silent as the grave. The famous thing has nothing to say, the blessed cross remains silent. However, with a jerk it comes to itself, as if it was shaken by a firm hand, someone has demanded it to start working, because the time is precious and the amazing thing spells:

“Anyone who believes in God, is at home!”

Would you not fall on your knees and thank God? However, I cannot determine these feelings with all of the people at the séance, they apparently have no need to thank God for these clear words. They are at home with their friends, the son and his wife, but they now feel close to God.

“I wanted”, the dear son says, “you to tell us something different.”

Good heavens, this is sacrilege. The wooden cross does not go into it. They wait, possibly ...? One emerges because of another, one word attracts other words to it and then they would be able to continue. The question is asked:

“May we know, father, what is disturbing us here?”

There is no answer, at least, they think that it is taking too long and the son therefore asks again:

“May we ask questions, father?”

It is answered immediately: “I am already waiting for you, my son.”

Together they know that this is suspicious. Nevertheless, they apparently go into it and after controlling his emotions, the son says:

“Wonderful, father. Will you tell us then, explain, why we keep being disturbed? Why are there always mocking spirits here? Is the house contaminated? Why is it so hopelessly bad? Can you not prevent that, father?”

They get no answer to the questions. They would not have received this either if their séance had been completely closed off. Asking more than one question creates anxiety, disharmony. No spirit can suddenly give you an answer to all these questions. Yet there also comes:

“Not always.”

They do not understand the answer. What does father mean by these words? It is not an answer to their questions. The son now asks:

“What do you mean, father?”

See now for yourself, these questions cannot be answered. Good séances fail by asking the wrong questions. I wanted to call to them to ask only one question, but they would not hear me anyway. However, father Johan says:

“I will do my best.” They do not doubt these words; but another person asks:

“Is it you yourself, father?”

“Yes, children”, immediately the cross flies over the board. There is power in that incomprehensible thing again; they will receive the proof of it. The father says again:

“Yes, children, it is me”, and they accept this personality. Then father would tell of his eternal life. They truly received a lesson in life. The father spoke of love. They had to love their neighbours. Then he also said a few words about justice. It was suddenly going well, almost of its own accord. However, I saw and established that this came from themselves, mainly from the son. He would represent his father. They asked questions and gave answers themselves. The father meanwhile tried to influence his son, but suddenly there were disruptions again. He could clearly see these disruptions and follow them. They were mocking spirits again. However, they were also powerless, because these people could not be reached now, they had closed themselves off to everything on this side and thereby sought the higher life. There was no question of a material contact that possibility did not exist.

The father would have wanted to tell a great deal about his own life, but he had to accept that his children could not be reached!

The fact that it was suddenly going so well was because they were spelling the words themselves. What was spelt out was a part of their intellect, their own conscious. Yet when they started to ask questions, their inner life suddenly refused, they now disengaged their own will for that matter. While they all waited for the answer, the wooden cross lay in their hands as if frozen. They could get no life into that thing, because their inner life was also standing still, this machine did not receive a spiritual flow from the personality. Now that there were no powers present, their will refused. This waiting closed off the doors of their souls.

However, it is being completely empty of thought, which they should have

possessed and repeatedly experienced and never forgotten, because then their father could have achieved something. Now, there came:

“In our life, there is love. There is no one who has to feel unhappy when love is in you. God is almighty and takes care of all of us. There is still light in the spheres and it is so beautiful where we live. Oh, if mother could see it one day, she would not miss me for a second, she knows what awaits her here. There is no eternal damnation.”

Before all of this was received, a good while passed, letter after letter was received and assembled into words. Yet there was no one on this side who had given it to them, these were also their own thoughts. All these sayings belong to them. These are answers that are thought up and felt by the human inner life. These thoughts receive spiritual meaning because these people hold a séance; nevertheless, they are their own thoughts. These feelings are drawn up in such a way as if the Other Side wrote them down. They know what is said, it is part of their intellect. Not one answer that would explain a spiritual law can come through the cross, all these sayings get their own glory, the emotional value of the earthly personality. We are faced with the grades of life, the life attunement of these people. When their questions were asked, the cross refused: there was no inspiration now. What was said was their own knowledge; they knew so much about our life. What do the occult laws say about this? What do the grades of feeling have to tell us? As a result of your love, your inner life as a medium, this spiritual sensitivity and the power of your personality, we try to build up a contact. However, even if you have much love to give, even if you built up and earned your own kingdom of God, that still does not mean that you are ready to take part in a séance, or are a medium who can enter into connection with our world. Truly, holding a séance with a cross and board is a cosmic event, a great problem.

It is not so simple, it is the most difficult thing in this area for you as a human being, because it means that you release both your legs from the earth, lose the material ground from under your feet! It is only when you can do this that it is laid aside for us to draw those powers from your life, as a result of which we can condense our life. If you cannot give yourself for it completely and thereby miss the sensitivity, we go to pieces because of your life and you in turn, because of the occult laws, and now no connection is possible. You had better stop because you are giving yourself for nothing!

This grade of feeling therefore has no meaning for the spiritual gifts. And, this séance holding is a gift. When we come to you through the cross and board, you can receive worldly wisdom. The gift is now the word, the word the gift. That is given to you and actually has attunement to the writing or drawing of a medium and speaking under inspiration, to all the psychic gifts which reach development as a result of spiritual intuition.

However, let us go back to the four people holding a séance, who cannot be reached by us. The only thing we can do is try to elevate one of these four people into our life. Four people at the same time is not possible and two is not possible either, at least very difficult, if there are no powers present. If there is enough power, then we are able to suddenly elevate thousands of people into our life, but then other laws come to help your life, as a result of which we can bring a mass of people to unity. Now the universe helps us!

When two people dominate the cross and board, we are already powerless, even one wrong thought calls us to a halt. That is one law for the cross and board and for the planchette. For some séances, four people can be reached sooner than two can, because we can now work out who is suitable. However, we are then faced with problems, because four people can never give themselves completely, one disturbs the other and overthrows him spiritually because of his own longings. Since we do not receive the desired thing, that two people of one colour, from one grade of life can give us, there are disruptions. You create those disruptions yourself because you are not suitable for these séances. You think too much and you may not think. You may not think of anything, or you will call us to a halt. If we can close off the participants, they will receive spiritual wonders, but that is a great rarity, a great wonder!

Almost no one in the West possesses being completely empty for these séances. Emptying is the most difficult thing for holding a séance, it is the wonder for you, and for the East it is a great, very deep study. If you can do it, you are a spiritual genius. We will also come across that soon, then it will become clear to you.

Danger threatened at this séance, because the people present would later start to ask questions, which would put them in connection with death. The father already saw those questions beforehand and felt the moment approaching. They would answer those questions themselves, just like all the others. He saw their difficulties, saw the misery that would occur because of it, but could not do anything for them. I was also powerless.

His son was sensitive, but not ready for these séances. He did not possess precisely enough sensitivity in order to make it possible that the father could speak through him from feeling to feeling. He could not do anything for them in this case. His son did not feel him clearly enough. Moreover, putting him in trance would not work, and was completely ruled out. What they now received did not extend their own conscious, they asked questions and gave answers themselves. All of them lacked the feelings of a medium, the spiritual sensitivity for our world.

I had already been following these séances for a few months, but they did not receive a word outside their own conscious. Sometimes it went really

well, they received a wonderful evening according to their feelings, until they themselves were exhausted and gave in again for a moment to the cross, which spoke nonsense. They immediately recovered, their inner life came into resistance against this, the son and two others absorbed the wooden cross and now words were spelled out quickly and sufficiently. Those evenings were wonderful, one even better than the other was; now they were happy. However, there was not a word that came from the Other Side.

Weeks passed, they no longer let go of what was achieved, they no longer wanted to lose, and they have to continue at this height. Everything goes so smoothly and the wooden cross spells out beautiful sentences. What do you think of it?

“Good evening, my children. I am back again. You can ask questions.”

“May we thank you, father, for all the beautiful things you have given us? We are so happy.” The father says:

“Why do you want to thank me? Is God not the highest of all? Must we not think of Him? I am just a child of God. I am a servant. Did Christ not teach us that? Let us pray and thank God.”

The wooden cross prays: “Oh, God of all life. Give us the strength to be able to continue this life, give us the view, the true knowledge, and never leave us alone. Feel our will to come to You, give us the strength, so that we can keep going. All of us wish to serve. I want to be a child. Amen.”

Is this not Christian? Is there anything to be said about this? No, dear reader, definitely not. This is a good and simple prayer, sent up to God, but this prayer is really human, really earthly, it is charged with material thoughts and feelings and does not reach any higher than the conscious of the human being who has sent it up. That prayer was given to you through the bible; it is the received possession of your own inner life. A spirit of the light prays differently. This is therefore the prayer of one of the people at the séance, but no one sees through it or can establish that this appears from his own brain and longings. They think it is wonderful and the prayer is simple as such, but I repeat to you: a spirit of light prays differently, he is completely separate to your bible; he knows the laws of life and death. Then “father” says:

“Life on earth must be directed at God. Anyone who follows that receives the heavens and will find his place next to Him, who knows his life. All of us have experienced that. We know that God is love. We live according to the laws of God, we have experienced that God loves us. Which one of you can accept it? Is God not worthy of being worshipped? Did Paul not say that eternal life is within you?”

Now there is not one of the people present who thinks it through and eliminates his feelings, but the others carry on and also elevate him again into their ecstasy. However, he will remember it, soon everything will be

read out anyway. The “father” continues, tells a great deal and all of them think it is wonderful. Then the séance is closed. The discussion can begin.

“Stop”, says one person, “read that out again.” The son reads:

“Did Paul not say that eternal life is within you?”

“Stop, that is it. Did Christ not say that? Are those not the words of Christ?”

“Ugh, how critical you are. That is a shame, after such an evening! No, that is sacrilege.” The others also think that, but he will check it out.

“Of course”, says the son, “I understand you, what you think is good, but will Paul not have repeated his Master’s words? Do we not tell it to others, exactly as we received it, what father tells us, what he gives us? This is a pity, you can be critical, but this is destruction.” Also, the person who made the remark now thinks that the son is right, he will not be so critical, he resolves. However, after all that nonsense he can still be critical. They separate and will come back in a week, at the same time, in order to continue.

I follow them and it is going great, not one mocking spirit can approach them. There is now no danger because they hold the séance themselves. All those thoughts come forth from their better self. The man with his critical feeling is right, it was Christ who said: “Eternal life is in you, people!” However, the son does not know the bible as well, his friend and the others at the séance do. They continue but this séance holding has nothing to do with our side. They have taken their own lives in their hands, have tuned into the good, but one after the other knows what will be spelled out. However, that is not discussed. They are holding a séance! However, one evening will be fateful for them, one question can bring them into misery. The son is talking and asks, after “father” has spoken:

“Can you also tell me, father, whether Loes should be operated upon?”

The waiting lasts surprisingly long this time. All of them feel it. There is something again. They had not felt such a thing for a long time. Are the mocking spirits coming back? The previous evenings it happened of its own accord, “father” gave them an immediate answer, now it is taking a long time! Why? They can get no life into the wooden cross. Is it going wrong again? They become afraid of it. The wooden cross weighs a thousand kilos; it cannot be lifted. They feel extremely miserable. It is taking so long that the son asks:

“Are you still there, father?”

“Yes”, comes reasonably quickly, “I am here.”

“Why do you not answer then, father?”

“I have to examine her first, don’t I?”

That is the reason. They did not think of that! But of course. Father can see through her. He will know! It takes a moment and then the cross hesitantly

spells as if it is being put in motion by a beaten dog:

“Yes, my son, now I know, Loes will not be operated upon.”

“Wonderful, father.” The son looks at his Loes, she laughs and the others wish her good luck. That is now the Other Side. That is their “father”!

“Thank God, father, I am so grateful to you!”

“Father” says: “Just treat her, I will help you.”

Even better. It is a solution. They did not think of this.

The son quickly asks: “Am I a medium? I mean, a healing medium?”

“Would one word have passed my lips if it was not true?”

“Wonderful, father. I will help Loes. What must I do?”

“Place your hands on the sore spot, I will help you. God is love.”

The others wish him this happiness, he is a medium and it is his “father” who is in control. However, it is wonderful. Loes can be relieved. “Nothing will happen to us!” he says to Loes. His wife nods at him that it is okay. They think it is a wonderful message. They decide that they no longer need a doctor; they will cure themselves. The Other Side brings about these miracles. They think that the Other Side cannot be missed. And it goes well, actually of its own accord, frighteningly well! The wooden cross now flies over the table. “Father” tells something about the bible and says that they have to love each other; they have now seen what love is capable of. They pray together, “father” Johan gives them his blessing and they turn the cross. This evening is also over. However, Loes has a pain in her stomach and immediately goes home to bed. She is exhausted.

What do these séances teach us? The father could not reach them, but very serious messages come through the wooden cross. How does their own conscious act, the actual inner life of the people at the séance?

The wooden cross turns as a result of their will, but you already know that. When the question was asked, whether an operation is necessary, it lay stone-dead on the table. They had tuned into their own lives. Their will had been disengaged. They were completely empty.

That is now the moment when we could begin building up, they must always hold a séance like that, be completely passive and think of nothing, nothing. The father has to give an answer, but it takes too long. The son starts to think again and he takes the others with him, because they see that life comes into the wooden cross again, their powers also come back. Their will is crawling, just like the wooden cross as it slowly moves across the board like a beaten dog and sighs under this heavy load, which the people at the séance have placed on it. What will the answer be? It takes a while, they do not dare to think, it is a serious question. Then it comes, still hesitant, then a bit stronger, the others take over the feeling and ... the fatal word is there. Now they no longer doubt, the wooden cross flies, it is moving of its own

accord again.

Then the wooden cross has to give the answer, it did not receive the inspiration from them. It was lifeless.

Remarkable, they thought. Since they hold a séance themselves and not one spirit is capable of helping them, is their inner life still so hard for you to understand? Does the wooden cross not interpret all of their thoughts? Has this wooden thing not received a personality? Look properly and you will see, you can follow that personality and even determine to whom it belongs. The wooden thing gets its own character, its own choice of words; it spells for you, but ... because of the others who hold the séance with you.

These people lived next to reality. They built up a beautiful castle in the air, a phase, which must be their father. This woman had to be operated upon. However, they could not receive this wisdom, they could not be reached. We could not dominate their will.

These souls longed too intensely for the Other Side, but almost all people do that. For these souls, it became fateful. They had no understanding of the difficulties which holding a séance causes and they do not know the laws or each other's inner life. The son does not want any trouble, he does not want any operation and he knows that a spirit can see through the material body. They accept! Moreover, the wooden cross reports that God is love. A small drama took place at this séance, which these souls were not aware of, but which would have dreadful consequences. This small drama would cause suffering and sorrow for the son and lies and deception for the others, a great disappointment, yes, it would make them curse the Other Side. The son could play very beautiful music and pray very well, read from the bible, but all these good qualities could not prevent that Loes would experience a great deal of laws, which ensured that she would soon get to know life after death.

For us these grades of feeling could not be reached, they lay too far from each other and clashed for holding a séance. God did not come to their aid, because the occult laws have to be experienced and they had no feeling for this. Praying alone does not help! Even if you pray so intensely, so purposefully, it does not mean anything, does not help you, because you have to get to know the occult laws. You have to go through these laws to the spiritual gifts. The father had to accept for this reason that his children were deceiving themselves.

What they had not expected happened anyway, the illness got worse. The son helps her, places his hands on the sore spot, but Loes is already lying unconscious in her bed. Father has said that he will help, and did. However great the trust is, the spiritual laws ask for experience! No soul can escape this. Father – *father* helps! Since it does not occur to the son that this has nothing to do with the Other Side, the belief is strong, but for that matter

childishly unreal. The sober person of the earth, a brother-in-law of his who calls unexpectedly and sees Loes, runs out the door without asking anything and fetches a doctor. The doctor comes and demands an emergency operation. Why did they wait so long?

The doctor says something about peritonitis. The son does not know whether it is serious; he continues to believe in a miracle.

Loes is immediately taken away from him, brought to the operating theatre and operated upon. The others are also there. They do not dare to look at each other. They feel guilt, but do not know why. These adults stand facing each other like little children, ask each other for forgiveness and feel broken. The blood rushes to their heads, there is something wrong. They know all too well: "father" talked nonsense. But what a pity, it was going so great. The doctor enters and asks:

"Are you Mr B.?"

"Yes, Doctor."

"Well, look, we did everything we could do, but this illness has gone on too long, you should have warned us earlier."

"What is it?"

"I tell you that you should have reported it earlier. The situation is very serious. But we will see."

When the doctor speaks again, it is to tell them that Loes has gone to sleep for good! Loes will only awaken on the Other Side, someone is waiting for her in life after death. She will now experience the miracles, she will return with father Johan to the earth, experience how they hold séances and how she learned to know death as a result of it. Whether Loes died in her own time does not matter here, these séances were to blame for her misfortune, for her early passing over.

Now the cursing started. The Other Side is mad, there are no spirits. The father is a bit of poison and holding séances is devil's work. The wooden cross was burnt and the friendship broken. They felt hate for each other. Fortunately, they had a lucky escape, they say. Death also sneered at them, but they now just call for the help of a doctor, they have had enough of all that nonsense. Mud is thrown at them, especially by their friends and acquaintances of another faith. However, none of that matters, the occult laws required the spiritual and physical toll of them. Loes has had to pay that toll with her own life. These people are to blame for their own misery. They walk an unnatural path; they wanted to possess gifts, powers and a higher conscious, which did not belong to them. Unprepared, they surrendered to themselves!

I told you repeatedly, these people hold séances under their own power, but thousands of people actually do so. There is only one good closed circle,

which has formed itself amongst them and we are in control of it. One in thousands of these circles is good, the rest hold séances themselves!

The people on earth including the spiritualist think the cross and board is a simple means for spiritual communication, but lack any knowledge of it. However, for our life it is the most difficult thing there is and namely because we cannot dominate you.

The cross and board now gets a cosmic meaning, it comes into connection with laws which belong to our life, but the powers, the depths and the severity of which people on earth do not know. If we want to speak to you as spirits, and outside of your own conscious and inner life, then in order to completely disengage your personality because of this, we have to be able to conquer all these difficulties outlined, if we want to protect you from a great deal of trouble and occult misery.

We are now faced with the seven grades of the inner life. Your life must be in harmony with ours, we have to reach spiritual unity from feeling to feeling, or you hold a séance yourself. You have to possess this sensitivity; it is the emptying of your inner life, being passive by necessity, the release from your own self, as a result of which the Other Side can elevate you into her sacredness. There are numerous possibilities, as a result of which I can show you how difficult this séance holding is.

The occult laws now emerge. These laws have attunement to your inner life or they disengage your grade of life, as a result of which you cannot be reached. However, through these laws we have to achieve the connection with us, for which much time is needed. If the people holding a séance, whom I told you about, had been able to give themselves completely, then the father could have built up a contact. Even if it takes years, you still have to wait and persevere, until the wooden cross spells outside of your thoughts and inner life, because it is only then that we can begin our work and pass on spiritual wisdom to you. This wisdom is far above your own intellect, knowledge, feelings and thoughts, because you are then connected with the universe and life after death.

However, we see beforehand whether it is worth our while being present at the séance, because we know our time will be wasted and we therefore do not start. It is only if we determine that the effort will be rewarded and we will be able to reach many people that we will start building-up. Once it is at that stage, then you will feel the working of the wooden cross and we will have closed off all disruptions for you. You will soon get to know whether this closing off, as a result of which you have your contact, is so simple. You can then judge for yourself whether you have to continue with your séances, or whether you would be better never to start. We have warned you against all the dangers and laws and disclosed the possibilities for you of achieving

something.

Holding a séance with a cross and board can be wonderful for you, but do you know that we seek out our people, if we want to pass on something from this side to humanity? Only those who can be elevated into the third grade of the inner life can serve for this purpose, since we have to dominate them in feeling. That is only possible if we reach unity from feeling to feeling, we then become like flowers of the same colour on such an evening and our souls melt into one. If I wish to bring you outside your own inner life, then it is necessary that you lose your own thoughts and feelings, whereby I have to help you. From your part, I expect full submission, and being passive. Completely emptying yourself is not so simple. Soon you will understand that you cannot even do that, unless you are a genius in concentration.

I myself lay within you the feeling to be passive and you know it, because anyone who starts to hold séances just has to surrender himself completely, and yet almost no one does that. In truth you dominate me and are intense in feeling and thinking, even your concentration of willpower is still tuned in. Anyone who starts to hold séances has also heard talk of this passiveness and wants to practice it. The initiated know all of that, give advice to others, but we know that these people do not understand any of it themselves. I therefore have to make sure that all of them think of nothing and surrender completely. However, numerous thoughts go through you that you cannot suppress, which still have to be conquered in order to make our séances succeed. This emptiness plays an enormous role for holding a séance and is really the most necessary thing, which you control yourself. If you can release yourself from your own life and you have the sensitivity of a medium, you can be used as a medium.

I no longer wish to keep the sacred truth from you. If you wish to know: you cannot empty yourself, think empty, only a learned yogi or an initiate from the East, fakirs and magicians and other occultists can do that, because they have been able to follow a study. You in the West have no knowledge of it; you do not know where to start. You think yourself full rather than that you think yourself empty.

After all, do you not long for a nice evening? Now you are already wrong. You are now also thinking. If you have the wooden cross in your hands, you start to think of everything, which lives in and around you. You are thinking! You are now already holding a séance and namely a personal one. However, the others also have their own thoughts regarding all this beauty, forming ideas in thought, and those thoughts call me to a halt. They think that they can really see and feel that the spiritual leader is about to come; they visualize beautiful phenomena and feel happy that they may see it. This is then your contact and theirs as well, but for us it is absolutely wrong! You

have to be able to give yourself completely afterwards, it is only then that I, or your father, or mother, or whoever, can start with the construction of our contact. However, your personality cannot be disengaged just like that, this is extremely difficult.

These thoughts of a nice evening and many others do not only disturb me but disengage me irrevocably. I am now outside of your life and still have to try to reach you under my own powers. And that is no longer possible now; we achieve nothing. There are just a few people in the West who can empty themselves of thoughts. There is one out of thousands in the East who can achieve this feat. Now we know how the East is attuned, you will certainly feel how difficult this must be for you. A study of thirty years is needed for it, for some people this study takes a lifetime; other people cannot reach one grade, because there are also seven grades here before you have completely emptied your thoughts. All those other people do not even become released from themselves. However, just imagine, thirty years long, the same thing every day, to be tuned into emptying your thoughts every second, in order to achieve nothing after all. Just ask a yogi about it, the whole of the East, people will tell you or they smile scornfully, because the East knows that the West is not suitable for it. People will ask you what you do in society. Then go further in your society and do not interfere in matters, which represent their own world above your own life, because your life is split.

It takes that long to achieve something in the occult laws for the East. After what I have told you, are you still going to hold a séance? The Oriental develops his concentration in the right direction; you do not even know where you must start. One or two people in the East achieve something, the rest of those millions of souls succumb, have to accept that they can never experience themselves, because that is how it is! Those people also lack the feeling, the sensitivity; their grade of feeling has no meaning for the spiritual gifts and the occult laws.

You therefore have or you do not, and if you have it, you could signify a spiritual miracle in the West. We can then make use of your inner life and manifest ourselves to you.

All the great mediums live in this situation, but now a spirit of light can play on the life and pass on his conscious as wisdom.

The priests in ancient Egypt also followed a school of learning, but the highest they could achieve was conquering themselves, becoming empty in order to be able to experience and it was only then that the occult laws advanced. Only a few priests became completely free of themselves, all the others were still in conflict with their own self. The priest with the Great Wings conquered all these laws and the Other Side could work through him. Only as a result of this being completely empty the priesthood and mediumship

could be raised to an enormous height, so that this amazing medium could enter the astral world.

If you can reach this height as a Westerner, it is obvious that you will experience the spiritual miracles, which can take place outside your own will and knowledge. As a result of your grade of feeling, the Other Side manifests itself; it is necessary for spiritual communication, or we have to accept our powerlessness, because you are interrupting!

The Oriental studies for many years, but if he does not obtain his grade in one lifetime and death comes, he knows that a new life will come for him and that he will probably obtain his victory there. And when that life does not give the desired result either, then the next life will have to decide, but he continues until the spiritual victory is achieved: to him the conquering of all material and spiritual laws which have attunement to his life, and as a result of which he experiences the occult phenomena.

For the East it is succumbing or achieving, because even if many lives are needed for it, people know there that all of the personality must be devoted to it. Their fall is mostly the experiencing of madness, they pay their occult toll, which not one soul can avoid. People also know that their willpower can be developed and if the highest is reached, everything in this area lies within their reach and they are conquerors of the occult laws, as their own life attunement is. For they never reach above their own grade of life!

Many people are chased from the temples or obtain their grade for the priesthood, other people fall back into street occultism, lie and cheat the masses, and they help themselves with the little power of concentration, which they were able to master and show their arts on the street. If I wish to manifest myself through you, then I will need ninety percent of your power of thought, if I wish to achieve something through your life. The cross and board séances require and demand your full submission. The people described previously only gave five percent power of feeling, the other ninety-five percent continued to dominate four-fold. The father was therefore faced with four times ninety-five percent willpower and he alone is one hundred percent. How does he wish to conquer these powers and completely disengage them? When the people at the séance cannot make themselves passive, there is no question of us coming through. This dominating percent continues to think and now holds a séance itself! However much this father wanted to communicate, the occult laws called him to a halt.

During these séances, your own thoughts are the living stumbling block for us.

However, you will think, how can I master this sensitivity? Now we are faced with a very great problem. Because what is sensitivity? It is a feeling outside of your own life, a life which lies above that of you. What is over-

sensitivity? It is consciously fathoming another grade of life, the true feeling of being able to follow another life, then descending and becoming one is experienced. This sensitivity comes from your personality. If this personality is not spiritually sensitive, you will certainly sense it, then there is nothing for our world to feel.

That feeling can only be mastered as a result of the experience of suffering and sorrow. This becomes the sensitivity; because of your life experience something in your life bends and breaks, which adjusts itself and becomes pure spiritual love. This experience becomes spiritual knowledge, worldly wisdom! And in order to achieve that you need many lives, many lives, before this power of feeling, this sensitivity reveals itself to your personality.

But who wants misery? Who wants to reach spiritual knowledge through misery? Yet, experience has taught us that we only advanced as a result of experiencing suffering, every moan in life gives you worldly wisdom, at least if your personality has become sensitive, because most people are like the living dead. They are still unaware.

Experience works on the heightened conscious. The feeling is dominant for your society, even if you can reason very sensibly on earth. Writing without feeling is living dead; all art, which emerged outside this warmth, is not art, it is material nonsense. Feeling is sanctifying; it is inspirational fire! Feeling is creation, the Divine perfection. Anyone who possesses a lot of this sacred fire is open to all the life of God and is suitable for the mediumistic gifts and all the occult laws.

When a fakir has conquered himself, when his concentration is developed, he can apply the local trance to the material organs, he can stab himself with a sharp object. As a result of his concentration, he strips the material part from the actual life. This Oriental is tuned into the physical phenomena, which also come into spiritual working psychologically. Because of his developed concentration, power of thought, emptying himself, he can experience these material laws, and so he got those laws and powers of his organism under control.

A yogi follows the spiritual path; he wants to conquer his organism, only in order to become spiritually released from the material earth and to stay in the universe, where he wants to get to know divine wisdom. As a result of his concentration, the fakir absorbs the life of the local part in himself or takes it somewhere else, sometimes outside his organism and life attunement, in order to build up a second self, after which he can experiences his arts. The yogi follows the complete release from his organism and now looks around in the other life that he enters, which is the astral world for him. The yogi despises the fakir's method, black arts. He seeks the higher life; he wants to see God and now experiences the psychic laws. And those laws belong to our life, but

he is one part of this eternity. This is his and our contact. You also experience these laws, because holding a séance is coming into connection with the astral world! Even under anaesthetic, you are still sensitive, even if your personality is not aware of it. However, this means that these powers are necessary in order to keep your body alive, or you would remain under the knife. The anaesthetist gives you so much that you cannot go to sleep but are still insensitive to pain. You are therefore between life and death, but are half material, half spiritually tuned and also disengaged. You have descended from your day-conscious self to another possibility of existence, that of the spirit. The sinking down of your personality or the conscious feeling and thinking is removing your conscious self from the daily, the now. This remaining power regulates the blood circulation, makes the heart beat and keeps you alive. Yet, this percent of your own personality follows the operation, at least the sensitive people; the coarse-material goes to sleep completely and feels nothing of the operation. The sensitive people sometimes groan under the knife and now that twenty-five percent of emotional power reacts. However, the nervous system does that, the nerves pass it on to you, or you would not feel anything. Now you do not know that the doctor is cutting, the conscious self has gone to sleep too deeply in order to be able to react in the day-conscious life. Your thoughts and feelings are therefore half-conscious! However, you think and you feel! And it is that which gives you a conscious, with which I want to show that even in sleep you are not empty, cannot be passive. The anaesthetic therefore disengages seventy-five percent of your conscious and therefore divides you. Even in sleep, you are still thinking and feeling, and yet you do not know anything about this thinking and feeling, if your sleep experiences the nature dreams. You now experience the third grade of your sleep, because sleep also possesses the seven grades, the transition stages in order to make you experience the eternal for your going to sleep. We will also get to know this sleep.

When you now hold a séance and are completely conscious of yourself, how do you wish to descend into this spiritualist occult anaesthetic, which brings about the connection with life for me as a spirit? You have to be released from yourself even deeper than the material anaesthetic caused, because only behind that lives the life of the spirit and our unity lives. How do you now wish to be able to make yourself empty? Do you feel that this is not so simple? Yet, it has to happen if you wish us to come to you in order to speak to you from this side and to pass on our wisdom to you.

I tell you, your cross and board séance holding has attunement to the occult laws. This séance holding is a gift. However, we are in control of the gift and you have to possess the sensitivity for it, it is only then that we reach spiritual unity. The occult laws take us between life and death, for which

purpose you have to be able to disengage your material life.

Your own will is placed outside your ability to think as a result of this being emptied, it is then possible for me to take away the life aura. If that is possible, the spiritual connection follows and we are one if you attract no other disruptions. When the spiritual connection has been achieved, you experience the conscious trance, because you are now brought for ninety-five percent into a higher conscious by other powers. However, you are awake and completely conscious and yet no longer yourself, because the Other Side lives in you and wants to speak through you.

You will certainly feel that it becomes increasingly difficult. However, if everything were so simple, your world would be overcrowded with good mediums. However, there are very few good mediums on earth and just a few good circles that are really in connection with us. Most mediums and séance circles give the answer themselves.

Every occult gift is a cosmic law, is universally deep, because the spiritual gifts represent the occult laws and the occult laws Divine creation. We therefore purely experience the origin of Divine revelation, the laws for the material and astral life, when we have come together and you hold a séance. If everyone possessed this sensitivity and could be elevated into our world, you would already live in a paradise for ages, and there would be no question of where you are. Then all those millions of people would live in the conscious spiritual stage. However, the dominant mass of humanity does not even know that life after death has an eternal meaning. This mass still has to awaken. If everyone was spiritually aware, we would not need to come back to the earth, you would no longer need us then. However, we are not yet at that stage. It is all very clear, but it is also very, very difficult!

Even if you achieved something at your séances, then your evening would still have no meaning for our life, because we now only serve you. Most of these séances shut off the Other Side, shut off the spiritual leader from going higher in spirit, because this life is standing still! We therefore achieve nothing by serving your personality alone and fulfilling your longings. However, this is not the intention. For us this is taking a path which takes us away from the light of life, it is sitting down and surrendering to the unconscious self, which you cannot long from one spirit of light, because we have become serving, serving for humanity. Holding a séance in this way is not serving, it is play. The play, for many, with life and death!

Four people can almost never be elevated into our life at the same time for these séances, or other possibilities will come to the foreground which we can make use of. These four people will not give themselves anyway!

Therefore, one of your thousands of circles is truly in spiritual hands, the others hold séances themselves. No spiritual messages come through at these

séances.

When we achieve something on this side by you, then you have yourself to thank for it, and nothing else. Then also, when you achieve nothing, because you have to supply the power in order to be able to hold a séance.

The famous occult East has had to bow its head to all these laws and of course also the western inner life. And you are also still split, of which the East does not know and it is not bothered by it. Yet, the East achieves so little. What does the Western child wish to achieve? Nothing, or this man and woman would be under our control and possess the feeling for it.

For the planchette, it is different, a bit simpler, because two people hold a séance for this purpose. That is also possible for the cross and board, people often sit in twos, and still have to experience the same misery as was known and experienced with four people. The planchette brings you into a completely different emotional state. With the cross and board you can follow everything that is spelt out, as the letters lie in front of you. The planchette makes looking impossible, the people at the séance cannot see under the planchette in order to determine how the pencil is writing. At least they think that. You see nothing now, but you feel all the sharper. That feeling is also life-threatening.

The good mediums also completely disengage themselves for this purpose. Yet this is all just as difficult for the cross and board. Most people also now write themselves! As the cross taps the letters, the planchette feels the writing. It is controlled by human concentration. It is usually twisting into the desired state, as you join your T, your H and the following E to make The. It seems as simple as can be, but these people are faced with the same difficulties of the own self, being the self, which has not been disengaged. You do not need to say no, we know your thoughts. After all, I told you that I was able to make a study of this. The masters wanted me to follow your actions and thoughts, in order to give you the true séance holding. Our world wants nothing more than entering into contact with you, because of this another humanity will come. We destroy nothing, on the contrary, we build up, you and your interests are at stake here, a work, however, which is sullied time and again by the uninitiate.

The planchette writers learn their writing of their own accord, the people at a cross and board séance do not need to twist, the letters are visible. Even if you were to blindfold yourself, even then your own thoughts and feelings would not be disengaged, even if your ability to help were somewhat broken, divided. Planchette writers are not bothered by darkness, they still write. You see, if only they did not write, because it is only then that a spirit can take possession of their life.

Both methods of communication can be received by the same powers,

there is no difference in anything, what has to be achieved is, and will remain being completely passive, or we will be called to a halt.

If you are satisfied with something else, with inspiration, for example, it is possible to write through you and then you can even receive very beautiful spiritual lessons. However, now you may not ask even one question, or you are already busy removing yourself. With this form of communication you know beforehand what will be given to you, these thoughts flow through your inner life. You can never say, this is from the Other Side, because our life and your life melt together, we live in you and now work through your inner life. In addition, you never come above your conscious, because we have to adjust to your life and act through these powers, but going higher is not possible, because you think and feel yourself. That is the inspiration that we apply for writing. It is possible to elevate all of you into this gift, but as for every other gift, development is needed for it. Many planchette writers receive their spiritual lessons in this way. Even if they really want to let it be felt that they know nothing about it, I tell you that they are speaking an untruth because, if they were really disengaged, the Other Side would be able to achieve spiritual miracles through them. I ask you, where do these supernatural beings live? With me, you will tell them: be satisfied with what God gave you. Do not make it even nicer than it already is, be pleased that you have come so far, but accept that the higher, is not within your reach. That requires something totally different, for this you have to lose yourself completely. In addition the people at a cross and board séance do nothing else, they also spell the words themselves, but with the difference, that they cannot even experience the spiritual inspiration. They shut us out!

The number of people present is therefore of great significance for the cross and board séances. It is sometimes better to hold a séance with four people, than with two, which will soon become clear to you.

Holding a séance brings us, the Other Side, into connection with the life aura, the spiritual radiance you possess as a human being. We have to elevate this aura into our life, but we condense ourselves because of it. As a result of this aura, we also build up a spiritual wall that must protect you, and us, from the mocking spirits. The joining of these auras is extremely difficult, because we are faced with the occult laws and the spiritual gifts, as well as the grades for your inner life and other laws. We have to conquer all these difficulties. If we want to manifest ourselves clearly, then we have to bring the auras to unity, because of this the séances reach growth and blossom. It is only then that the elevation of the people at the séance can begin.

If the feeling is present for the mediumistic gifts, we can elevate two people more easily into our lives than four. The feeling now speeds up the reaching of unity. If these two people out of the four can be released, the others no

longer need to be present and they are better to let go of the wooden cross, because they now are a disruption. They have no more meaning for these séances; we just disengage them, even if they think that they feel something. It is precisely those who are not conscious of their mediumship that we can elevate the easiest into our life, because a human being who also thinks that he possesses something in this respect, gives! These people present, therefore, shut themselves off to these séances.

Very many séances fail because of this, dominated as we are by you. If even just one of the four people can be reached, we can build up the contact as a result of different methods and other gifts. However, it is a great miracle if four people possess one attunement, and represent one grade of feeling, have met to hold a séance, even if there are millions of souls on earth with your own grade of life. Yet, your characteristics are not at the same strength and we can experience spiritual disruptions as a result of that!

Two people at a séance are easier to connect than four, but then they have to be one of body and spirit. Out of four people at a séance, as I already said, we can choose who lives the closest to us and we elevate them into our life. There is usually no one suitable!

The East has had to accept these laws. The fakir and magician have to give themselves completely, or they would be better to give up their study, as they will not achieve anything anyway. The occult laws require concentration from them for the full hundred percent tuned to one point. They lose themselves in this, but by this, they enter the other and higher conscious. If they reach that stage, then they can live outside the organic life, in order to experience what they want themselves and even take possession of another earthly body, even if the personality is awake and conscious. If they do not meet their own kind, that conscious calls them to a halt, which is the own spiritual protection for that person. He has reached the height. The magician is also faced with it and goes to pieces as result of it. However, if he is faced with his own kind, then they can make and break what they want themselves, and take full possession of that soul and its material body. I certainly do not need to tell you that this is black magic, and as a result of which, ancient Egypt came to destruction. Their own kind is then in their power and they suck them empty, usually only driven by their lust, wanting to possess the organism. They had learned to split themselves, which was possible since they could empty their mind of thoughts.

When they want to break a body, they can do that, but I repeat, only in the case where they meet their own kind. One wrong characteristic, longing for passion, already takes you into their arms. These spiritual and material murderers do not only seek black magic as phenomena, you are also a phenomenon to them, and they experience you. They sully your inner and mate-

rial life, even if you are completely conscious, and in full consciousness. Suddenly you feel that your body parts are being touched, the contact is there. At that moment, their razor-sharp concentration is tuned into experiencing and being one with your body, and they do that just like that, even if you are amongst thousands of people or wherever you are, they suddenly descend into you astrally and sully the most sacred part of yourself!

If they want to possess what belongs to you, your wife, for example, and she can be reached; they rape her under your eyes, nothing stops them. They have mastered these occult laws for black magic. Thank God, the West has no concept of what there is in this incredible, unlimited area. If it did have this, then no one there would think of holding a *séance*. Yet, your ignorance is now our stumbling block, so that I speak the truth, each time I repeat that occult laws have to be experienced, because it is only then that you enter the life of the spirit or you will take yourself to the abyss. In only a few seconds they are one with your life, which happens as a result of concentration and a strong, developed will.

If the magician wishes to go even deeper, then his thinking takes him to the unconscious trance. Now he lies down and is asleep, but spiritually awake, or he would not be able to experience anything. He can take himself to the epileptic sleep, the deepest sleep, which the organism possesses, and now lets himself be buried alive. However, two of all those fakirs and magicians at the most, achieve that in the East, the rest do not become released from themselves. In this state, the apparent death, the heartbeat weakens and stops beating materially. However, the heart has to function, or death will come. But the heart is now at astral strength, which means, the astral heartbeat. That personality now dominates all material systems and has withdrawn itself between life and death. Now he can do what he wants; experience the occult phenomena, or, let himself be buried alive if he wishes that. In order to follow these phenomena, he does not even need to stay in this sleep; this possibility was offered two grades ago. You will get to know all these possibilities later, it is only then that you will understand how amazing your own sleep is.

Ask a developed but animal-like tuned magician to destroy your enemy, then you just have to put your money on the table and he will carry out your orders. He destroys the organism. If that is not possible, then he will try it in different ways and makes himself one with the inner life. In this state, he forces the personality to put an end to life. If he is also faced with difficulties and his orders are not obeyed, he continues to lock himself up in this life and now begins to destroy the body gradually. This contact remains powerful, but the magician now possesses the own personality of the body. As a result of splitting the personality, he is capable of constructing a second self.

A yogi can now help you. Many people call in his help. He breaks this contact and throws himself spiritually on the magician, builds up an astral antidote in silence, until the magician feels that he has to let go of his prey. The yogi wins irrevocably, if the spiritual attunement of the possessed individual has any attunement to his life. In the other case, he tells you in advance that he cannot do anything for you. Your life now calls him to a spiritual halt. This is your own protection, your obtained conscious, and your spiritual attunement for our life. We learned to know those laws in our life. A lower hell cannot influence a heaven, the higher spheres are closed to the lower ones, and you also possess those grades and laws on earth. They come into effect during a séance. The higher spheres are closed to the lower self, and on earth, your lower characteristics call us to a halt during a séance, so that you see how the occult laws have to be experienced.

Now that entire séance holding is lost time, exhausting your organism, because the mocking spirits suck you empty. Many people are dead tired after holding a séance, which happened because of the life force used. What conscious, sanctifying power did you receive in its place? You received nothing. Only trouble! Yet the conscious Western child searches for God and wants contact with those who passed over, a contact which is truly above all your earthly pleasures and experiences, because it takes you to the Divine kingdom. However, who can say of himself: I have attunement with the first sphere? There are no more faults in me, or lust? Who is free from his own cause and effect, which determines your life in one direction and says 'to here and no further', of that law, which is the cause of a great deal of sorrow and earthly worries? You have to be able to temporarily disengage those worries and all your sorrows, or you will not be released from yourself. Is that not difficult? And we are still not at the end, many other disruptions come forward as a result of this séance holding, which we have to conquer if we wish to come to you undisturbed.

In order to hold a séance, a spiritual attunement is necessary. The son from earlier on had the feeling for it; he was sensitive. But now the séance becomes inspiration. That is also a gift we control, and of which I talked about in passing. Cross and board are no longer necessary; the father could now have talked from feeling to feeling. This possibility is also connected to other psychic gifts, because we now achieve a personal contact. Clairvoyance and clairsaudience now immediately come to the foreground. However, all the other gifts need development, although it is possible through you to experience that for a few seconds, if you open yourself. But the son was tuned into himself, which, we learn again, calls us to a halt.

When the Other Side achieves such contact with the earth, this unity only has meaning for the soul, which can achieve this. If this sensitive person is

holding a séance with other people, then these powers split up and the séance breaks our contact. Many of your dead people build up a contact for yourself, because those other people at the séance cannot be elevated, so that you get a message from them that they forbid you to allow other people to your séance. You see we are continually faced with being completely empty.

I already told you that the gift also possesses grades. It is only in the third grade for the spiritual gifts that the Other Side can achieve something beautiful. Each gift possesses seven grades and they also have attunement to our life. The highest that you can experience on earth is the third grade, because the fourth grade can no longer be experienced, it has attunement to the fourth sphere in our life. I told you about this and you can now determine that all these gifts are laws, which have to be conquered by you and by us. Each gift therefore has immediate attunement to the astral laws. However, soon I will get ample opportunity to go into this deeper, now I consider it sufficient.

If four people hold a séance from one attunement, as the son possessed, we can elevate these four people and close them off, as a result of which it is possible to pass on spiritual food.

The son therefore knew beforehand what would be spelled out and the others also several times over. The most sensitive people experienced it again and again, and from this you see who is suitable for holding a séance. This knowing beforehand what will be spelled out connects you with the gift of inspiration. Now our thoughts can be spelled out, but they can also be given to you.

If you can reach a height in this – I already made it somewhat clear to you when I spoke about the planchette – then you experience the gift of inspiration with all of you. This contact can be built up, after which you can receive spiritual food, but you will not come above your feelings and thoughts. However, this is what is experienced at almost all the séances. I am therefore trying to initiate you into different possibilities.

The majority of séances experience, if this possibility can be applied, spiritual inspiration. Now you can receive a lesson of life and even wisdom from our life, magnificent lessons, which are given to you by the consciously thinking and feeling astral being. However, one question on your part and you already place yourself outside this reception. However, when this contact is truly good, a spiritual grade is obtained, asking questions is also possible again, because you engage and disengage yourself and are prepared again to be able to receive. You have that completely under control. Now it is better to allow no one on the cross, you can invite viewers, at least, if you feel that they will not influence your harmony either.

At these séances, you will never enter the astral laws; that means that you

cannot receive any wisdom, which we pass on to you outside of your inner life, and which is supernatural. Your inner life now refuses, you cannot take too great a jump, missing out pieces in this development is not possible. You must now be satisfied with what you receive, as the people holding a séance with the planchette also have to accept. In order to be able to receive the supernatural, you need gifts and you cannot experience them, for this, the sensitivity of a medium is necessary.

This school of learning can also take years before you all function naturally, before your human machine is tuned in to be able to receive. You give us the opportunity for this; we work in silence upon your life. For this time, perseverance and complete submission are needed, or you will still achieve nothing. If we see that something can be achieved, even if we have to wait years for it, then the possibility exists that your family members who passed over will begin it. However, if we see that you will succumb and nevertheless wish to enjoy the spiritual unity for a time, then I assure you that no spirit of the light will begin it, because he will otherwise see his own life wasted.

For the other séances, and in order to receive wisdom during a séance outside your own conscious, we do not need all your powers in the beginning. Your dog and cat can now serve to make the cross move. These animals then renounce their own life aura. And that aura is unconscious; your aura radiates your conscious knowledge and emotional power and is humanly conscious. The animal aura is therefore free of the power of thought for holding a séance, and we want to possess that aura precisely, even if we have to use your own powers afterwards. For this purpose, we build up a condensation for the wooden cross and now lay the first foundations for our séances. In order to make the cross move, we can therefore use the animal aura. We seldom do it when you are ready to give your own powers, but only if it is necessary, when we, from this side, want to put you outside our life for these séances.

When I have reached that stage, I try to connect myself with the most sensitive amongst you. I now live in this person; the aura connects me with that life. If the manifestation starts, this aura, in a condensed state, is suitable for us, and now I enter the half material life. I am therefore purely materialising myself, but also trying to elevate everyone into my life. We meet each other here: I come to the earth, and you say farewell to the earth spiritually. This is now your séance holding. If so many laws did not have to be conquered, it would be childishly simple.

When I take away the aura, then the medium knows nothing about it, but he will soon be able to feel it on himself. Now I have reached this stage, I must try to also elevate the others into my life, or at least try to dominate them. These people must not think of anything, or I will be powerless. However, we assume that I have reached spiritual unity with one of you.

Now I have to try to connect my aura and that of the medium with the wooden cross, after which I elevate the wooden cross into my life, because I will soon have to tap the words with this wooden thing. When I am ready, I could start spelling, at least, if none of you starts to think and I have taken my other measures, or the life aura will be denied me again. That conscious personality withdraws the aura to himself again by thinking, so that I have to start from the beginning. We also assume for a moment that the medium and the wooden cross are one with my world and now continue. The other people must remain passive.

If everything is complete, the medium then feels himself becoming tired. By taking away the life aura, I stimulate the nervous system and I also have to prevent that, or it will awaken the nervous system and then the personality will start to think again. The will starts to dominate me, and I have to prevent this by taking away as little power as possible. I therefore have to build up this connection very carefully and condense the aura.

The cross lives in my life, I am holding it as a result of concentration and I am now faced with the occult laws, the gifts now come forward. I therefore have to calculate how many powers I can take away from the medium, or the wooden cross and the medium will call me to a halt again. I may not awaken the wooden cross either, or I will come into contact with the elementary laws and I have to prevent that as well, or everything will creak in your environment, which are also disruptions. Those creak phenomena also attract other powers and dominate you, because your ears listen and you disengage yourself again completely. The wooden cross therefore keeps its own independence, but loses gravity. After all, I now have to make that wooden thing move and spell with it, but I am astrally rare and separate from every material power of thought, I go through it. However, since I have condensed myself I have received this unity, because I came closer to the earth and the cross came closer to my life and attunement. One now exists because of the other. The wooden cross becomes separate from the earth and gravity, and is now within in my reach. The medium feels nothing, he is only somewhat drowsy. We now live between life and death, in the occult laws. Now I have to divide my concentration, I have to both think of this connection and I must spell, pass on my wisdom. If I do not want to evoke any disruptions now, then I have to prevent a word being spelled, which interests you intensely; in this way, I would awaken your interest so that our contact will be broken. One word on my part can now be fateful, after which I can start again from the beginning.

If there is a Johan amongst you, then I must not speak his name, or Johan will start to help me and I do not want his help. If I pass that on to you, which touches your life, then you will think immediately and you will

disengage me. I now try in an indirect manner to penetrate to the truth, avoiding all these dangerous rocks and just continuing. The fact that I derive my measures from your personality is the reason that we keep our contact.

However, if one of you thinks about the word received, if one person makes the comparison with his own life, if you consider a word or a problem that is treated, then that takes the medium out of his state at that moment, the wooden cross also becomes free and you fling me out of your life again. I cannot stop this chaos, everyone starts to think again, take over the wooden cross from me and I can start from the beginning. All of this dominating concentration of thought, which I have to fight against, destroys the unity built up and you have conquered me splendidly. I say, how easy it is to hold a *séance* with a cross and board!

The only thing that can still follow me is the wooden cross, but I have to withdraw my concentration and those powers also pass into your hands. If this is still conquered, then I have to take your intruders into account, the mocking spirits.

If the medium can be reached through one of his characteristics, then he comes into connection with these mocking spirits, so that they break down our spiritual wall, which I built up in the meantime. Our *séance* circle is closed off as a result of your own aura, we live and work in this, but every low characteristic is an opening, a disruption, through which they can enter. One characteristic already breaks this wall and I cannot do anything about it, I am powerless because I cannot reach you in this. The mocking spirits take over the cross, they are in your midst and reach unity because of this. Then they spell their rough words, nothing interests them, and they only seek their own pleasure. And they disappear again just as fast. When you have recovered again, the master can begin, at least if he still sees a purpose. Holding a *séance* like that is fatally tiring, is emptiness, and is being the living dead.

“Why do mocking spirits come, father?” the son from a moment ago asks. “Because you do not know your own life”, is the answer. You still have attunement to their life, even if you are busy elevating yourself. However, these facts speak for themselves. If you are free from these low characteristics, no spirit in the darkness is capable of coming to you, he now walks through you and neither hears nor sees anything of you all. To him you do not exist. Then this is by your own life attunement.

Praying can therefore not help you, prayer alone is not enough for God, God wants us to get to know His laws as human beings. Your deeds have to show what you want. Beautiful music is wonderful, but the actual emptiness dominates it and your prayer. The best thing you can do is to ignore the low spirits; let go of the wooden cross and wait, but meanwhile you must prepare yourself for the spiritual contact. Once a dark spirit has been connected to

you, then other characteristics come to help this one characteristic and a battle emerges of evil against good. You will therefore not get a master at your séances, because we have understood that we will achieve nothing in this way.

These are the occult laws that we all have to conquer. There are still some, which I did not even mention, but I consider this enough, so that you can arm yourself against all the previously mentioned disruptions. Can they be conquered? Is it possible for you to eliminate all these factors, which are laws, and to think: will it work anyway? Just try it, but experience how they will call you to a halt. They dominate your life and our life, they are for the cross and board and for your little table, for your planchette. We give you the advice just to stop. This cannot be fought against; we ask strong powers for this séance holding. However, where do these people live? Can you find your own kind? Our life stands still and your life is wasted, at least your precious hours. If there is one good power present, then we can go even further.

In order to achieve this contact, I put a medium into the half trance. I now disengage the other people completely and pass on my wisdom through the medium, I dominate the others, if they at least want that, or this method will also call me to a halt. I am continually faced with your own thoughts. I told you, they are living obstacles for your séance. The others no longer have to do anything other than carry the wooden cross. However, these mediums usually have their own task to accomplish for this world. And your séances are too tiring for them. They can also make better use of their own time; nevertheless, it is possible to reach unity through this power with all of you.

Only a few people achieve something, the rest hold the séance themselves and cannot conquer all of these difficulties. Years pass in order to achieve nothing after all. A good medium could already have told you it on the first evening, now you have wasted all those years, because you have not come any further, on the contrary, it has broken you down more than built you up!

One in thousands of circles achieves something. This circle possesses everything, the people present actually possess one attunement, represent one love, possess one will to be able to do something for our world, which is already a great miracle in itself. If you do not believe me, then go your own way and just go to pieces, for one cannot meddle with the astral laws!

However, I repeat, if there is glowing submission, then we will speak to you, and you will receive spiritual miracles. However, imagine this: if one of you holds the wooden cross too firmly, then we cannot cross that devoted willpower.

And asking questions is destructive! Because of this you draw on your own conscious. After all, every question takes you back to your own life, since its starting point is your thoughts and feelings. You break the most wonderful

contact as a result of one question. It is only then, when we have built up a powerful bond together, when our spiritual unity is complete, when there can be no more disruptions, then the Other Side will tell you whether you can ask questions.

And never ask for proof. If we think we have to give you proof, and your life has passed into ours, you will receive this proof of its own accord, you have then earned it. Wait and think about what was given, meditate in your life and you will call us back naturally, we have sacred respect for the pure and conscious human meditation. But you must bring yourself so far; we will only then return to you if your love is tuned into the life of God. Your own life then gives us the strength and the love to ask God's blessing for you and your people and for our gathering.

Do not make our world ridiculous, only hold a séance for spiritual gain; otherwise, you will experience the opposite to your own expectations and longings. Know and accept that your earthly doctor possesses enough wisdom, so that our diagnosis is not needed and will not be given by us at your séances either. Know that God works through all His children.

Remember that we do not give advice in earthly matters, because you draw us back into your material misery. It does not matter to us if you wish to move to another house or become engaged, you muddy your connection with us, you make a game with life and death of the sacred unity in the spirit. We will not let our powers be broken up in any way by you, because we are resolute in our thoughts and feelings and we know what you think of our lives.

You must never forget that you live on sacred ground; before you is eternal life, into which we will elevate you. Play beautiful music, purify your own environment before we come, but do not forget your attitude, which your success and our success depend on.

Do not hold a séance when there is hatred within you, as you draw darkness to you. The poison which you emit, comes back to your own life a thousand-fold. You know that Christ said: "What you sow you will harvest". The occult laws only demand love!

If you cannot comply with all of this, then keep your hands off the wooden cross. It will give you sleepless nights, and your nervous system will be destroyed because of it! The occult laws do not let themselves be mocked. You have to be ready for our life!

Thousands of people think that they are mediums and that they can work with the cross and board, the planchette and the table. However, it must now be clear to you that it is not so simple. You have to seek the faults with yourself; our world is not to blame for anything. The human powers can be used, but they have to be developed for this contact. It is only then that the

gifts come forward.

I give you one more warning for your séances.

Remember that you are connected with the universe during your séances. You think that you are closed off by your walls, but the astral personality walks through them and lives in your midst. Therefore, try to build up your own enclosure, which can be achieved by prayer and beautiful music. Before you start a séance go into spiritual meditation, bring yourself into harmony with our world, never forget that you live on sacred ground during our unity. You have to be willing to remove yourself from all your earthly worries, or your life will be unravelled because of it. Few people realize how conscious-full our life is and do not think about the fact that we discarded your life. Do not draw us into all those meaningless matters, leave us outside your karmic laws, but know that we will do everything to help you.

It is therefore very possible to reach spiritual communication as a result of the laws of God. You can receive everything from God, but God asks of you to devote your own life for it. Anyone who is not yet at that stage has to learn it!

Follow my advice and do not think! If you wish to know or you hold a séance yourself, try to empty yourself as well as possible, and you will see that the cross will lie stone-dead on your fingers; it is now without your inspiration. Dare to accept that you are busy yourself, do not lie to yourself and cheat yourself.

The Other Side knows that there are a few circles on earth, which experience harmonic unity, the rest of all those séance circles experience themselves.

And yet, for God everything is possible!

The writing mediumship

Mediumistic writing can take place in trance, in half-trance, and in various grades of inspiration, but many difficulties also occur here, which have to be conquered if you wish to receive wisdom outside your own conscious from our world. If the feeling for it is present in you, then you can be reached. However, there are very few people who receive calming inspiration and possess the powers to reach spiritual communication with our world; in other words, there are few writing mediums. If the grade of feeling is not in your possession, then it is usually your own thoughts that you write down. It is usually received as a result of inspiration, because the trance cannot be employed. However, what is inspiration? I wish to shed light upon it in different ways for you, and to follow your earthly artists along with you, because, as a result of this, you will get an idea of how all these people can create their art and you will also see the medium sharply before you.

The mediumship of writing possesses seven grades, three grades for inspiration, while the four others pass over into the psychic trance, in which you are unconscious. You now know nothing more about your own life, but you write. However, then another personality has taken possession of your life, used your inner life and made you become one with him. You now receive worldly wisdom from life after death.

In order to achieve that, we descend into your life and write down what we have to say and want to pass on to you. How simple it is, but you will soon realize the dangerous part of it.

There is not only danger attached to trance, but also to inspiration. The intuition of the spirit now flows through your own life, conscious and unconscious, depending on the depth of your trance. Under inspiration you experience the following. My thoughts and concentration of my will flow through you, but I am influenced by you, because you think for yourself and have kept your conscious. This is not always, because when you experience the grades of inspiration and have entered the highest grade, your conscious dissolves again completely, and you do not even know anymore that you are writing. This is the highest that you can achieve under inspiration. The dangerous part of this situation for you is that you ask me for proof. I could give you this proof, that is very simple, but you are thinking for yourself. Here lies the danger: you can influence my thoughts. For example: you ask me for advice for a sick person, as we have already experienced. We are now faced with great problems, which you have created yourself, and you can experience occult danger that you yourself evoked.

There are also numerous other possibilities, as a result of which, you can experience spiritualist danger, but that comes from you. You destroy your own life because of it and create misery for the spiritual contact.

In this state you can ask questions when those questions have attunement to what is given to you by our world. Asking questions, which are directed at your own life, do not work; you disturb the unity as a result of this. If you can stick to this, then there is no danger, at least, if you are prepared, and completely possess the closed mediumistic feeling, because you now also live in the universe and other powers can come to you who, like us, want to write through you. However, those powers usually come with other thoughts and intentions; you can also be disturbed now by mocking spirits and namely of an evil character. It is therefore not yet certain that you are closed off from other grades of feeling; you have to provide proof of it while writing. Under this development, all those characteristics come forward.

If it is possible that other powers attack you while writing, it is better to just leave the writing, at least, if you feel that these powers dominate your powers, because you cannot conquer them anyway. Now the madhouse is open to you. And that is not the intention. However, a great deal of people still continue writing and now see their own life wrecked. You are now faced with thousands of difficulties which you have to conquer and namely because you now write yourself. From this side we do everything to protect you from misery but usually we cannot even reach you, of which you do not feel anything of, because your own concentration and willpower are tuned in. Now you dominate us and we have nothing more to contribute!

If you write under inspiration, then you do not come above your own life, now you have to accept your own powerlessness like your earthly artist.

Your earthly artist also works under inspiration. His inspiration and your inspiration actually form one state. You receive your art from the astral world, and the artist in the highest grade receives his through a master in the spirit, at least, if that art means something for your world, or it becomes your own creation. You now receive, but what is the receiving of your artist like? It is therefore so remarkable that many artists do not even know what inspiration actually is, as a result of which, they create and experience their art. You can ask them, but you will have to accept that they will owe you an answer. They do not even know it themselves. Even if they experience a spiritual law, many of them do not understand what their state, for example, is like while painting and they feel in the dark. One artist says that he is an expressionist, which is possible, and has to do with his personality because he records what he sees before him. Another artist seeks it higher and is now inspired. However, who represents inspiration?

How did that inspiration come about? After all, they say that I am in-

spired. Yet, they do not know what will happen during their art, because the spiritual becoming conscious of the masses still has to awaken to this.

The earthly artist can be helped by our world; it is only then that spiritual inspiration comes forward. However, as I already remarked, that art then has meaning for the earth. If it is not the case, then he does not even work under inspiration. He cannot receive it, because inspiration is a spiritual gift. This artist is not open to this, because his art has no meaning for this side and no meaning for you on earth. The life of this artist cannot be elevated into our consciousness. That must be possible if he wants to be inspired and the word inspiration is to receive meaning for him.

From this it appears that the earthly artist does not know himself, does not understand his own art or he would not talk of inspiration. Because inspiration means breathing in new life, vitality, and this state points to receiving. However, through whom does he receive his inspiration? Perhaps the astral world? We are usually not accepted by them, they themselves want to paint. One or two artists tune into spiritual inspiration and then his art has its own task to accomplish for humanity it also possesses spiritual meaning. All those others are not inspired, they are not open to it, those men and women cannot be reached by us.

Our side only helps when the art is for humanity, then inspiration is received from our life. Only the astral personality can do this, because the suggestion comes from outside, outside your own life into you. That is life after death, where we who have discarded the earthly life stay, we who have become inspiration.

I already told you that we only come to you when the art has received a spiritual meaning. If it does not receive this, then we do not come either! Our help is not needed then. In your own time, no spiritual artists live on earth, because that art was already given to the earth, brought to earth, in an age that belongs to the past. Then the earthly masters were inspired by this side, which none of you can experience any longer, because that height can no longer be reached.

Yet, many artists think that they are inspired. These people can feel inspired, that is possible, and then it becomes creating themselves, creating from the grade of feeling obtained. However, they do not come above this, it is the spiritual halt for their art. Spiritual art is therefore higher and cannot be reached by them. It is now the portrayal of the material, but most of them do not portray, they daub! The life of the material is no longer touched, they only experience the material form, the empty meaningless material thing, which is usually still reproduced, violated! And people, where you are from, call that art? They walk through their model, do not experience the grade of feeling of it, but record the external lines and reproduce the shapes de-

formed. These artists only see and feel the splitting of themselves, the mangling of their own grade of feeling, split for their art, which has nothing to do with inspiration. Their productions are not creations. These artists cannot experience the true inspiration. What they feel for their art is experiencing a few percent of feeling of themselves given to art and then they also think that heaven and earth have inspired them. It is only when experiencing for a hundred percent that there is a question of inspiration. If the hundred percent is experienced they enter the half-trance, which means the dissolving of the personality for them into art.

When our world helps in art, then this art is above that of millions of artists and it has astral meaning. But where do these artists live? I also told you, now art is a spiritual gift and also a great rarity, which few people experience, because Mother Earth has already received her share. If this happens the art is above the inner life of the artist and he knows that, he has been elevated into a higher consciousness for the art. Or did you think that a master of the light came to earth in order to support him, an unconscious person, in his mess? Most of your expressionists daub with paint, they are in no way permeated by their task, they no longer portray, do not permeate the inner life of the model, they are powerless and know nothing about the masterful creating which the old masters experienced. Do these artists really think that they are inspired? Ignorance radiates from their lives; their dark art has nothing and nothing whatsoever to do with true vitality or inspiration.

On this side, you can see through their lives. We know that all these artists represent their own grade of life as a result of their art, and that art is materially and half-materially conscious, it is an ordinary earthly thing and occurred outside of any inspiration. That art touches and represents their own conscious obtained. When you see their art, you also know their inner life. They have hung themselves on the walls. However, the masses do not know these grades and only look at the inspiration.

How deep is this art? Does the master know these creations? Can he gauge the art and the own grade of life of them? We know that no one on earth is capable of establishing the spiritual attunement of our life on this creation of art, and yet that is possible. His life attunement, grade of life, his own conscious obtained is attached to this art. This art represents the personality, which is seen only as earthly material by your critics, since they cannot judge the spiritual grade. They still have to awaken to this. Yet, the old master knew and experienced that!

It is therefore very natural, Mother Nature received her blessed products for art, and the age of the masters is over. However, they brought inspired art to the earth and were under spiritual inspiration during their life. That art has now received spiritual meaning and is kept as the obtained divine gift.

That art is above the consciousness of today's masters and can no longer be reached, because the Other Side no longer inspires.

Shouting out that you are inspired is now childishly naïve. All your artists can experience the full hundred percent of their personality, but no more than that. This is the highest they can experience through their art, only a few people experience it. The rest of your artists do not become separated from themselves and experience art at fifty percent willpower at the most, they give fifty percent of themselves for creation, but never lose themselves in it. They continue to feel themselves, which determines that they cannot reach any material height. The others also have to awaken to this and still master the feeling for painting and music. Because of this their art is unconscious, of many artists it is living dead!

If they wish to reach that normal height, the feeling for it must live within them or they will achieve nothing. They then continue under the normal. Those who possess this height, also devote their own self completely to their art and now experience the hundred percent of their personality, their grade for the inner life and the life attunement. They cannot go higher than they possess in feeling, this is their limit for art and they feel spiritually drawn to a halt. These artists are never inspired, cannot be inspired, because these people are not open to this sacred inspiration, they do not become released from their own ignorance. Their thoughts and feelings are too slow, too childishly unreflective, too insensitive, they give shape to the model, but they make it deformed and daub it dead, because they do not possess any of the sacred fire inwardly. It is adding colour, but those colours lose their own power and their shadow remains, which is also greasy, since the becoming conscious is not present in their inner life. Their consciousness for art is poor. They sully things more than they can imagine and think that they are creating!

Is your earthly consciousness so poor that you do not see this? Did you not receive the art from the old masters? Are you not capable of making comparisons? Has the human consciousness descended so low?

The answer is: the Other Side gave art to the earth. The art of the old masters is spiritually inspired! That of you misses every feeling with regard to spiritual inspiration, your art can no longer receive this inspiration. And that of the masters will only be exceeded in five thousand years time.

How does a spirit of the light now wish to inspire the immature, unfinished inner life of your artists, to elevate them into his life? Why would we help artists, now that we know that they cannot be reached anyway and do not possess any consciousness? I tell you, we do not descend into mud and sludge. These laws apply both for the cross and board and to the gift of inspiration; we also have to experience the occult laws in this, which can now be received materially. All your earthly artists in this stage, in this grade of

feeling can therefore not be reached. They do not create, they bring nothing new, and they are attached to their unconscious self and never reach the highest for their own grade of feeling.

Great art is therefore a spiritual possession; their art is spiritual poverty. They experience themselves but just partially, because the dominant characteristics refuse to take part in their art, as a result, they have never reached consciousness. This power of feeling still has to awaken for art! I will return to this subject later.

For the medium everything is different, he can only receive. The medium and the old masters therefore experience one state, all the other grades of life create themselves. You can be reached as a result of inspiration, if the feeling for it is present, because usually a spirit of the light is not capable of achieving anything, as the medium is not released from his own conscious and feels and thinks for himself. Our emotional worlds only reach unity in the third grade of inspiration; the first and second grades cannot be elevated to our conscious. Now only the psychic trance can give you spiritual art.

The first grades for inspiration can therefore not receive any art, because the earthly conscious has not been disengaged. That feeling prevents us from getting to work and nothing can be conquered. As a result of this, you can see how clearly the grades of life speak for the gifts and for art, for your world and our world; there is no difference in anything. Both grades do not exceed own thoughts and feelings. I am now talking about your earthly artist and the person who thinks that he receives art because of inspiration from our world.

There are seven grades for the mediumship of writing. By these grades, the gift of writing represents one state, which also has to do with your inner life and from which we draw in order to reach spiritual unity. The first two grades still represent inspiration, the third grade is the half-trance, the fourth, fifth, sixth and seventh grades belong to our life, of which only the fourth can be experienced by the medium, because the other three belong to the higher spheres and have attunement to them. Those grades cannot be experienced by anyone without the help of supernatural powers, since they are too far away from your own conscious and too rare to be converted as conscious feeling into art. These grades have attunement to the heavens, and you can see from this that a spiritual gift also represents a sphere, and you still have to master this grade of consciousness.

Even the Apostles were not able to experience that height, and those followers, disciples of Christ, still experienced true mediumistic gifts, and namely in a sphere which was elevated far above that of every human being.

It is very natural, the art from the heavens is cosmically aware, yours on earth is earthly and can be pre-animal-like, animal-like, coarse-material,

material and sometimes spiritual. The artists live here, but the human being represents all these grades. One person possesses the animal-like attunement, another person the coarse-material; both artists paint because of it, record their art as a result of their own grade of feeling, but do not come above their own thoughts and feelings. It is therefore not possible for them to experience the higher grades, and they still have to reach those heavens.

The Apostles could not be elevated into that stage either, into that astral grade of conscious; the earthly inner life cannot deal with that cosmic inspiration. Every artist of the earth lives under these grades and below the art limit for the earth and our life.

When we apply inspiration to writing, you are still yourself and fully conscious. You know exactly what you are doing. However, the trance puts you to sleep and then writing takes place outside your own conscious. Even in the third grade for inspiration, the half-trance, you still know what you are writing, but now your inner life dissolves completely into what you receive. Your artist also experiences this state, with this difference, that he creates himself and that you receive. When he creates for one hundred percent, he also dissolves into his art.

Writing demands your whole personality and you see that really our world touches that of you and is connected to it. The life of the soul has to experience these grades and the soul passes them onto the personality, you as a human being represent your own grade.

If we go a bit higher then we enter the psychic trance. Now the writing takes place outside your own consciousness, your personality is eliminated and taken over by the astral being, which passes on what it wishes to record and wishes to give to you on earth. A great deal can be achieved in trance. Great mediums live in it. A few of these chosen people live on earth, which will soon become clear to you. In this state, the writing to be received comes through purely.

In the grades of inspiration, the medium experiences numerous disturbances, which we have to take care of if anything is to become of the writing. We now also have to prevent own thoughts and feelings. We have to try to cancel all those mantraps and clamps, which is not possible anyway, since the inner life calls us to the spiritual halt. The medium feels and thinks, now puts himself above our own life, and the writing is already falsified, because the own world of thought is now recorded, this was already explained to you for holding a séance with a cross and board.

The first two grades for inspiration are different, are experienced differently than the third, because in the third we as astral beings experience the descent into your life, which the first two grades do not allow. Few people can conquer their own personality in this, so that they are not suitable for

mediumship. In the third grade for this gift the good powers live, the very greatest mediums find themselves in the fourth grade for the inner life.

For the first two grades of inspiration, everything happens from your own conscious. We now make use of your own inner life, because a deeper connection is not possible. Your intellect now serves as a contact. Now I cannot elevate you into my own life and have to take this into account. We now write through your own possession, through what you have learned, at least if your material has meaning for our life, otherwise, we will not consider it. When the Other Side inspires, then it serves in order to reach other people as result of it, to shake them awake for the higher life. We are no longer interested in your earthly romance; we already discarded that writing and thinking many centuries ago. The spiritual value must be able to be felt and experienced, otherwise, our life will be standing still again! However, if that is your aim, then the Other Side can inspire you, and you will be inspired by a spirit of the light, and your writing will receive spiritual meaning.

I now descend into you and try to make myself one with you. That takes place where your stomach is, the centre of life, called the solar plexus by you. From there I concentrate on your inner life and now the writing starts, at least if there are no disruptions and you think for yourself again, otherwise, you eliminate me. You simply fling me out of your life. This is a superior power, which I can do nothing about. Your personality is now dominant and I can start again. My concentration must therefore be able to dominate you continually, and it is only then that you write under inspiration. On your part I ask of course for complete submission, being passive in this state.

No soul disruptions, neither material nor physical, may now be felt, since your spirit takes them over. They create a gulf between you and me, between your thoughts and feelings, and claim you completely. They force me from your life. Material pains hold back the inspiration, disturb this communication, and they break our unity. Your worries also disrupt. You cannot be released from yourself, so that the unity is not achieved. However, if all of this can be prevented and the unity accomplished, then you will experience the following.

I already told you, I then live where your solar plexus is. It is the heart chamber for your life of the soul, the receiving place, because from here my thoughts flow through your life to the brain, which receives and registers them, sends them on to other organs and puts the personality into action. That personality is tuned into the task, the receiving, and you write down what comes into you. The brain works extremely fast and the nervous system has to be able to adjust to it, otherwise, disruptions occur. All these systems gain full power, which takes place as a result of my concentration.

When our unity is complete, waves of sentences flow through you to the

centre of feeling and you immediately record them. All those thoughts are now from me, at least if you have completely disengaged yourself and you do not influence the material received from me. I now elevate you higher into this art, therefore into what we record, and now try to reach the full hundred percent. You write sheets full and that goes on for hours, you must not think for a second, everything takes place of its own accord. Finally, you have written until you are empty, you feel your powers diminishing and I think that it is enough. Your material powers are now truly exhausted. If you still carry on, then you will be writing under your own power, because I can no longer influence you.

You can immediately determine that from the writing. The material system is tired, the brain refuses to work at full power and, your inner life now knows that it has been called to a halt. This is the perfect state. If you are not yet at that stage and if I have to start this development, then I do the following.

If you yourself write easily, then that will help me of course, since I would otherwise have to prepare you first for the writing. I now let you fill sheets of paper with writing and concentrate on you, so that you can get used to my thoughts and feelings. Every nerve can now disturb me, because your nervous system is not used to my concentration. Your thoughts and feelings therefore play an enormous role for writing under inspiration, because you have grown together with your nervous system and I have not. This has enormous meaning, because your nervous system can call me to a halt. Before the writing, I therefore begin to release you from yourself, so that you will later be able to receive the inspiration. Your inner life and your material systems have melted together. To release you from them takes time and calculations, but it is necessary, if you wish to experience the inspiration irrevocably. It is also very natural that every human being reacts differently, because the inner life dominates the material systems or is influenced by them. If the latter is the case, you are not suitable for writing, because you are under the influence of that organism. However, I now make myself one with the material life, put some suppleness into it and now let you write, whereupon your inner life will react and gradually take you in my direction. If we are that far we can begin.

The intention for me is to take you into the half-trance, all the possibilities live there for me in order to give the inspired writing there. It is only then that we will reach the people, and the other grades of life will have no meaning for us, we will then have conquered them.

An earthly writer can therefore not be helped if his work has no meaning for our world. He writes himself. Since he represents his earthly life through his art, he puts himself outside spiritual inspiration. It is possible that he will

not accept this. However, I explained the grades for this to you and they mean an astral law for your life and our life, because the writer does not exceed his own inner life, even if his art has received meaning for the earth. He can also reach a height in that and even experience seven grades, because each grade of feeling possesses seven grades.

Nevertheless, they are the laws for inspiration and for all art. No one can avoid them!

I am preparing you to enter the third grade of inspiration, which is the highest you on earth can reach.

The earthly writer can reach his own height as a painter, he can lose himself completely in his art, writing, and then sentences and images flow towards him, so that he even possesses a degree of clairvoyance. The writing is done so sharply, the inspiration flows through his life, and it is elevated to a tremendous fire, in which he dissolves completely. Writers experience this more than painters, because they analyse life more sharply, descend deeper into passions and love, into all the characteristics of the human being, therefore into the people who are analysed. In this state your earthly writer has achieved the hundred percent for himself, which is the highest stage for him as a writer, he cannot go any higher! Now he is faced with spiritual inspiration and this can only be received through our world. However, I already told you, we do not give ourselves for romance; if we did, then our lives would stand still.

For the painter and sculptor this inspiration is exactly the same, these people also create, reach the highest in it, or remain under the normal art, which then has nothing more to do with art. They never exceed their own grade of life.

That also applies to you as a mediumistic writer. In the first two grades of inspiration you cannot be reached, because your inner life refuses. The third grade is open to you, but then your thoughts and feelings are different. The first two grades for the earthly artist therefore tell us that they will never create art. The third grade represents the artist, he can give you something. If you are suitable as a person for spiritual inspiration, you are likewise open to us, with this difference, that you receive and the artist creates himself.

If you feel this, I can go further and you will understand all the other grades of your inner life. The grade of your inner life therefore holds me back; if it did not, then we would reach spiritual unity. In the third grade of inspiration, the writing received is above your own consciousness, and you feel that you have been truly elevated during your writing. I have now touched your own inner life. However, if the spiritual mediumistic gifts are expressed, then your knowledge is a disruption for me, and you know too much of yourself, because you now write outside your own life. In this state,

your intellect disrupts me and you cannot empty yourself. It now appears how accurate the grades are. No one can avoid them and can live above his own capabilities, the laws of your grade of life call you to a halt. That is one law for the earthly artist and you as a medium!

The sensitivity and being completely empty are possibilities of reaching unity for writing. However, if there is no spiritual longing present in you, if you do not know the longing to want to serve for the unconscious masses, you still have to awaken yourself for these laws and there is no question of unity. I do not need to consider it now. However, anyone who receives spiritual writing possesses everything that is necessary, and lives in the third grade of inspiration.

In earlier times, a great deal of people experienced that; they were mostly the sages, who were in connection with a higher world. Usually they were not even aware of it, but recorded their inspirations or told them to others, who sent them into the world for them. Socrates and many people before him were under spiritual inspiration and experienced the third grade of inspiration because of their own grade of feeling. They were also inspired, conscious and unconscious, in order to give Mother Earth wisdom, and to shake all her children awake, which could only be achieved as a result of this.

Their lives touch that of the old masters; they were also inspired and served for higher powers and forces, which the conscious cosmic masters on our side controlled. They brought humanity spiritual beauty, in image and sound; thousands of people served in this way and namely for the third grade of inspiration. The simple of spirit and the intellectual were able to experience spiritual inspiration, both grades of feeling represent the Other Side. Moreover, this happened consciously and unconsciously, because one knew that a higher power manipulated him and the other did not want to know, but still received astral wisdom. This does not make any difference for receiving; on the other hand, it does for the personality. We can establish the material and spiritual sensitivity from his earthly and spiritual inner life.

Your intellect belongs to the material world; ours has been released from the earth and received spiritual meaning. These grades of feeling can collide with each other and then there is no question of spiritual receiving. Now the earthly intellect dominates.

The trance is therefore the only thing to which we can attune ourselves if we wish to achieve something, and is the possibility of infallibly penetrating your conscious and disengaging it completely. Such mediums now live on earth. Why would we look for all these difficulties if we know that you cannot reach the highest anyway? How much trouble and worries can we spare ourselves? The Other Side therefore only looks for the mediums for the spiritual messages to be given to the earth, only those mediums that were

born for their task on earth.

The trance medium passes on everything, we can work with this inner life and what we have to bring is infallibly passed on to humanity. Now we write outside of the inner life of the medium, and the writing is received directly from the highest source.

I now no longer wish to give you hope and just tell you the whole truth: a spirit of the light does not come to you in the first three grades of inspiration, because you cannot deal with the fact and because your inner life will call him to a halt! It is completely excluded to serve for our world, as you do not become released from your own self. Therefore, write your own book and do not turn yourself into the very highest, you then know for sure that it belongs to you. The trance is not for you; that belongs to our life.

Yet there are a great deal of people who think that they write through the astral world. Usually their writing is searching for the spiritual gold, of which, however, they will never find the golden radiance, because they lack the true intuition. Yet, they feel ready for our world, open and sit down with their little bit of sensitivity. They would really like to write a book, because that means something and gives their personality meaning. Like a clipped bird, their inner life and their grade of life keep them imprisoned, because they cannot reach any higher than their own grade of life and conscious allows. I certainly no longer need to tell you that these are occult laws. Now you can accept that they call you to the spiritual halt on earth!

The Other Side wants to provide humanity with spiritual food, to give the peoples the awakening, but these people are unsuitable for this heavy task. We ourselves look for our powers for this purpose, as I have just told you. It is obvious that we can now work, because our mediums are ready for their task. For spiritual work with cosmic meaning, the medium has to possess all the grades of life and have attunement to our life, to the Spheres of Light, or we will be looking on powerless with all our great and wonderful work, to feel our own emptiness. Yet the masters on this side oversee everything, they know where this inner life lives on earth and bring about the astral connection.

We know as a result of this that we will never exceed the first three grades above the inner life, because the inner life determines the gift for us, and the gift also shows us the way to spiritual and cosmic wisdom, yes, to the very highest Spheres of Light, if the masters themselves wish to speak. A medium in this state can now receive the most impossible, the very last for the earth and for our life and is therefore ahead of the masses on earth by at least five centuries.

The Other Side tunes into the human evolution, and we as children of God serve you on earth, serve the masses and humanity, because we bring

you the wisdom from our life. For this purpose, we have had to release ourselves from all the earthly, from your coarse-material conscious.

Because we know where our mediums on earth live and whether they possess this sensitivity, you can accept that there are just a few good powers in your midst, or you would not experience an evolution in this area either, but a revolution. Now that can be prevented! Thousands of mediums live on earth, but when you find two amongst them who know the happiness of the spheres and are in the hands of the astral masters, you must no longer search, because you will not find any more. The others search for themselves! Those people are never released from their own inner life. They represent a material grade and still have to awaken for the higher life of existence. It happens all too often that they want to reach higher than their own conscious possesses, such as, emotional power and spiritual or material, even animal-like sensitivity, and then they play their own game with life and death, as the people also do, who have accepted the cross and board. Many people reach for those higher riches, but experience something that calls them to a halt, even if they do not understand from which direction that occult wind blows. Sometimes it can storm for them, so that they are flung down left and right by powers and forces, which we will get to know on this path. In addition to the earthly writer in material state under inspiration, we now also get to know the born talent. Few people can explain this, but we also learned to know and had to accept this talent in our life, which is a law. The born talent has to do with your subconscious. If a spirit of light wants to help you on earth, by writing, in order to do something for you and for other people, then he draws from your own past.

You now have to accept that we, as humans have lived thousands of times on earth. You most certainly took part in art in one life and probably in many other lives. If the longing for art has reached consciousness in one life, so that we are dominated by it – therefore feelings, which suppress the other characteristics – then that life is devoted to art, because the soul cannot become released from it. These emotional powers are already expressed as a child and reach full development at a later age, which applies to you on earth as a talent.

A spirit of light now draws from this subconscious; he awakens these feelings and determines what he wants to pass onto you. He elevates this feeling into his own life and back to the day-conscious and now you think that this was received outside your own life. It is your parapsychologist who attaches himself to this and still cannot accept that the Other Side usually completely disengages this subconscious anyway, because the certainty of the day-conscious is the temperament for the inspiration.

When we will later follow the sleep, this will also be clear to you. Every

child draws from this and it is the born talent. However, for our world this talent is acquired. I will also come back to this. This born talent is experienced by all arts and sciences. Anyone who has talent can achieve something on earth. However, with this we enter the grades for the earthly art. After all, one person achieves something; another does his best and goes to pieces up against art. We now get to know the inferior brothers and sisters, who represent an own grade in art for themselves, the lower and higher orders, which are the grades of feeling for you as a human being. It must not be so difficult now for you to understand why one person achieves something and really gets it for nothing, for which another person has to slave for, to finally succumb, and to have to accept that the feeling for it has not yet been reached. One person becomes an artist, another person will never become one! The feeling shows how far you have come for art. For this purpose, the soul has probably had to discard hundreds of lives, therefore experience them, in order to reach that height in feeling. And it is only now, in this life, that the feeling for art reveals itself; the priests in the East experienced this in the mystics, in the occult laws. In this way, one person has tuned into occultism, another person into science or art or social functions, each possibility is laid aside for you as a human being, because you can accept the new life.

Writing under inspiration in order to record a pure earthly fact, therefore material, which does not release you from your own life, whereby you keep the ground under your feet, cannot be dangerous for you. However, this becomes different when the occult laws release your life from the material laws and you come between life and death. Now you have to possess resistance and especially for your own protection, the power for your own personality, which completely takes care of what is received and experienced. That power lives in your own subconscious, you are therefore that far, have come so high, and do not feel any disruptions now, everything happens of its own accord; but other people do not possess that and lose themselves. The most awful things can now happen, which people on earth still have no concept of, because the masses still do not realize the enormous dangers of the occult laws. Now that many people hold séances and long for occult writing, all these dangers come forward, which have to be dealt with, or they will completely destroy your life!

When we write now, you experience the spiritual communication in this state and you are conscious of your own life. You live in the first two grades for inspiration, but now come into contact with the occult laws. They can decisively occur as a result of this writing and dominate you. If there is no resistance in you, mocking spirits also come through, who want to unite themselves with your life. It now depends what your inner life is like. If you are not free from material longings, then you are already in contact with

them through your own life, because these longings are material, as a result of which they can connect themselves. One characteristic within you, which is not spiritual, attunes you to their life and trouble will enter your life. However, now you feel their violence differently, they break your own protection and try to take possession of your conscious, in which you can dissolve. A great deal of people have had to pay their occult toll; these sensitive people did not understand what they had opened themselves to, with the result that some people lost the day-conscious self and had to accept madness. If your life is not completely closed off to this astral danger and you do not possess your own protection, the simple writing under inspiration by our world is your destruction.

On this side, we learned to know the laws and the grades for the inner life in which you live as a material being. We know that the first two grades for inspiration are mean in an animal-like way compared to spiritual communication, and this has been proven since numerous people even succumbed in their own life and had to be locked up. It is not only the consciously seeking type who succumbs in these grades, even the unconscious soul, the human being who suspects nothing and knows nothing about occultism succumbs, because these grades of feeling do not yet possess any resistance. However, it is a fact that all these people have released themselves from the pre-animal-like, animal-like and coarse-material grades and have now entered a higher stage, the laws of which they still have to master.

Once contact with the astral world has been reached and the lower individual has elevated your life, then to become released from it is incredibly difficult, because that spirit has reached unity with your life. In a short time, these lower spirits grow with you into one state together, so close and natural, that you have nothing to contribute and no psychologist is capable of releasing you from it. They become psychopaths, you know them on earth. Those people who sometimes talk nonsense, feel differently than before and seem to possess terrible airs and graces, and yet others who suffer from megalomania or religious mania, and all those people who still have to master the conscious grade of feeling, but are now attacked by the lower conscious, the spiritualist mocking spirits. This evil core lives in the universe and on earth and searches for the inner life that has attunement to him or her and can then be experienced again through the earthly life. Now your will has to dominate them, you have to be able to resist all these dangers. You must remain yourself in thousands of occult problems, if a spirit of the light wishes to come to you in order to write through you. He sees your conscious and now knows whether you will succumb. In that case, he is not capable of writing and will not consider it.

Sensitive people longing for spiritual contact are open to our world, but

sooner or later almost all of them succumb, because they do not know the astral laws and grades for the spiritual gifts. Other people, who do not want to know anything about spiritual communication, have succumbed anyway, since they are under the influence of dark powers, and experience the same state as the conscious medium writing under inspiration; the demons also draw from the subconscious and wriggle into that inner life. This is also the reason why those sick people are monitored so carefully and your doctor can almost never overcome their illnesses; the subconscious cannot be cured! The previous life is usually to blame for this destruction, and all this misery. Since the cause and effect of you as a human being is experienced during the material life, the unconscious, animal-like life gets the chance to connect itself with the higher-standing life. These lower grades of life search in the subconscious for what cannot be experienced for them in the day-consciousness, and in this way, they also reach complete unity. Split these souls one day, release the earthly life one day from the astrally dominating inner life and you will be a great healer. However, your doctor and psychologist are powerless, because this is the most difficult grade of life to be conquered on earth. The soul is unconscious and cannot give any conscious to this soul life. That is not possible, because the laws of God have to be experienced, or everyone would buy himself some feeling and would become an artist, and life on earth and in the universe would be in chaos. On earth that is still the case, not in the universe, because God's creation is divinely perfect.

That many people do not possess depth in their day-conscious, which does not mean that the subconscious has does not have that either, because you now see all the things that are possible. The sensitivity for our contact lives here, writing under inspiration. This really simple receiving of a few words, which sometimes do not mean anything and yet can represent such misery, goes so deep. Madness is involved in it!

However, the psychic trance completely disengages all these dangers. The inner life is now open to the higher grades, which belong to the Spheres of Light and are the first four grades, the worlds of which I explained to you. That medium is in the hands of a master. The writing given is now supernatural and can be brought to the earth from the highest heavens; the instrument is capable of this, because he has surrendered himself to a higher power. That conscious is cosmically deep, and has learned to know the laws of God and will now accomplish a task on earth. Now the Other Side dominates this life, but ensures that this communication is achieved.

When this writing starts, your consciousness is disengaged for seventy-five percent, because you need twenty-five percent yourself in order to feed your body and keep it working. Writing now takes place through your organism, but you are still one with your body and keep your strength, because we are

actually outside your earthly connection. Yet, we have to take over and control all those material systems from you, and work through them; we think and feel through your organism and record what we want to pass onto you. In this state, we reach great heights and can now achieve everything.

In order to be a medium, you have to live simply; even your food can disrupt us. If we want to reach a great height, then animal food is destructive for many mediums, because it attracts other influences from the own grade of life. However, there are also mediums that just need nourishing food, because the nervous system has to carry out an enormous amount of work and a physical reserve must always be present. If the medium wants to keep going for the all dominating astral food, which is wisdom, then the organism has to be able to deal with this, or sooner or later the collapse will come anyway and such an instrument will be lost to us. The nervous system is therefore essential; it is your material underground for the spiritual gifts and the work that will be carried out. Mediums who receive the highest that can be experienced for our world must remain at full strength, or we cannot continue to apply this enormous inspiration in this stage. We may not exceed the normal balance for the organism, because then this can have terrible consequences.

Animal food no longer has any meaning if the medium is completely in our hands. We then take care of the material disruptions for the medium. However, anyone who carries out work under these grades has a more difficult time, because the radiance of the food cannot be overcome, but has to be prevented anyway, or the medium will create one misery after another for himself. The Eastern medium therefore lives as a vegetarian and he has to do this for his study, because the animal food obstructs him in experiencing the occult laws. A yogi and initiate follow this path, magicians and fakirs pay little attention to it, although the good fakir, the scientifically conscious, does not dare to contaminate himself, because this food can be disastrous for him. They have to conquer all these laws themselves. We do that for the medium, because the Other Side has to represent the instrument. The Oriental experiences himself; the medium in our hands can only receive and surrenders himself in everything to his master.

Animal food is fatal for the psychic phenomena, the physical require strength and physically becoming conscious. Now the organism is stripped of the life fluid, which means loss of strength. That strength has to recover the balance because of nourishing food or physical collapse will follow.

Every human being is actually open to spiritual influence, low and high, and there are always characteristics in you that have attunement to our world and attract the astral being. As western conscious, you cannot dominate all these disruptions, because your life is split. The Oriental has made a study of it and he tries to conquer this. However, when he does not achieve anything,

they conquer him.

If the Other Side wants to work through the western inner life, then the medium may not feel himself in any way, be, or mean anything. You as a medium possess only the feeling, from which we draw and as a result of which we work. If you can surrender completely, the astral worlds will be open to you. However, one in thousands achieve something, thousands of people come to grief as a result of the astral laws, since they succumb under that universal burden.

Years go by before the medium is ready to receive our writing. We now prevent the demons from taking possession of this life. The medium has to open himself to us in all his thoughts and feelings. If we want to play on that life, then we are in connection with this instrument day and night. I told you, one in thousands achieves the supernatural, the rest succumb. This life also passes into the hands of evil now and we are powerless. Those beings long to suck the life empty and they do that in their own demonic way. They come to this life and speak about God and faith, they show illuminated crosses if they consider it necessary, because they do not want to have any distrust, or your interest will weaken. Yet meanwhile they carry on and enter your longings, they want to be cherished by your love, after which unity follows. They only get connection through you, your own longings call them to you and then they find their hunger and life thirst lessened at the same time, but now you experience their longing, for which your organism has to serve! They also descend into you, go through your life of thoughts, melt together with you to one grade of feeling and have then conquered you. They contaminate you to the deepest tissues of your life of the soul and your material being by their animal-like lust, they nestle themselves into your aura, they go to sleep peacefully to awaken with you and to get up and to enjoy your drink, your food, your daily light, in short, everything for which your bloodsuckers do not have the power.

The medium that has to serve for the highest, and is born of course for this task, cannot experience this misery, because the master of this medium always keeps the instrument elevated into his life. Since the medium can continually experience this higher conscious, a demon does not have any chance whatsoever.

However, the human being who has lost his loved one, has remained behind alone, is suffering as a result of the terrible longing for that lost love, for kind-heartedness and understanding, opens himself all too readily to the astral world. If sensitivity is present and writing is tried out, this life will be open to all these troubles. This human being wants to know how the loved ones are, but this will be fateful for him.

There are also grades present in this, sensitive people and insensitive peo-

ple experience the same writing. Some experience trouble, some think that everything happens of its own accord and does not feel anything of all these disruptions. However, these people do not possess the sensitivity, an astral thought cannot come through them; this grade of feeling is still too coarse in order to be able to receive the rare thoughts and feelings. Just the sensitive people experience all that trouble. They experience nothing! I assure you now that these people, who feel like mediums, cannot experience any true contact, because they cannot be reached by our world. They now miss the thing through which we write, but the others are destroyed as a result of it.

Now that those lives are open to the Other Side, they have come that far through Christ, the Holy Gospel has spoken to their life, all those people search for eternal contact and want to be released from the material life by the spiritual gifts. If there is contact, then they come between life and death, the occult laws of which they now have to experience and in which they have to hold their own, if they want to avoid the madhouse. Anyone on this side who belongs to the unconscious kind, to those who still have to awaken, but who searches for this material unity, is attracted to this sensitivity and draws them into his own life, as a result of which their victims are faced with spiritual madness. I told you, your institutions are full of these people. However, what is and means illness on earth is spiritual sensitivity to our world. What is called madness where you are is for our world the unity of the astral and the material spirit, of two personalities, who belong to the life of the soul since both are eternal. However, now the astral life dominates, with the consequences that the earthly soul is a prisoner in its own organism.

Work out for yourself whether those feelings are within you, which are attuned to the lower, and then prevent all these astral difficulties for yourself. Do not sit down to receive writing, because it can mean your own misfortune. If the trivial, a slight feeling for lust lives within you, be assured that this will attract all the lust to itself, once you have reached a connection with this world. That power, known as lust, will eat away at your inner life, suck you empty, because you do not possess any protection of your own!

The madhouse is open to these grades of the inner life, and they allow them to be freed from the earthly ties. All those people possess the longing for this, because their loved ones passed away.

The following is an example from reality.

A brother on this side came to call on my help, because he saw himself faced with a great problem on earth. He told me that his daughter was influenced by dark powers and had passed over into those hands. She would succumb if no spiritual help were offered to her. This soul wanted to be connected with her father as a result of mediumistic writing, but she did not possess enough self-protection. However, she still felt capable of it and had

now sat down, but a demon was writing through her. Her father was powerless, and he could not help her. She did not possess enough strength to be elevated into his life, so that the madhouse was open to her.

We went to her together and I saw what her condition was like. Her sister sought it in drawing and she would also have come into the hands of evil if she had known this sensitivity, but she could not be reached. In her conscious, this own protection was present and she now experienced nothing.

The first daughter longed to come into contact with her father, received writing from this world and thought that this was from her father. However, a dark being had taken possession of her inner life and wanted to dominate her.

When we entered, she was just receiving writing. Her life was open to this side. What do you think of this poem that she received?

“Float, float as I do

See as I do

See me and you have your life in your hands

But ask it of your God.”

This sad written word was given to her and is astrally pure, but a mad person gave it to her. This brain is confused, is separate from every human mentality, from reasoning power and material feeling, this conscious is only completely ready to destroy the earthly conscious and to make it mad. This child of forty-five years old did not ask for the meaning of what she received, she thought it was wonderful, because it did not come from herself. She thought: in that life everything is possible, father has learned to write poetry, father has awakened in that life. Because on earth father had no understanding of all these matters. This demon could float. We also float back to the earth in order to serve, and do that as a result of the power of our developed concentration and our strong will. We float through the material universe, because we have mastered those grades of conscious. A demon can do what we do, but he lives in darkness. We see through all material, can tune into your own material light and perceive it, which a dark spirit cannot. The contact with the earth is now achieved through yourself.

See me, and you have me in your life; the demon should have written this down, but it did not get to this! She did not need to ask God about this. However, for this dark person this banner was like the illuminated cross, which he held before her in order to look at it. The word God suddenly changes everything for these trusting people, but they immediately fall through it into misery.

She had already been writing through this monster for months, but now already numerous times a day. At the most incredible times, she sat down to receive writing. As a result of an urge from inside, she forced herself in

that direction and then surrendered herself completely. The demon was concerned with dominating her completely, elevating her into his life and then doing well from her conscious and earthly life. He wanted to live his animal-like longings at any price.

He managed completely to take possession of her, because qualities lived in her that touched his life and had received attunement to it as a result of this séance. Her longing for love, which was not answered, drove her into the arms of this astral personality and into this state. Now that she had opened herself, she had to accept the consequences. She did not know herself and knew the astral-occult laws even less, and this became her misfortune.

The beast man wrote:

“Better to pray
Than be powerless.
Where is the end
Jesus my
Love conquers.”

She thought it was wonderful. She had no understanding of this nonsense, the realisation had not yet awakened in her, otherwise, she would have stopped immediately, if she had still been capable of this, because her will had already been disengaged. However, these meaningless sayings took her to insanity. There followed:

“If we are one, separate from the earth
Because I see in your life
God watches over.”

I read into the life of this demon and could determine what the actual meaning was. The girl read the writing aloud, thought that she understood it and it was wonderful, amazingly deep. Moreover, her sister thought: there is something in it, that could become something, all development is difficult. She would therefore continue, but she surrendered to her own misfortune because of it. Sometimes she asked her father questions and wanted to know from where he had learned those nice sayings. Then the demon fooled her with something, or she wrote down something herself as a result of the soft inner touch, which forcefully influenced her thoughts and feelings. However, the demon went his own way and gradually sucked her empty, he enjoyed the earthly life with her and would soon be so involved that he could act consciously materially. He descended deeper and deeper into her life, complied with her longing now and again to hear something from her father, but meanwhile enjoyed his own fun, enjoyed the warmth and the material cherishing, especially her longing for love, which became the actual experience for him. He lived completely in her life, took walks with her through nature, ate and drank and went to sleep with her, which still took place astrally, but

would receive material conscious. She did not feel alone again for a second, but she thought this was great, in the knowledge that her father was her guardian spirit.

Yet, a spirit of light does not write every second of your day, does not go into your longing, or our life would stand still, not alone, but it is too abundant. A set time is needed for this communication. Writing once, twice a week at the most is enough, and then you have to experience your own life completely, so that you can release yourself from every astral thought, or they will live through you. When you feel that an urge lives in you, which keeps urging you to hold a séance, then you are involved with dark powers. You are becoming mad or an astral personality has elevated you into his life and you are already under his dark power. Most of these people, who want to be mediumistic, do not even possess the contact required and write themselves. However, the sensitive people meet with grief because of it.

The other people usually hold séances themselves, because these people do not experience anything, do not know this danger, but as they say, still have contact every moment of the day with their master, their guardian angel or spiritual doctor, who gives them advice on all matters and little complaints. Like their dogs and cats they have put a collar round this leader, so that they can pull the strings at every moment, after which we have to come. The very cheapest thoughts are credited to us; just ask the master, the master will give them advice. Then the nonsense comes. Such people hold séances themselves, by writing down what comes into their thoughts. They long to possess. They use our world for their own enjoyment of life, but we cannot be taken back to the charlatanism, however wonderful and safe they would find that.

I concentrated on the monster and wanted to let him write, but warn her at the same time as a result of this, and now descended into her inner life. I wrote down through his own inner life:

“Stop, or accidents will happen!”

You will certainly feel now that the three of us were one in feeling and connected to each other. Yet, her reaction was like nothing on earth, at least not in my direction. They both received an intense shock, especially the astral being. He felt this and understood that a higher influence was present. The woman tore up the paper and thought:

“These are mocking spirits. Of course, it is possible. “A spirit wants to write, but it is a mocking spirit. They want to suppress father again, but that will not happen. I have to prevent it.”

She now understood that she was not developed sufficiently. However, the demon reacted differently. He concentrated as fast as lightning and wrote:

“Better than I you cannot be

Every morning to go to Jesus
To my end
Jesus of mine
Each other we will see somewhere.”

He added: “Do you not see, dear child, what this means? Just read it from top to bottom, only the initials.”

And the woman, who was called Betje, read “Betje”. “Good heavens, what a wonderful piece of proof, what a beautiful poem I have now received”, she said to her sister. She had received a spiritual piece of proof and it was truly mediumistic! It was the case.

I concentrated on the demon and rapist of her life and wrote again:

“Betje, you are in danger, stop! In heaven’s name, stop!”

However, Betje did not feel like stopping, she just did not understand it. She could not understand that she was involved with mocking spirits again after such proof. She asked her father:

“Can you make sure, father, that we are not interrupted?”

The demon wrote: “Other people do not favour our contact, dear.” Betje had to overcome this disruption. However, she had to feel that something was wrong, but we could not bridge her will and her faith. She lived consciously in this. She possessed the sensitivity for the mediumistic gift, even if we could not reach her for the higher contact, she remained floating between heaven and earth, between life and death and that would be disastrous for her! The demon wrote:

“I will do everything for my child and I will continue to protect you, Betje. Just go to sleep now, my child.”

However, Betje asked: “Can you not drive away those mocking spirits, father?”

“I will take care of it, my child.” She now wrote to herself, because I had meanwhile closed off the demon to her inner life. He now lived in a thick haze of power, an aura, which I quickly elevated, in order to make her free from his pest before going to sleep, even if I knew that she would attract him to herself again. Then her father wrote again and they were also her own thoughts:

“How beautiful our life is, isn’t it, child?”

She asked: “Are you very happy, father?”

“Yes, my child.” And she now gives this answer to herself.

Then she asks “Where will mother find her place, father?”

Now the pencil hesitated. Her hand remained lying and was uninspired. I already knew that the mother had left her and her sister, had started a life of her own, so that Betje could not give an answer to this herself.

We now determine that this writing is the same as with the cross and

board, because she does not give her hand any inspiration. Human will is now completely disengaged. In this state, this child now wanted to receive spiritual writing ... Yet, her longing to receive an answer was so great that she also wrote:

“She will see.”

She now thought it was enough herself, broke the contact, went to bed and fell asleep immediately. However, the demon went along with her!

You will think, why did you not help her, you have contact, haven't you? However, do you not feel, dear reader, that we are powerless? Should I continue to follow her life? Our life would irrevocably stand still, we would be able to do nothing more than protect her. And if she still has thirty years to live, those years would pass for us in emptiness and we would achieve nothing. That is not God's intention; the laws of God have to be experienced. Betje has to learn that she is burning her hands, because the occult laws demand their toll.

Betje no longer felt alone when going to sleep from then on, it was as if she was being followed, someone lived in her vicinity who spied on her, actually touched her, yes, wanted to possess her! Those feelings became increasingly powerful and, in the end dominated her life. Her sister did not notice any of it, but Betje thought that it was her father who watched over her, followed her in everything and supported her, and who made sure that she could sleep well. However, this evening was different! Was father busy feeling her body? Her genitals were touched, pressed and namely by a clammy, horrible hand, so that she could have screamed from it. Yet she controlled herself, she was probably just imagining things. But? This is nonsense, it is no longer spiritual help. This is ...? Even her thoughts were disturbed; she could no longer think properly, she wanted to know what lived in and around her. She controlled herself, but the dreadful feeling became worse and worse.

When the light went out, she wanted to settle down, she tried to get comfortable, someone was lying next to her. She felt that ice-cold hand again and the clammy sweat coming over her body, after which that frightening touching started again. Something dreadful had come into her life. However, perhaps she had to get over this and everything would soon be different. Now the demon was calmer and more prepared for everything and yet, this had to end, or he would make her completely mad.

Betje looked like a ghost, her deep eyes were shrouded, and they looked into the world, but saw nothing. She lives outside her day-conscious, has already exceeded the threshold of the astral world for us, and now, has to experience everything which is at all possible, if we wish to shake her awake to this misery. We see her strength lessen, yet she cannot stop writing, she is possessed by it. Betje struggles on and collapses. She lives between her doubt

and the love for her father. Is it father? Of course, it is father! After all, father wrote, and she still receives those beautiful poems regularly. Her sister thinks she looks terrible and that she would be better to stop. She cannot sleep for a single night, during the night she feels that tickling on her body, but now thinks that it is nerves, all the more so after her father wanted to tell her it. But that other thing? What is that? "I can feel it clearly, father, that ...!" However, she does not want to make her father wait, she wants to serve, serve for that world and convince other people of eternal existence. Those feelings keep her awake, and, at the same time, do not prevent her from writing. Two personalities live in this body, the real one is the shadow of the additional image, which now dominates. That life sees, while Betje is seeing blind. Betje goes downhill.

The astral being experiences this unity, because her life is the contact for him. However, Betje experiences the longings of the astral personality and the laws of her mediumship. She is in perfect health and in addition terminally ill. Betje comes to him and he to her. In this way, which takes her between life and death, they have met each other. She now has to accept that her bed is inhabited and that this will remain so for the time being. She cannot do anything about it, because she has shared her life with the monster. Finally she rebels, she is suddenly shocked at herself, because she is doing strange things. Has she gone mad? She is disgusted at her life, no longer knows herself and starts to think. Now we can help her, she has now experienced the deepest grades in her misery; her own protection has been shaken awake by the demon. She starts to feel that it is not her father and that a mocking spirit wants to experience her. That's it; it cannot be any different. And we reinforce these feelings in her. However, this game has now lasted four months. It is a miracle that Betje knows that she is being cheated, because other people find out much later, but then it is precisely too late. She will never forget that night for the rest of her life. Her fight with the monster has started, but we will help her now.

One night she jumps out of bed like a complete madwoman, she cannot stand it any longer. Her sister puts the light on, but Betje can see in the dark, she does not run into anything. Her sister thinks she is being followed by something. Betje feels desperate, but she can still think, she is still herself. She has to control herself!

"What is the matter with you, child?" her sister asks.

"With me?" she says offended, now she feels that her sister does not understand any of it. "I am pretending to be a moth."

Her sister rubs the sleep from her eyes and says:

"You should be ashamed of yourself, shouting just like that in the middle of the night, it is scandalous. You should go to sleep."

“I do not dare.”

“Then just go and sleep in my bed.”

Betje does that, but she is not alone, she is also touched in that bed and the demon is busy sucking her empty. It is terrible what she has to experience, an invisible thing, like a hand, grabs her, does something that she has never know. It is dreadful. The hands of the astral monster become firmer, she is already undergoing a material embrace and she jumps out of bed again. However, at the same time, her sister sees something that shakes her awake and as a result of which she understands that it is serious. The demon shakes the bed back and forth. Betje, who had already taken flight, feels herself hit against the wall and remains lying for a moment. She calls for help, the animal has embraced her and she undergoes that dreadful fondling. Her sister sees and feels it and thinks: “Only one thing can help against this and that is praying. God has to help.” She throws herself onto the floor and begs for help.

Now we can protect Betje from complete destruction, because her inner life is reacting.

However, her sister must know what she has to do. We show her someone whom she has heard of. When she understands what is required of her, she thinks that God or her own guardian angel has given her the image. We meanwhile make ourselves one with Betje. Her father encloses himself in her life and will watch over his child. I will take over from him later. Betje calms down, lies down, still trembles and shakes from fear, but calms down since she realizes her sister is taking care of her.

My master is on earth and in possession of an instrument. This medium must help here. That same day his help is called for and we can begin work in order to free Betje. When we enter with the medium, she looks like someone who is apparently dead. Her eyes lie deep in their sockets. They look at us like cow’s eyes, but even more surprising, they look through everything. Completely dopey and dead tired from the dreadful struggle, she feels physically and mentally destroyed and now surrenders willingly.

My master wins this fight, good against evil, in a short time. Then Betje was treated for six months for her broken nervous system and she felt cured.

I wriggled inside her aura, and I remained connected to her, just as when she was writing. I took it upon myself to experience her own life, so, we from our world want to make her completely free from this astral misery. If you feel this properly, you will understand my situation. I could follow everything of her life and protect her against the intruder. I picked up all her thoughts and those of the astral monster. My master and his instrument built up her nervous system, but first the demon had to be banished from her life. In the life of this adult child two astral beings lived, one in order to destroy her and the other, in order to build her up. A volume could be written

about the way in which I did this, because I experienced two other lives and that of myself. In this misery, all the astral laws were revealed to me, as I had never known them before. It became a school of learning for me and for her father, who followed me in everything, but did not yet possess the powers for this work, otherwise, he could have done it himself.

Betje was no longer allowed to write, this was immediately forbidden for her. The medium magnetized her and as a result of this spiritual fluid, my master built up a spiritual wall, and at the same time removed the demon from her life aura. It gradually felt shut off from this earthly life. The earth and Betje became hazy for him, as this child had experienced it through the demon. Betje came back to earth and he to his own world, the hell in our life.

After four treatments, Betje could sleep again. The demon still made it difficult for her, but she was completely conscious and the devil saw his contact taken away. He now lived in a thick mist, which was gradually elevated by my master, because being in a hurry was also wrong. Betje was already capable of showing resistance. She lay down there completely exhausted in order to rest, but could breath again, and her sister understood that the great danger was over.

When the demon had been banished far from her body, we continued. We now shut off her bed, then the room, then the whole house, after which, this dark power could no longer reach her. Betje felt better, but we saw from our world that the monster was lying in wait in order to jump on her again if he saw the chance. Her sister was warned. She has to go outside with her, but not further than down the street. Betje could be attacked again there. She does it, Betje does not know anything, comes to the corner, where he sees the chance to jump on her again. Her sister pulls her from the danger and returns home. When she asks Betje why she was shouting like that, she says:

“Well, he was standing there again.”

“Where?” her sister asked. “There, at that corner. I was suddenly attacked. He wanted to strangle me.”

Her sister had to accept that the Other Side had shut off the street. However, Betje had to recover her general freedom. It is only then that she could feel cured. In the house, she felt normal again, but she did not dare to go outside the street, the demon continued to wait for her. He continued to lay in wait like a feline animal, until the universe forced him to give up his longings or to try to realize them somewhere else. When my master was finished with that, Betje felt healthy and we left.

An uninitiate in the astral laws thinks perhaps: why did you not shut her off immediately? The initiate that knows more about these laws, reads further and feels that the occult laws are experienced in a natural way. However, the uninitiate must know that Betje got to experience her lesson in life, be-

cause this would protect her from even worse evil. She was on the threshold of the occult laws, the spiritual life, and anyone who has experienced that will never forget the feeling again. Eventually, Betje would be attacked again by the demon. Now it meant an experience for Betje! I told you about it, I have now been able to show you it. Experience is possession, you built up the higher conscious as a result of it, and your life experience becomes your worldly wisdom. Because of this her life would reach growth and blossom. The occult water first had to rise to her lips and it is only then that we could intervene. The Other Side never intervenes beforehand; the very last moment must be decisive. For Betje this experience became, becoming conscious. A demon is never again capable of embracing her; she learned from it, she now understood that the occult laws had opened the doors of the madhouse for her. The occult laws banged on the doors of her own prison and as those doors were opened, they had shut out the material life. Betje learned that, and she felt the reality of it. We took her back to reality, to the state in which she had lived before she started to write. She lived in this when the demon had elevated her into his life. Moreover, every mentally ill person experiences this!

Every mentally ill person would experiences the same as Betje does after an astral magnetic treatment. It is the return of the conscious to the normal human stage. Stone after stone is laid, in this way the master of the healing medium builds a spiritual wall around the sick person and pulls that life back to the day-conscious self.

However, every wrong thought of Betje broke that wall down again. However, she prayed day and night for protection and now she would receive that from her father. Betje changed her love, she no longer had longings and understood that she had become possessed as a result of it. Her astral love has been torn from her life.

Thousands of women go towards their own destruction because of these longings. These longings are completely natural, but when they possess the spiritual mediumistic sensitivity the astral self and love come to them and they experience spiritual unity. Your Institutions are full of them. All these people, men and women, still have to awaken for the material life and master the material protection, which is therefore a grade of life. These lives are lived. Another lives in their body, that dominates the day-conscious self of the sick person. That personality looks outside, the owner sits locked up in the darkness and does not see any more daylight, is a prisoner in his own house. The spiritual gifts take us through madness! All your mad people therefore live between two worlds. The mediums also experience these laws, or they will never become released from their own life and there will be no question of communication. The unconsciously sensitive people – because a

medium is consciously sensitive – still have to master the earthly conscious, but now sink away in this life. They enter the sickly mediumship as a result of this and are abnormal. The medium has to conquer these sickly unconscious worlds, experience all these laws, and remain himself in this. All your mad people are therefore mediumistic, but this sensitivity is unconscious! It is therefore very clear that all these people still have to conquer the material world of existence.

In normal day-conscious life, these people know nothing about clairvoyance or clairsaudience, but when they discard the day-conscious and the spirit disruptions appear, and the spiritual gifts likewise come forward. Now they see and they are usually clairsaudient, in their life there is talk, they are told all kinds of things, sometimes they see ahead, but speak for the conscious nonsense talk. These souls still cannot be gauged; yet, these lives are not deep, when you know the occult phenomena and can determine the grade of life of these people.

Berje had become clairvoyant because of her illness, through this astral connection, and now you see that the Other Side has the gifts in their hands. You can see high and low in this state, but one takes you upwards, the other, which is lower, takes you to the madhouse. Healthy clairvoyance is the conscious experiencing of the spiritual gifts, the other means weakness, unconsciousness, because if these people had been conscious, then they would not have sunk away, but kept their day-conscious self. Now it dissolves completely!

You now see how all these grades come into connection with each other, and that one attracts the other, which, however, is achieved as a result of your characteristics. Holding séances is dangerous for those who possess any amount of mediumistic feeling; other people write as well, but experience nothing and write for themselves.

Of course, there are people who possess a spiritual contact with their family members, but then the astral wisdom does not exceed their own conscious, because they cannot deal with the higher contact and do not possess that other sensitivity. Only one in thousands of mediums has something to tell you, the rest experience themselves! For them the spiritual gift is like your needle in a haystack, like a drop of water in the ocean of life. The Other Side must be able to dominate your life and not you ours! It is only then that we also reach spiritual unity for this gift.

Do not go into it if you think that you feel something which you do not know and which is invisible to you, touches your inner life and makes it tremble, because it can mean your destruction.

Mediumship is sacred, just as the spiritual contact of the Apostles was sacred, but then you must be able to experience the spiritual gifts through a

spirit of the light, or it will take you into misery. Writing mediumship is one of the most beautiful gifts, because the Other Side can now pass on the own life, which means happiness for you and other people. When sensitivity is within you, we come to you, and you will experience the spiritual miracles. The medium through which I record all of this possesses that sensitivity. He lives in the fourth grade for the gifts, and we can achieve everything we had in mind through him. This writing takes place immediately on the typewriter and takes place outside the own conscious of the medium. Now he lives in our world and has disembodied, he is there with master Alcar, while I am busy recording this book through his organism. Is it not simple? However, how many laws did we have to conquer for this purpose? He has to conquer the laws for the gifts, the occult laws, and master them. In this way, we wanted to prevent him from succumbing under his work. He has learned to know the hells and heavens as a result of his sensitivity and even the origin of creation, all the grades in this universe, because he possesses the Great Wings. Now there are no longer any disruptions, we have conquered them.

Now I can work on this book and pass on everything about our life with regard to the spiritual gifts, while my master lives with him in the spheres and gives him other wisdom. I write fast, because I want to be finished in a short time and prevent unnecessary fatigue.

The Other Side wrote three books in eight weeks through him, and each book is a life work in itself. When you then know that he is considered stupid in his society, has not known any school as your school and was born in a village, you have to feel respect for this event, the purity of this writing, because it comes straight from the Spheres of Light. Therefore, each book is a spiritual document for you and for us! Could he have done it under his own power, have been able to represent our life in this way? I assure you that this is not possible, he would have succumbed under his cosmic burden, but we help him to bear it. Through us, he received this wonderful conscious, now he can experience the astral laws and keep going during the earthly life.

My master is with him in the Spheres of Light and upon his return to earth, he will read what I wrote during his spiritual journey. I have made use of the hours assigned to me and at full power, so that not a second in time was lost. We then also completely disengaged his conscious, which is the highest grade for this writing, and which only ancient Egypt knew. My master meanwhile takes him to the Spheres of Light or to what he has to learn, because his development continues. All Temples on this side are open to him, because he serves the Other Side, the master from the highest spheres. The very greatest mediums from ancient Egypt knew and received this mediumship, because they also served and had a task to fulfil for mankind. They also disembodied from their material garment through the masters on this side

and brought spiritual wisdom to earth. Their hieroglyphics show how far they came.

The instrument through which I write experiences this mercy, even if we now hold the gift in our own hands. However, he experiences the astral laws as people cannot experience in the East, because this takes place completely outside his own conscious.

Master Alcar has developed his instrument for me and others and now we can play on this inner and material life. I am also a pupil of master Alcar and you see from this that our lives have to adapt to each other. Our instrument lives on earth, we on this side, and yet we are spiritually one. We have therefore bridged the gap between life and death.

His inner life has now been disengaged for seventy-five percent, he still only possesses twenty-five percent to feed his own body, and otherwise, this would go to sleep materially. The fluid cord, which connects both bodies, takes care of this and keeps him connected to his body. When that breaks, the soul no longer goes back to the earth. However, I remain connected to my master and that is necessary in order to be able to take care of any disruptions. We elevate a spiritual wall around the medium and now no astral personality can see us. I stay here until the medium takes over the organism from me.

Meanwhile, patients come, because he is also a healing medium. They are disruptions, which are real, but have to be overcome. Now the instrument has to actually treat patients, but he does not live in his body, he is not on earth. Master Alcar has exceeded himself in this and achieved a connection, which is cosmically deep. When the patients come, I tune into my master and we protect the organism with the medium.

The patient enters where we are. I leave my corner and the medium returns to his body for fifty percent, but still remains with his master in the spheres. Master Alcar taught him to master the division of his personality, as the Oriental mediums learn that and follow a study for it. From there the medium tunes into his body and sends me his own powers, so that I can now act consciously for him and can heal the patients if necessary. The patients think that they are talking to the medium; there is no change in anything, even if the medium lives at half power in my life. We now live in the half waking material and spiritual stage. I proceed to treat as a result of his help, magnetize the patients and give them my aura and that of the medium, until I am finished and can continue with my writing. Patients continually disrupt us and yet I have to record my chapters and write the number of pages, otherwise, it will take too long and we will exhaust the organism too much. However, you can imagine what is needed for this, nevertheless we achieve it. You will think: why write under such disruptions, do it calmly then.

However, the medium finds his existence because of the healing. He does not earn anything from the books. Do you feel we cannot do any differently! Yet, a time will come when we can pass on our wisdom completely in peace, but then the gift for healing will be laid still. As you read this, we are already that far and we will also go onto other gifts, which you will hear about.

We are not tired as a result of the work and the medium does not feel any of it either when he returns to his body. On the contrary, he will be fresh and lively, because the Spheres of Light have blessed his life. We do not actually know any limits to this and all of this is the obtained possession of Master Alcar.

All the books from my master were written in this way. Not one earthly writer could do it, he does not allow himself to be interrupted in such a way while writing, and we have had to adapt ourselves. My master had to conquer all the astral laws, so that the medium could receive the Great Wings. As a result of healing, he was able to show that the Other Side is capable of helping the sick people, and, because of this, master Alcar gave proof. He showed that eternal life awaits you. Not only that, we were able to heal numerous people, thousands of people were now convinced of eternal life after death and connected with their loved ones, which was given to them by the Other Side. Our medium surrendered willingly to his master, but in its place, he received cosmic conscious, which all of the East will envy him. We have had to conquer numerous laws, but you see, the spiritual writing reaches you honestly, it is not influenced by anything, it takes place outside the medium! What I record must speak to your life in a clear way.

The inner life of this medium is like that of your child, the more childish the better for us and the spiritual contact. We now make use of a language which belongs to his life and warms his heart, the language of his own inner life, because we also follow the natural laws here, in order to prevent him from being disturbed in the spheres, through the fact that I influence his twenty-five percent of his inner life too strongly. We do not take delight in it – as ancient Egypt did – to make the language materially deep, we speak in a simple language to the unschooled child of God and to you as an intellectual, because the material is already deep enough anyway. We speak to all the grades of the inner life. Christ said to you and us:

“Let the children come unto me, because theirs is the Kingdom of Heaven”, and that is what we experience and apply. Here a child is talking, a child tells about your eternal life after death, about the deepest laws of God and now possesses universal wisdom. We treat the deepest problems that were treated by the Other Side and that through a child in spirit, a person simple in heart. However, the Spheres of Light are open to this child. Christ called the adult child to him and this child served him as an apostle, because the

child can surrender completely. The child does not think for itself!

Our medium is now asleep and yet conscious. Can you feel this? Do you understand what it means? Can you sense the tremendous thing about this state? Is it not the highest for you as human being on earth, the highest that God can give you?

In ancient Egypt, the very greatest mediums lived in his state and they were born for their task. Those mediums brought wisdom to earth, and the Other Side is now busy elevating you into life after death. We analyse the astral and occult laws for you, the Egyptians could not deal with this, even though these priests had reached a great height. We are now going even deeper! In ancient Egypt the priests symbolized the writing received, we now make it childishly simple for you, you will not find one learned word in this whole book. We do not bombard you with material wisdom, because every law speaks to your own inner life. Now we are childishly simple in language and style, but nevertheless, supernaturally sensitive, the writing received places you before the laws of God!

Finally, it is so far that we can pass our wisdom on to you. Not long ago our mediums were burnt alive. That spiritual poverty has had to make way for a higher consciousness. For that we pass on our wisdom naturally and simply to you.

The Oriental searches himself; this medium receives! He wants to be nothing and to mean nothing. He serves! And for this purpose, he receives the highest for the earth and our life, the cosmic conscious! The Egyptians needed their ceremonies in order to achieve something for the spiritual contact, the moon had to give them inspiration before they could reach their desired stage, and all their further mystical fuss. However, we are now so far that we elevate him, through whom we work, into our life while he is walking outside, we completely disengage him and release him from earthly life. We reach unity and action with him without any disruption, we can intervene every hour, every second. Ancient Egypt has not known this contact!

The Western medium therefore did not get hold of anything, because the Other Side learned at that time. The Western medium experiences our life, we bring our wisdom to the earth, but take care of everything. Our instrument knows that he is nothing, does not possess any gifts, because his master has them in their hands. The Egyptians wanted to master the spiritual gifts and that became their misfortune, and was the destruction of ancient Egypt!

God's blessing rests on our work! Yet, the gods of ancient Egypt became hazy. We serve the only God. The Egyptians loved thousands of gods and were still unconscious in this as well. At the very last moment they learned to know your God there, yet it was precisely too late.

Our instrument sits down and immediately sinks into the psychic trance.

His master first had to develop that trance, but the master also has this organism going to sleep and disembodying in his hands, the medium only possesses the feeling! The Egyptian medium wanted to possess disembodiment and master it, and numerous priests experienced it, but they came to grief as a result of it. We now prevent all that misery! It is as pure as your conscious is in the own grade, that we have kept all those difficulties in our own hands, because the greatest mediums of ancient Egypt lost themselves. It is also true that there are not thousands of these mediums living on earth, if this was the case, a war in a spiritual level would start, and great chaos would emerge. We bring evolution and not revolution! This says enough; these mediums are born for their task. These mediums serve for spiritual order in our life. And the masters decide who is suitable for this purpose and will be born on earth for this task. You can accept this, because now it is a spiritual mission!

I was given the mercy to be able to serve my master, and your country receives this wisdom. Our medium serves you and us. He represents the highest masters in our life, because he serves for the Age of Christ, which has now started.

By recording writing on the typewriter, we prevent the own thoughts and feelings of the medium. After all, everyone can write, can use the pen, but we have now made that conscious completely harmless. We do not want to awaken him in any way, because he has no knowledge of this writing. In addition, there is something else which makes it possible for us to pass on our wisdom through this instrument and which is actually the power for his inner life.

This instrument lived before he started this task in ancient Egypt and was already a learned priest there, a master for other people. (Read about this in the book: "Between Life and Death".) In that life, he mastered the laws and the feeling for this mediumship. Many lives passed in which he had other tasks to fulfil. Now the Egyptian life has awakened in him, that mastery is conscious and he is considered capable of fulfilling this task for the Other Side. However, he lived on this side in the first sphere, here he first experienced the astral laws with his master, together they visited the hells, the heavens, and the planetary systems, after which he returned to the earth as a soul, and where his master opened him for the task of both of them. Now we have already been busy for many years. His master wrote ten books through him for mankind, upon which God's blessing lies, because both serve. If you read all these books, you will get a complete picture of this spiritual contact and how it originated. You will only then be able to thank God for this sacredness, and for the good fortune that all this wisdom has come to your life.

In this inner life the mediumistic feeling, the spiritual sensitivity is therefore present, and this soul has mastered it through numerous lives. In ancient

Egypt he was not able to finish his task, now the Other Side continues with it. What is done for the good, therefore for God, did not happen for nothing, what has come into being in love remains so, and cannot be destroyed. However, we now go even further, deeper and more consciously than we were able to experience there. Then we were decorated as priests with a white habit with priestly medals, meditated day and night and were not disturbed in any way; now our instrument lives amongst the people and is normal in everything and completely himself. We have now exceeded ancient Egypt in all the grades of the occult laws and for the spiritual gifts. Now we are consciously in connection with life after death, now that we have learned to know the universe and we know how the planets trace their orbits, which once meant great mysteries to us.

It is not possible to go higher than this mediumship; here we and the earthly medium experience the very highest. We therefore know for certain that only one or two mediums who serve the highest masters live on earth. God gave these amazing powers and forces to us, because we learned His laws and wanted to help all the other life, in order to reach spiritual awakening. Ancient Egypt knew the experience of the laws between life and death, which dominate your lives of the earth; we will bring you a spiritual explanation of them, so that you will go where we went, to where Christ showed you the way. It is eternal life!

The powers through which we record all of this are a great mercy and a Divine gift, for ancient Egypt the Great Wings.

This trance, dear reader, affects your sleep, but is still being awake for the soul. The body sleeps at half power and is still active. Do you understand this? We therefore take the medium through the material sleep to another conscious. When I later explain your sleep to you and we follow a magician in his constructive life, this will be clear to you. As a result of this miracle, it is possible for the Other Side to come to earth. All those methods therefore live in the organism in the inner life and are in your hands as a human being. Your grade of feeling must now decide how far you have come in feeling, and that grade of life records your own conscious for our life. All of this lives in each human being, and yet, what do people know about it in the West? The East is therefore far ahead of you. The East has felt that the human being is a great miracle!

This is the psychic trance; the physical works differently and is also experienced differently, we will get to know that later. The physical forces the medium to go to sleep, it is only then that the phenomena can be achieved, the physical gives you the astral knowledge. Yet both phenomena such as sleep, which are forced, also form a spiritual gift, as a result of which we can work as spirits, as astral personalities, in order to reach unity.

We live in the astral laws and the medium experiences them. It is God that gave you and us this mercy.

Speaking under inspiration

The gift of speaking gives us the possibility to give you the spiritual word as a result of direct contact. This takes place by means of your inner life, for which mediumistic sensitivity is also necessary. If the speaking takes place under, after which inspiration, then the medium also experiences the elevation of his own personality in this, the Other Side speaks. The inner life has to be open to the astral world of course, because we do not interfere with material speaking. This communication must be able to convince you of life after death, or it will have no point. This gift also possesses seven grades, the fourth of which is also in our hands, and it becomes the trance, when we reach unity in this state.

You probably speak yourself or you have heard others speak under inspiration and you understand their state, but, other people do not know what happens when they hear those speakers interpret their impassioned speech, and they temporarily forget their own life because of it. As a result of spiritual inspiration, many things can be achieved.

When we help a speaker through inspiration, we elevate that life into ours and it consciously loses its own grade of life. The Other Side has always worked through spiritual inspiration, because thousands of inventors and scholars have their products and wisdom to thank for this. Inventors usually count on inspiration, which is also given to them, at least if their creation serves our life and mankind. They first draw from their own reserves, from what has been learned, and then they enter a higher emotional world from where their conscious knowledge must come, in order to let the invention, which they have to create, see the earthly light.

The fourth grade of inspiration passes of its own accord into the psychic trance. The Egyptians were able to experience these gifts, because the wisdom obtained was brought to earth. I already told you how people reached this unity and as a result, the medium spoke, which your Western mediums can also experience. However, there are very few good mediums speaking in trance in the West. To find these individuals, spiritual gifted people, is like searching for a needle in a haystack, they are very scarce! However, when you can listen to such a medium, the astral law for the gift has obtained its full and pure meaning, and, you experience the highest pleasure you can experience on earth, because you have now come into contact with a master of this side.

The Apostles also experienced this miracle; all of them were spiritually and cosmically influenced.

If faith, feeling, love and the conscious personality are within you, you can be elevated higher by us. You now receive the consciousness from us for your invention, for your argument, we serve the sciences and spiritual awakening. We therefore help you to create! For the inventions, which have been passed onto Mother Earth, masters on this side were ready to pick up your longing, to elevate it to a height, after which all those inventions were achieved. They were necessary in order to bring life on earth to material awakening, nevertheless, the majority was sullied and used for the purposes of war, which was never the aim of the Other Side. Despite that sully, people on our side continued anyway, I already told you, so that mankind would awaken. Therefore, on this side the astral master lived, and on earth your scholar; both worlds of feeling now reached spiritual unity and these inventions were achieved. The Other Side had given help through inspiration through all the ages.

A great deal was done for speaking through mediums, because the masses were also shaken awake as a result of this.

During speaking under inspiration there is no danger for the speaker, because this personality is still himself, however, that becomes different when trance is experienced. If the medium is not completely closed off, the demon is still waiting and madness follows. If you want to speak and want to receive help from our world, the following takes place:

During speaking I will connect with you, I descend into your life, after which, as for writing, we reach unity at the position of the solar plexus. If we are that far, then I gradually elevate your inner life until you feel my life and the inspiring word comes to you. We have to try to pass confidence of our feelings and thoughts to our spectators and calmly elevate them, in order to reach unity with the masses in this way, because it is only then that all those hearts open. We will sometimes speak as fast as lightning, but then suddenly pass into the softer tone and present our word full of feeling, after which, we bring mood into the life of thought for these masses and our word is absorbed. We have to control ourselves in this, and in addition, reinforce the word by means of strong aspects and powerful tones, so that we can dominate. The feeling of gratitude will flow towards us. The people now remove themselves from us, become smaller and smaller, until the minimal is entered and they become the size of pinheads for us. Now, they have come under the influence of the word, inspiration also elevates them to higher regions, and then it is a mercy to be able to listen to this.

Each word you pronounce has been achieved because of my concentration. The sentences appear to have meaning; the word is felt and is inspiring. As a result of the warmth of our presentation, we descend into all these lives and give all our knowledge for this moment. Soon they will start to think again

for themselves, and will pronounce their own judgement. Now we are speaking at full power, and at a hundred percent inspiration.

If there is fear within you of making mistakes, you will obstruct the inspiration. Now you go back to your own thoughts and feelings and you are not suitable for inspiration. For this spiritual inspiration, you have to surrender yourself completely. Having reached one hundred percent, you are not conscious of speaking and your personality dissolves in the speaking. We have achieved everything, experienced the highest for this inspiration, opened hearts, because this inspiration touches every heart, it elevates the life of the soul. If you cannot be released from yourself, then you pay attention to language and style, which is of course somewhat necessary, but you close yourself off to spiritual inspiration, you cannot be elevated into our life. We want to achieve that, or our listeners will not achieve becoming conscious. You still represent your earthly life and, because of this, the well-known sermon of your minister. All those people, with a few exceptions, hang on like grim death to their knowledge, as a result of which their sermon is as dry as a bone and their followers walk out of church. No inspiration comes from their word.

This inspiration is also received in the arts of sculpture and painting, all the masters dissolved completely in their art. They could never have reached this height under their own powers; no human being possesses that concentration. When no feelings are present, we do not need to tune ourselves in either.

When you speak under inspiration about nature, we elevate you into nature and that life has something to tell you. The words come into your life at spiritual attunement, which means that your conscious and inner life have contact, and namely in a language and a style, which far exceeds yours. As the life of God was created, we draw from that divine inspiration and pass it onto our listeners. You are connected with it through the Other Side. You now experience a spiritual law, because this unity is achieved because of the gift. The primal source, as a result of which life originated, speaks to your life, by which the speaking becomes pure. It is wonderful!

Now a tree, a plant, or a flower can speak to you, and you can also attract that life, after which the direct inspiration comes to you. It is therefore clear, you reach this height through me, and it is not possible under your own power. This grade of life, which elevates you, is represented by you by the word; and you lose yourself in it. If the feeling enters you to pay attention to language and style, then you break the contact again. It is now enough that you can speak, you receive vocabulary and style from the life that speaks through you, you just have to open your mouth and the sentences flow into the universe, as the eternal breath of God has given you life.

The priests in ancient Egypt experienced this inspiration, which reached unity as a result of spiritual inspiration, and it was a sacred miracle to them. Amon-Ré revealed himself to all of them.

Your language and style are therefore for spiritual inspiration, the return to your own life and the breaking of the possibility to elevate you into that other life. For our world, this is the holding on to your own personality, your grade of life in feeling, from which we cannot free you. Your earthly language reflects the poor existence of the earth and is for our life the release of spiritual balance, which inspiration wants to give you.

Having come under cosmic inspiration God can speak to your life; as naturally, as the life of God originated, the word inspires you! That is wonderful to experience and can barely be achieved by any human being on earth, unless complete submission and the required sensitivity are present. The Apostles experienced it! For this purpose, you must have reached a spiritual attunement yourself for our life.

On this side, we have learned to speak through nature, because Mother Nature forced us to pass into her life and to reach pure meditation. The identification with her took our life to the incomprehensible, the divine miracle of the life force, into the first and last judgement, and we understood God's creation. The awe-inspiring feeling which entered us spoke to our own life about incredible love, embracing us in a blessed way just like a mother embraces her newly born child. Every spirit of the light learns that in the Spheres of Light, because it belongs to our becoming conscious. If our unity is completely spiritual, we experience a tree and a plant, a flower, a bird or a human being, and all that life has to tell us something. It tells us about the own origin in the universe, about God, about the long road that was covered, and of course about love received and given to be experienced by the Creator of all this life. We are now connected to the divine core, the divine spark which is present in all life; we descend into that depth and experience our unity. Now we become like a tree, plant, animal or human being, and feel God as the Superior Power.

A bird can tell us how it feels the universe during its flight, and a tree tells how the being is like God, which foresaw nature so abundantly with His likeness. "Experience me", says this life, "and go into me and see your Creator. Sense His life breath and experience His heart beat, then feel my heart beat and you will understand why I was born like this. It lives in me!"

A flight in the universe strengthens our lives and feelings, the bird takes us back to the very highest, we understand and we bow to all that life. We descend so deep into God's life, because the laws themselves speak to our life and the language deepens in such a way that you, as a human being, can no longer understand. Now God speaks to our life.

In this way, we reach spiritual unity in our lives. Those bands can no longer be broken, because God gave us this unity. He wants us to go in as human beings. Now we start to master all that other life. Spiritual inspiration increasingly gave us the word. In the Temples on this side no one is spared, God's word discards every materialized word, and there we are separate from ourselves. Now we can make comparisons with the earth and your language is poor, empty and meaningless. However, we do not exceed our own conscious either, which you must not take too literally, because divine inspiration lives in all of us. You must not forget this on earth; it is only then that you can be elevated into the highest inspiration.

We even reach spiritual unity with the planets and enter cosmic inspiration. If we want to experience the deepest laws in this, then that is possible, but only according to our own grade of life. With your material laws unity for our life is a revelation, because we reach unity with thunder and lightning, and determine how these disruptions came into being, of which you on earth have got to know the driving power. For our life, we experience that enormity, the violence of the blows, and we understand! For our life, spiritual inspiration has now become inspiration and meditation. In this, we experience the divine laws and they can only be experienced by the very greatest mediums on earth. One such blessed human child knew ancient Egypt; the remainder of all those thousands of priests experienced the universe of their own narrow-mindedness, even if every priest learned to talk. This was part of his development, because the Gods demanded it. If I want to master something in the spheres and my master wishes to take me to the existing laws, a grade of life which must speak to me and from which I expect spiritual inspiration, then he sends me to nature and I reach pure unity of its own accord. Nature tells me what I wish to know and inspiration is achieved. This inspiration is childishly simple, is full of tact and pure love, because I surrender myself completely. I tell you, my life is conscious! Or it will not be possible!

You will think that a tree has not learned any language, has it? The answer is: in us, the inner life speaks, and that feeling can elevate me into the own existence. Then the life of the tree speaks as power and energy, as a part of God. God is everything and all of that gives itself, speaks strange languages, it has never heard but still lives in God's universe. That feeling feels itself interpreted in my life, and my own self takes it over, naturally, and in humble gratitude, completely open and ready!

The blood circulation of a tree tells us how all those shoots of life juices are provided, and then I come to the Divine spark, the subconscious of this life. You will certainly laugh, but it can be explained, because, do not forget that our life is so deep. Also in our life the Divine spark is the base of my own existence, for all of us it is the subconscious, even if the subconscious dissolves

into the laws for this side. That spark is opened by spiritual inspiration and with which we come into connection. We now clearly hear talking inside us. We no longer feel our own life; we cease to exist, because this life demands the complete surrender of ourselves. In this unity, the life of God speaks to us and the word is supernatural!

If we reach this sacred unity in the universe, then the elementary laws speak to our life at universal power. You should be able to listen to the word. Not one of you would be able to experience this amazing thing, you would sink away into nothing, feel dissolved in the word, and that word is universally deep. Where does spiritual inspiration take your life? Back to infinity, where there is still no existence for your life and with which you are connected anyway; for you it can only mean the collapse of your grade of life. Did you know that speakers lived in ancient Egypt who could completely disengage human ingenuity and ability to think? That you were then brought to the threshold of insanity? And that through the word? Through spiritual inspiration? Yes, dear reader, this is also a supernatural gift seldom experienced by an earthly personality. God can bring you this gift through His messengers, through spiritual unity, and then, you are the living example of the Divine Self!

In this state sun, moon and stars live in us and we sense that awe-inspiring life. Now a language is spoken, which you do not hear on earth, which you cannot think about because the supernatural and yet visible material also now speaks to you. It is alive above your head, isn't it? What you hear and see is true, but it can destroy your conscious. You are now one with the universe; the sun and the moon live in you! What is the word like now that has to be interpreted by you? Heavenly and immeasurable, at some moments divinely transparent, and then, you see your own destination through all this life. Now you can weep like a small child, or your life falls apart. The word, people of the earth, now gets divine meaning and takes you away from your own existence. Now you undergo this evolution and sun and moon say through the word how they came into being!

Christ would have spoken in this way, if you as a human being had been able to understand His word, but He did it earthly, because Christ knew that you would succumb. Life itself spoke to Christ, but He gave the word depth, gave His own conscious to it in a childish and simple way. Yet, it takes you away from the earth, to His inner life, Christ connected you with the Universe. Precisely He, as the central figure, could do that as the Divine Child, selflessly and healing at the same time, but sensed pitifully bad by us as human beings.

When speaking takes place in this way, the smallest insect can tell you wonderful things. You then receive a style and language, which is part of

that life. The cosmic depth goes through your life and elevates you into that existence, however trivial that animal seems to be. It is only possible if you experience the true, to which you must of course be open. The small animal then attaches itself onto your life.

Our scholars follow Divine creation as a result of this, which is not possible for your earthly scholars, because they do not know or experience spiritual inspiration, and because they cannot open themselves.

I therefore want to show that life on earth could also speak to your own grade of feeling and, in other words, we are therefore far ahead of your grade of feeling. In thoughts and feelings, in meditation, we experience the full hundred percent of inspiration. For our life, this is reaching unity with the other lives into which we are intuned. The scholar on earth has to follow a completely different path in order to reach an analysis. In our life the other lives speaks to the own conscious, after which the true meaning comes before our eyes. Seeing follows and understanding is then unconditional. That natural attunement now speaks to our inner life and nothing is improbable in this. We experience that grade as we learned to know ourselves.

If you are enriched on earth with a beautiful language, if you possess eloquence, that still does not mean that it is a born talent, because this skill still touches your material conscious. It is speaking under your own power and has nothing to do with spiritual inspiration. Spiritual inspiration requires the complete surrender of both the personality and the inner life.

The unskilled child can now tell about amazing things, which live above your own conscious, because this child is now connected to spiritual inspiration. What is now said has meaning, because such an adult child is as eternal life must be; Christ spoke about this.

The priests in ancient Egypt understood this. The trainee priests or gifted people were not allowed to learn anything. They were uncontaminated; nothing was allowed to influence the life of the soul, from fear that astral inspiration would not be able to find any continuance. It was only then that a priest was ready to be able to receive spiritual inspiration and this was true. It was no longer possible to doubt this. What was now spoken belonged to another world, the Gods spoke through these pure channels, and there could be no question of disruptions as a result of the own language and style. Once a priest had reached that spiritual height and his speaking changed, the high priests then concentrated on the medium and asked him in thoughts to completely surrender himself, to allow the feeling to speak to him, which would enter him. He now had to open himself to what a tree had to say, for what a flower could give human life in beauty, and because of this the medium reached universal unity. Now a tree received meaning. Sun, moon, stars and planets, night and day, hours and seconds were Gods, because all

that life could speak and represented an own supreme power. How could it be any different? Egypt sunk away in this age of Gods and remained in it for centuries, in order to awaken for conscious thinking and feeling, astral wisdom. When that was received, the kingdom of Gods became hazy and black magic came forward.

At that time, Egypt received the consciousness of one God who controlled everything, but the priests were no longer accepted, lies and deception lived it up. Egypt still did not want to accept this progress.

How many scholars were not killed because they were centuries ahead of the masses? Every century knows these crimes and was guilty of it, pure evolution cannot be beaten into it, but one day the masses will have to bow their heads to it. After their death these people were recognized and honoured, but they had to fight their battle, namely against the unconscious self of the masses.

A result of this inspiration a piece of stone received divine meaning for the Egyptian, but that stone had also something to tell their life. I do not need to tell you that this is not consciousness, you can now shrug your shoulders at it and will probably find it hard to believe, meaningless. However, mankind was not advanced that far, that it possessed your consciousness as an individual and as a great nation. Egypt would still have to awaken to this. At the end of that dreadful battle, people there understood for the first time that just one God controlled all life in the universe, and not a hundred thousand. Every soul has had to master that development, because it belongs to the astral conscious, the eternal lasting! It is the Rosicrucian order that saved what could be saved, after which this cosmic wisdom became a great secret, a mystery of life and death. The decline of ancient Egypt is experienced according to the astral laws, and remained materially misunderstood, but still clear to everyone who can accept the God of all life. For the remainder of the unconscious mankind the stone continued to keep its divine value. For numerous people many gods still exist in the universe, all life has kept that meaning. It is the natural passing into for their conscious. According to many methods, this is the original natural meditation. Anyone who can experience a tree, experiences God, the God of all life. It is the prayer of the natural child, the total understanding of the Divine laws, of which all life in the universe possesses a spark, and to which all life has attunement. When creation began the God of all life gave himself, and that was originally felt and honoured; this will bring you closer to God than the dead image of a saint, which is fifty percent deformed. The only thing which your church can give you is its own conscious self, and it grants superior powers to the thing which has to speak to you, but is a lasting deformity, in other words, your images declared sacred are only the shadow of ancient Egypt, what you now possess is the falsified

reality and without power.

The Rosicrucian order saved what could be saved of the reality, but disguised the true meanings of the light. However, now in your own century the wonderful light of God, the only one in our universe, will speak to your inner life namely, through spiritual inspiration!

It is no wonder that in ancient Egypt a priest was accepted as a deity when the life of a tree, flower and bird increased his ecstasy, so that the other people who listened lost their own conscious self because of it. None of them had doubted it, what was given represented the greatness of what lay behind it. However, this lived in the invisible world and was represented by an astral master, however, their understanding did not go so high and they therefore lost their ground, they would only later get to know this depth. However, the Other Side was busy laying foundations for the whole of mankind, had started human development. The priests continued and reached the highest, they were spoken to from the universe and received educational material in this way, of which the hieroglyphics give you proof. The priests took all their methods with them to the grave; the bit that is left of this development is not enough to still the hungry feeling for development of the small insect. However, the priests of Ra-Ré and Isis, and other Temples experienced that development and their lives never die out because they serve reality. Every human being can master his or her wisdom; however, if people want to reach spiritual unity, feeling must be let go of and then the Trinity speaks to your own life. Now God is spirit, child and also Father and Mother. Anyone who searches will find good or evil, but your grade of feeling will refuse to receive if your life has not yet reached the necessary spiritual grade. If you are nevertheless ready for it, ancient Egypt will come to your life and a tree, plant and animal will receive that pure meaning for you, which God gave this life when He created it.

The complete dissolving of the personality therefore passes into the half-trance, which every artist on earth can experience who possesses the feeling for it, the others still have to master it.

I already told you, only Christ could have given us this divine depth in language, but then people would not have understood any of it. The way in which Christ spoke, received loving contact with eternity as a result of the likeness in which Christ lived, and in which He represented His father. He followed the laws in nature and brought natural wisdom to mankind as the true life of God the Father. If Christ had passed on material language, therefore had used the way of speaking of the earth, then the Gospel would never have received divine meaning. His speaking was directed at the thinking and feeling human child, and became eternally full of truth as a result! Christ spoke to the seven grades of the inner life, to the unconscious and conscious

child, to the unskilled as well as to the sharp intellect on earth. Christ could not come to mankind outside life, because He had awakened His divine attunement as a result of this. If Christ had allowed His life to speak at divine power, people would already have rejected him and denounced Him spiritually and physically before Golgotha.

The gates of the heavens opened themselves to everyone; Christ gave us all the way, the truth and the light. He took all life on earth back to the Father's house.

Therefore, go into nature and let the life of God come to your own life; and let it influence you, and you will experience spiritual inspiration. Write down what your own life has to tell, but think of nothing, or you will already break your unity with God. It is now that all those millions of grades of love come to warm your own life. They knock on your reincarnation, open you to your deepest subconscious, and get out of it what lives there in feeling for the sacred word and can give shape to this light. Surrender and you have felt the vastness of God. Felt and experienced, as a result of the unity with the life of God! Now the spiritual gift speaks, you proclaim in His name that you yourself have awakened.

Master these grades of love and eternal life will belong to you, you will then have overcome the temporary. Christ shared Himself, gave the example to us all. How we act comes forward from our life, because we do not exceed our own conscious, but spiritual inspiration will elevate us all completely into that purity. Our lives will be filled to tears and we will bow our heads deeply to all that the Other Side has to offer us.

In this state attention is no longer paid to language and style, now the lifeblood in the cosmos speaks to your own grade of life, the Divine Breath, through which you originated.

Only mediums in our hands can experience such a thing. One in millions will experience it, and the remainder will not become separate from themselves, even if the spiritual connection is intact. When these miracles happen, they have a great meaning for mankind and are usually a happening as a result of which, age is connected with age. The time in which you live will give it to you, but the astral reality determines for which masses it is suitable, which sense of hearing can listen, and which feeling senses the supernatural laws which can be given to you as a human being.

The medium in trance descends deeper into these laws, because his life is asleep. Now the occult laws and gifts can speak through this life and the astral personality is dominant. This happening is the same as for writing and numerous other gifts. Now the medium himself does not experience this depth, another person speaks through the organism. The psychic trance is the possession of our life, likewise spiritual inspiration, and of this, the

trance, outside of the life of the medium, wants to reach the inner life on earth! On the other hand, inspiration radiates from your own eyes, and then your heart feels the conscious self, which has to represent your life speaking. It is simple, we make use of both gifts, come to unity if you have the feeling for it and now the word which is given to you is blessing. The trance requires you to release yourself, physically and spiritually, the inspiration goes through you like a tidal wave and you now know that you experience the reality of God. One has come to your life consciously, and the other is brought consciously to earth by your material possession, but belongs to the astral personality. God gave us this sacredness!

Your charlatans squander all these gifts, make of them what they possess themselves in feeling and that is outrageously bad. They are soon standing before empty halls and they have to accept their sensitivity. I want to show you in the next chapter how people can forget themselves and sully our life, deform the gifts as a result of their demonic game. It is God's will that their lives are shone upon by the light of the Other Side. And we do that now in our way, through the word!

We do not kick; we only have pain in our hearts to have to see how these people are brutalized. However, we have no respect for their canine feelings, since they are people! We know where they live and how their entry on this side will be. Soon you will just have to judge for yourself.

The psychic trance

From spiritual inspiration, we now come to the psychic trance. Descending with the spiritual in a gift is now experiencing the occult laws and coming into connection with the astral world. The deeper the medium can experience the gifts, the more beautiful and richer the spiritual wisdom, because now complete unity can be experienced. However, now the inner life must be present, or you will not be suitable for this gift. Occult certainty comes to the fore; as a result of the psychic trance, you can know what is from you and what is from the Other Side. This gift irrevocably disengages every own thought! All spiritual gifts can undermine your own grade of life under inspiration, and give you a great deal of suffering and sorrow. As a result of the trance, the occult danger is much greater, because now a spirit takes complete possession of your material and inner life and descends to your deepest tissues and soul conscious because both organisms have to be completely disengaged, we want to work under our own power. That is being possessed by the conscious or unconscious knowledge, by the sick or healthy grade of life for our life, which can bring awakening for your life, but can also mean your destruction, because you will now float between life and death. You will receive spiritual wisdom or enter the madhouse. That line of division is now drawn. The gifts know no mercy, neither for you nor for us, they now ask to be experienced. Not one person on earth can escape it. You have received this blessing, your life has reached this height, or you must accept that you still have to awaken to this, with all the dreadful consequences of it.

We received our spiritual contact on earth since we learned to know these laws and can therefore prevent all the dangers for our mediums. We experienced the natural conquering of all this misery and we can now oversee the life of a medium, which is necessary if we wish to achieve something. The medium in our hands is a child of God and that child, I already told you, can enter the heavens, because we serve together!

However, the occult laws take you over the threshold of the spiritual inspiration into our life.

If the spiritual gifts reach full development, then your own conscious sinks away from the organism, but will be conscious for our life or go to sleep during the event, depending on what we want ourselves. This great event is therefore nothing more than changing your own state. You allow other people to act with your organism, you surrender yourself to higher powers, because you know that the astral laws have come to your life, but you leave your organism yourself and you go towards your future life, the laws

of which you experience consciously or unconsciously. The conscious going to sleep is for both organisms, both the earthly body and the life of the soul have to experience tuning in, achieved because of our concentration, and you are in our hands.

That these gifts are in our hands is for you as a human being not so certain, because the charlatans have mastered the Great Wings. However, we want to give you that certainty and make all those people harmless, if possible even consciously destroy them, because numerous men and women have made a dirty product of it, which no longer deserves the sacred aura.

Since the psychic trance represents all the gifts, these people play with life and death, but meanwhile they create infinite evil and they are, as poisonous reptiles would not want to be, yes, for many people like devils! These so-called mediums give the trusting people a poor reflection of the truth, sell us for the sake of their own existence, they deform the gifts and sully our life. They have built up a charlatan contact from the highest good given to us all by God, an inhuman game that is played by them, but of which we are unwillingly a part. Not one of them thinks for a single moment of Christ, of Golgotha, and of all the Christians who devoted themselves to the spiritual knowledge and the awakening for mankind. These charlatans show no mercy. They cheat consciously and unconsciously, willingly and unwillingly, but their lives are dangerous!

These unconscious people now think that spirits help them, that the Other Side assists them for the purpose of their dark existence. They want to be involved with the Other Side, and yet, they completely disengage our life and the laws of God, and go their own way. These people make the occult laws into ordinary fun and the psychic trance serves for this purpose. Their existence is harrowingly ignorant, disgustingly untrue, is lifeless. The dead self speaks to all of them. We can imagine that this is sufficient for the trusting masses, but that is not true, because they accept everything, they think that these men and women are carrying out good work. However, the moment has come, that we will open the eyes of the trusting people, show them what they really possess and who lied and cheated them. The Egyptians would say: "See this Sun and enter, you ignorant person". Which means for them: so far and no further!

These wretches speak in trance, given to us by the most sacred. They have taken it upon themselves to help spiritual wretches, to give those poor souls their own body for a short time. They are then spoken to by the legislative power, an earthly leader, and then sent into the heavenly space with the promise of getting better. Oh, Christ!

These are the first two grades for the gifts that reach for the exalted power, the first grades of feeling in the own existence, which cannot experience any

gifts because these people cannot be reached. I already made their unconscious lives clear to you; all these men and women cannot be released from themselves. Yet, they possess gifts? For art and for the spiritual gifts their own inner life calls them to a halt. Science or sport, it does not matter now, the feeling must be present, or you will not achieve anything, and everyone would buy conscious feeling in order to outshine other people because of this. I already talked about this, I told you about the occult laws and gave you the proof that you will become stranded with your own life if the higher self has to talk. I had to explain the psychic trance for this purpose, and had to show you through ancient Egypt how sacred the psychic trance is, and, which miracles happened as a result of it. Now you will experience what your charlatans make of it! How they experience this gift is only well expressed when they open their mouths and the deformed word is spoken according to the laws. You will be very annoyed at their offence, all hell will be let loose, the misery of which is incalculable but it will now be explained by us. You will no longer feel in the dark, neither will they, now they will be able to understand!

You already know how deep the psychic trance is, how sacred this divine gift can be if it is experienced by the Other Side as the Great Wings. These people sully it nevertheless. These ladies and gentlemen have squandered the highest possession of ancient Egypt in a Western way and no one can call them to a halt.

These first grades of feeling are therefore the chaff under the spiritual corn, which is represented by our mediums. And despite this, they use the gifts for their purposes. However, they do not exceed their grade of life, their own sensitivity is restraining and destructive. One becomes an artist, another, however, can never reach his height, and in this way there are mediums and charlatans. The charlatans raped our world! Art of the earth cannot be imitated when the feeling for it is not present, only the artist can do that! However, the spiritual gifts are both imitated and exhibited. They even carry the sign, the charlatans, and then you read: "Here is the well-known seer, who gives advice on everything! Come, I have the gifts!" Yet, another personality gives séances and opens himself to the weeds on this side.

All these people assume the gifts, because they do not need to learn anything for them. Moreover, the trusting people want to be cheated. These people can build randomly on the spiritual path and shrug their shoulders when the deception is determined, because not one person is capable of calling them to a spiritual halt. The trusting masses are guilty of everything, but that is of little use to us, now that we know that mankind has to awaken to these laws. The initiated is very annoyed, as I already said, and sees through their masks, he knows that it is conscious deception. On the other hand,

other people think that what they received is wonderful. Years passed and the charlatans indulge and the Other Side was fleeced thousands of times by them. And yet, none of them saw the naked truth themselves or felt it, their lives have gone to sleep, the living dead, but they still reassure you that they have received wisdom. The medium in the third grade of the life of feeling cannot even experience the physical trance, what do the first grades hope to achieve? Thousands of these types live in your midst, feel mediumistic, go into trance, lie and cheat you, because you have come to them unprepared. You cannot see through them now, and they know that and understand as a result of this, that you just have to accept what they want to bring you.

Now you are faced with your needle and haystack, you have to possess sensitivity if you wish to determine where deception lives and where the good lives. It is possible that we will show you where that thing lies as a result of our cosmic clairvoyance, and you just have to feel if you are capable of it, because many of you are spiritually paralysed and cannot lift a hand. Shame on you; do not think that we enjoy ourselves because of the foolishness of the earthly character. We are deadly serious, and do everything to awaken your feelings for our life, for this purpose, we give our best self.

I will have to confront you with the seriousness of life, and show you how shockingly the number of mediums has increased, obstructing you from the path to the highest. We clear these obstacles for you, because we analyse the deception in trance for you, carried out by young and old, rich and poor, conscious and unconscious, willingly or unwillingly, according to the own nature and own thought. Men and women, it is revealed by us, will get to know their task on earth, fathers and mothers of children have to start a completely different work, because God wants it! How séances are carried out by them, the deception because of their own will, borders on the incredible!

In all countries, messes are made, thousands of people violate the astral laws and the spiritual gifts, it is also tragic and pitifully bad in your country, and all because the masses are searching, want to get to know God and want to assure themselves of their own heaven. Because deception presents itself so simply and can be manipulated, a number of these people have mastered the Great Wings, see, and hear, which means nothing because the West can disguise itself completely. The Western child is merciless and we want to prevent that.

Now that those people know that life continues after death they want to possess the direct contact, but they do not know whether they carry this sensitivity within them. That does not concern them either; after all, the gifts are for everyone. These people want to be mediums. They feel something, but your dog and cat also feel that. They experience their own instinct and now

think that it is talent!

Other people feel that they are called to mediumship since Christ has opened them to the astral life and this is why they want to enter, following other people who went before them. They reached this step because of their faith and consciousness. The church cannot give them any spiritual food, and prefers to talk about a God of damnation and so on, this is why they isolate themselves and start to search.

The sensitive people amongst them with something of the nonchalance in them regarding God and honesty, clung to the spiritual gifts and became mediums. For this purpose, they just had to close their eyes. However, the more conscious among them soon felt that there was no feeling present in them, in order to experience these higher matters. The lower grades, however, tried and possessed it. There was no faith in them, not a trace of what protects the other child of God from deception. They became the most dangerous on the occult path, and from that hour, they belonged to the deceivers who killed other people with their poisonous life juice. Their instinct had no meaning for our world; they strived for the psychopathic event, but did not feel it, did not understand any of it, but sold it as the truth of life.

For this purpose, they just had to close their eyes and the words flowed over their lips and they spoke in trance, other people borrowed their body for a moment and then wretches from our side could be helped. The trusting people experienced these séances, and unprepared as they had entered, they were deceived and put outside the coveted heavens.

All these people sought in vain for God and for the treasures of heaven, because here there were no trance mediums speaking; rubbish was sold to them by people who had assumed the gifts.

All these people thought that they had come into contact with the Other Side, but soon it appeared that the word received no meaning, represented an empty interpretation of the actual, the real, which lived behind the shroud and which they sought. Was this now the Other Side? Did speaking take place in such a way by a master of the Other Side? Is that now a medium? They went home disappointed. Their inner life started to think, to estimate the value of what had been said, and soon the own resistance reached awakening. They understood it, this was a charlatan, this person had assumed the gifts, or no life after death existed. After all, was that spiritual wisdom?

However, a great deal of these souls did not know any better and found the offering divine. Still not conscious of their delicate position they went towards their disappointment without suspicion that would soon come, because this deception would be unmasked some day. These mediums can assume everything they wish to, but they never exceed their own inner life, which will call them to a halt one day. Their own world keeps them trapped,

and the laws of our life and those for the spiritual gifts will bring them to bow their heads, to kneel down sacredly at the feet of the master. Not every dog can serve as a sniffer dog, and this likewise applies to these second grade people who want to be mediums. The grades of life of you as a human being will tell you whether you have reached mediumistic sensitivity. Since they cannot be experienced, these people play with the laws of life and death.

The majority of mankind is now open to the spiritual life, because Christ came to the earth for this purpose and all those people want to know more about His life. The intention is to act the apostle, because that is their divine joy, that goes far away and is worthwhile, they are not satisfied with any less. They are concerned with being something in this perilous society, to do something for other people, but the word is needed for this purpose. And since they do not possess that themselves, they hitch our world to their spiritual cart and call their deceased ministers to show up, because they are in a hurry. Where does such a team go? Now that they have become something, people bow to these lives. The masses see them as the firstlings that went into the lion's den and sacrificed themselves for Christ. However, the blood that flows through the veins of these charlatans is disgustingly bad and is poisoned, because they know themselves that the dangerous game is played consciously and spiritual vandalism is experienced.

Do you not know them? Can you form an image of this sacrilege now that you are somewhat prepared for the great event? I do not think so, because for this it is necessary that you know the laws, especially the gifts, and namely those of clairvoyance in the third and fourth grade, or they will cheat you. Their careless talk borders on the incredible, and they are true theatre hits. The psychic trance gave them this possibility to cheat the trusting people and to make something of themselves, as a result of which they became unrecognisable for the unconscious self. The trance is a mask, yet you have to be able to see through it. Those people want to possess the spiritual gifts, and do not know that we have kept it in our hands in order to prevent all this deception. They proclaim astral wisdom to you; they are clairvoyant and clairaudient and connect you with your loved ones, so they say, since they open themselves to spiritual contact. Then they did something, and now they were generally no longer recognisable, the medium went to sleep. His eyes closed, material snoring was heard, and now just deny that they are mediums!

The spiritualists are themselves to blame for this. They opened their doors to these charlatans, they allowed these male and female cheats to perform in public, because the members of their society had to experience something otherwise they would walk away, and they could close their doors. However, then it was also over with their dictatorship, wanting to be something because of other people, which is not within their reach under their own power.

These representatives of the spiritual life did not see any of the deceptions either, and even called the skills shown quite good. They would make it possible for these charlatans to come back.

When it begins, the trance mediums stumble into the hall, almost asleep already and under the coveted influence and now “we” will come as astral beings to the people present. However, the spiritual word was a long time in coming.

The spectators have already learned to know the groaning and winking of these mediums and it no longer means anything to them. They wait for the spiritual word, which, however, is not spoken. The medium stands behind the pulpit gasping for breath, it is still a question of waiting, the audience wonders whether it will now come, but no, it is already sixth hand! It is the same thing again and again. It is awkward; there is no wisdom in that sermon. Did they leave their churches for this? Is eternal life represented by these mediums? Or? No, that is not possible, because who will violate these sacred matters? And yet, dear reader, the gasping for breath and that soul moaning is spiritual imitation!

The gasping for breath means that the soul of the medium, making way for our life as the astral personality, starts to leave the material body. Now the spiritual leader takes over the organism. The charlatans think: departing from the body costs strength. The people present must see that it is not so simple, and even if the medium and we experience numerous laws, this boasting and affected carry-on is shoddy and inhuman. However, for them the trance has started. These people imitate what a medium can sometimes experience at the beginning of his development, if it works against him. This is therefore being undeveloped, the experienced medium has no knowledge of it, because for us that groaning is wasting strength. The nervous system now reacts to twenty-five percent, the heartbeat decreases, plus a loss of strength, and the release from the organism causes these phenomena with undeveloped mediums. These people now think that it gives a correct picture of the own powers and now want to impress the audience. A play could be written about how inadequate their “trances” are as seen from our world and you will scream with laughter, their expressions are so awkward. However, we are concerned with the deadly seriousness of this event and with the squandering of the Great Wings.

Unexpectedly, removed of every offensive feeling, we take over the human body. We know many possibilities of reaching unity, these people know only one, and they experience their snoring and groaning method and cannot be released from it. The public or home circle must then say: “The spirits are on their way.”

We tell you and will show you that we want to prevent this rudeness ir-

revocably, because it is wasting strength for nothing, we take over the organic systems at full power, are now one with the medium, and the material conscious comes into our possession. Now the developed medium releases himself completely, or he is no good for this gift, because no reactions may be present. If that will cannot be conquered, then we are powerless. By means of the inner life of the medium, we reach spiritual unity, in the same way as for writing and speaking we tune into the laws for the occult problems, which we have to conquer. Our tuning into the vocal organs follows and we are ready to speak. Our mediums do not groan, and can at the very most call out "farewell, earth" in thought, but no more than that, because they are separate from the material mechanism. Because we sometimes have to let the organs get used to our concentration, we sigh now and then, but that has little significance and is usually not noticed.

In ancient Egypt, the seers could follow the disembodiment. Woe to those who thought they could play comedy. This priest had to be able to defend himself after the trance, or he would have become prey for the wild animal. Moaning had no meaning for them, people wanted to experience and receive pure spiritual, the high priests did not tolerate talking nonsense. The phenomena were the weakening of the gifts for them, the sully of the occult laws and belonged to immature mediumship. It was for many people the spiritual fun of a priest, who, however, was under the wrong influences. Now this life was decided upon and chastisement applied.

Egypt watched over the spiritual gifts, the gifts from the gods, deadly seriousness lived in the priests. When they were connected with the universe and the God of the temple spoke, they had their own knowledge and thoughts completely in hand and they were ready to receive. People did not need to fool them with anything; everyone was a master in his own area.

The Westerner cannot apply any control, but we have come to give him these arms against deception. Now you can make your charlatans harmless, spiritual knowledge is now given to you. You have to know that a charlatan is clipped and cannot go higher than the own inner life possessed in power. If you see him flapping about, you will understand that he has to crash. He will then perhaps continue his practice underground, and he will not bother you anymore. He can no longer sully your life, nor break your love that passed over, and being merciless is out of the question. You no longer give him the opportunity to break this sacred possession into pieces!

Did you really think that the Other Side allowed the good mediums to experience hocus-pocus and make our sacred unity into a low life play? That we will let him go to seed spiritually and materially as it were, and even before we begin, have his ribs broken? This meaningless game, the affected cheap carry-on, has no meaning for us and belongs to spiritual destruction. You get

to know precisely the negative as a result of this, the ignorant, the searching for worldliness. These men and women forget that the astral laws do not permit such fuss. They experience their toys, but rape our life because of it.

No spirit of the light can speak to you through these people. Out of all these people, not one medium is in our hands, they act for themselves, want to be something for the earth, but have to accept their being broken-winged. This unconscious mentality is already clipped as a result of itself, we do not even need to do that, but you have to know the occult laws, or you will not see through the masks they put on. Now they belong to the un-animal-like life, because an animal would not violate these treasures, and it is no wonder that a trusting person cannot accept it either, that deception is carried out here. Yet, they cheat and lie to you, they are merciless to your own child, and we will show you that, because their practices are known to us. We got the opportunity to follow them for years and can now let the full light shine on their deception.

Whether they also develop themselves in the laws of reincarnation does not help them, eventually they will fall anyway! They squander spiritual light and conscious heavens, but that costs you money, nothing is free. The masters, their spiritual leaders, are saying that, they are also the living dead. We know it, these people cannot be reached and talk themselves! However they go to pieces up against the astral laws, our wisdom cannot be given to them just like that, can it? This is also a weapon in your hand; you can fathom their lives. If they go into trance, then the Other Side speaks to the earth from behind that mask, but the word is fearfully gnawed away by the low self, has been deformed childishly and has no inspiration. Life has been taken from it, and this spiritual father or mother who has something to tell you is the living dead. They dabble in the occult laws and the spiritual gifts, but do not know that this jungle can devour them, they walk those paths and look at the greenery, but do not learn anything from it, and it is the spiritual food for those who are present. They are paid for it or do it to serve; but whatever the case, they destroy more than they build up. And the audience waits. Many people think:

“Are they mediums?” Other people want to say to themselves:

“Those people have no gifts, they lie and cheat.”

However, that is not possible, or their life would mean a curse. It is the case; they are a curse for you and for many people.

They talk about weeding the land, removing the weeds in the own garden of life, grouping and arranging everything again, ensuring order and discipline, and not looking at the garden of the neighbour and other people, going further and wanting to go higher and higher, but with all that talk they do not come any higher than the sermon from your minister. They have let

their beards grow and think it is strange that people no longer have respect for them. Did the Apostles not have any beards? They also had one, these men, but they were still not worshipped. They were listened to scornfully! Their sermons remained under the earthly conscious.

And this is the way it is, no clergymen of the earth spoke through them, your own ministers can do it better. Their disillusioned followers think that these souls have to be very ordinary mortals who have completely forgotten their knowledge. However, it is very different: these people have not only assumed the gifts, but also the life of these ministers, who are now sullied. They are parrots, people who have no respect for anything, otherwise, they would not violate the gifts and the life of another who has passed over and cannot defend himself. This is the worst thing there is. We will show you, so that you are prepared.

Good God, many people call out, how is that possible? Is there really a life after death? Why do the spirits not speak of the astral life? There is never one word about the astral existence, in which they live, and which we long to know more about. Now they sit next to their spiritualist sisters and brothers and they claim that this medium must be very good. Is the Other Side speaking or ...? The spiritualists know nothing about the real or wrong, even if they pretend that they know. They do not see that they are being cheated. They let these cheats loose on the trusting people and do not wonder what these people think about it, they do not reach these constructive thoughts, they know it! They are cheated themselves, but do not see it because they are extolled. They represent our world and they serve, they think. However, in reality they destroy more than that they work constructively. Those souls are also the living dead!

The Other Side now comes to open their eyes as well. Or did they think that their game with life and death was not seen? The Other Side has not forgotten them, now we throw light on them and they will perhaps get to know themselves.

And we warn your charlatans like human hyenas to stop their conscious deception, and we advise the unconscious wondering themselves what they are really doing, because life after death places them before the divine laws! They have to stop sullyng the personality of their minister, these lives want to be left alone, and if they do not do this, then they will experience that there is also damnation, even if fading of their own grade of life happens as a result of themselves. Those men and women who want to behave saintly, should just try that through their miserable selves and not through our lives, they have to reduce themselves, or the astral cramp will penetrate their lives and completely swallow up their conscious, but then they will be the seeing blind and no longer on earth. That can happen suddenly, because God

knows about their mockery!

There are only a few good mediums on earth, dear reader, but these conscious people have something to say to you, because we can bring all the psychic gifts into action by means of this inner life.

A maximum of five of these instruments live on your great earth. The remainder of all the thousands of others experience conscious and unconscious deception. However, in the cities there are at least hundreds of mediums living, that release themselves on the trusting people and disrupt the balance of these souls and do an incredible amount of harm. They throw themselves upon the spiritual gifts like hungry jackals and upon what we have passed on to our instruments. They have taken their part of it and sold it in order to assure a good living.

These people now represent the Great Wings, but not much remains in these awkward hands of the divine gift, which was once known and experienced in a cosmic way by the very greatest of ancient Egypt. Through them, the sacred miracle was raped in an animal-like way. The real medium is faced with madness, because the occult laws take you away from the earth and release you from the own self. However, these people do not feel any of it and do not want anything to do with it either, they act the clergymen, they feel closer to Christ than anyone does. God knows no damnation; they damn themselves for a long time, as long as that is clear to them. The medium in ancient Egypt became a prey for the wild animal if he sullied himself or the gifts. Your charlatans do nothing else year in, year out. It has become their existence. However, the poisonous reptile had to decide about these lives in ancient Egypt. If Amon-Ré did not give them any mercy, they would have been irrevocably lost. However, if they were within their rights, then the Gods helped them. Many people were helped, the animals were their friends and as docile as your lap dog. They entered into a friendship with the poisonous serpent and showed that they were innocent of the spiritual deception that was committed. Egypt guarded these sacred matters, until their conscious, courage and power were also broken by evil. The Western charlatans do it differently, they follow an own path. The men let their beards grow and the women pray a bit more, and protect themselves with the blessed cross. The beards look apostle-like, the cross takes them back to humility which, insensitive as they are, is not their part, but as a result of which they command respect. The women work with images of Christ and the happy radiating light of life, which cannot seduce any of the audience, but which frightens. People see through the deception, but do not manage to act.

In your own time, mediums cannot be placed on funeral pyres, but these people do not deserve any better!

I followed two of these charlatans on earth, while I prepared myself for

my task. They were not aware that the Other Side, for that matter, were following them, not one of them thinks of that, these people feel so sure of themselves. They do not let anything bother them and calmly go their way.

The first one was an unconscious cheat; he did not know any better and thought that he possessed feeling in order to be able to serve as a medium, but the other one cheated consciously. When this one got the idea to act as a medium he first let his beard grow, because that looked so apostle-like. The first one spoke to his multitude and was not in trance, but closed his eyes and went to sleep for the audience. Now an astral minister who had been able to change his earthly life for eternal, spoke through him. It went well for some time, until the people present had enough of it and confronted him with an empty hall. For those people an earthly minister could do it better. This man had nothing new to tell, the sermon remained under the normal level. That weeding the weeds in one's own garden were as old as mankind, they believed that now. Had they left their churches for this? The spiritual minister let them sing and that now seemed ridiculous to them. They wondered whether this man did nothing else in his new life. And they fell asleep from the sermon. The other man who wanted to act as a medium was also present. He was a type who knows everything and achieves nothing. We followed him, and along with me, were a few ministers whose lives they sullied. It actually started as follows.

The first one had held a sermon on a Sunday as a result of the psychic trance; and then wanted to go home. The other one asked him in a nonchalant way:

“What did you earn this morning?”

This man, a large man, but one of the living dead, good-natured and very childish, felt confounded and said:

“Now, let me see, this morning I had twenty guilders. Twenty guilders”, he repeats again and disappeared at the same time.

How strange, the big child thinks, what does that man want from me? He trudges home, thinking about the unexpected question, but does not work out the problem. He tunes into his leader, but he does not say anything either and then he just decides that it was curiosity on the part of the other man, no more than that. However, the conscious cheat meanwhile comes up with great plans. He says to himself: “Do you have to study for that? What do those ministers actually want? This is not even difficult. Oh, how beautifully those spiritualists sang! That is wonderful and I do not need to say much. Some praying, a great deal of singing and the hours will fly past. Then there is the counting money. What that dope can do, I can certainly do.”

We follow him and see that he sits bent over the bible for a whole week; he wants to prepare himself for a morning service. He has to absorb pithy

words and nice sayings, because that is popular. He may not forget them, otherwise, they would start to think that he is not a minister and that must not happen. He must go fully prepared. However, those spiritualists do not demand that much, they do not know any better.

Two weeks later, the ministers of the first medium speak through his organism. He knows how to deal with it, can act and the other medium just has to accept it. The first looks dumbfounded, he is crestfallen and even sad, but does not know anything better than to leave it. The Other Side has punished him, the tyrant added to him.

"You can no longer be used, you have no inspiration. The leaders say that they will speak through me from now on. You therefore know, I have to pass on this message to you."

"But ... that is not possible, is it?"

"What is not possible?"

"They cannot put me out on the street just like that, can they?"

"Put you out on the street? Who is putting you out on the street now, you are already standing with both feet on the street, aren't you?" the other man giggles.

"This is nonsense, I will ...!"

"Nothing, you will do nothing, the leaders say that no inspiration comes from you, you do not possess the talking."

"Do ... I ... not possess the talking?" This is really sad, but he cannot resist such a superior power and surrenders. Then just scéances at home. It is a pity, because it was going so terribly well.

The beard of the cheat has grown nicely and he feels ready to go into trance. The hall is full of people who are longing to know what the new medium will have to say and will give them in astral wisdom. There was a notice at the entrance about who would speak, people already know the astral personality as well, the ministers mentioned who had passed away had already spoken to them several times, but this is a new medium, a star. People say that he was already in the hands of that other world as a child. The expectations are great. The organ is already playing, the people present tune into the Other Side. We see men and women from this world, more women than men, with grey hair and stooped under the blows of life that they were given to deal with, longing, however, for the spiritual word which will soon be spoken. Is it the master who will speak? No, that is not possible, a minister will speak, there will be talking in trance, but they will see.

Then the door opens, the leaders of the meeting enter, at the front the spiritual instrument. He immediately goes to the pulpit. People see him sigh, groaning follows, then his eyes close, and the psychic trance has entered his life, the soul is banished from his body and the Other Side comes forward.

Those who think they are a bit clairvoyant now open their eyes and see. Truly! There are spirits standing behind him! The astral light is beautiful and crystal clear; it is transparent gold. The organ plays softly. Everything is wonderful.

There will be singing. After the singing, the medium opens his mouth. The minister, who is next to me, follows the sully of his personality. The charlatan rapes his life. Is this a medium, people wonder during the sermon? The other medium is also present and listens with his full attention. The man behind the pulpit hits with his fists, people hear the furniture creaking. Then, just as unexpectedly as his fiercely reacting soul did, he comes to his senses and there must be prayers said. It is different than before, people feel, but prayers are said. Then the minister tells something about the word that has been written for everyone, not for the animals, but for the people. How did Paul act? Were the Apostles not disciples of Christ? And must we not follow them, must we not live up to what they received from God? It is going well, people think, there is really a punch to the sermon, they are rapped on their fingers with force, the life they must follow is shown to them. A minister lives in him, he claims, but he had to be able to study for it himself. We have to admit that he is making something of it! The end comes, essentially nothing new, people think, but that could still come. It does not exceed that of his friend and fellow medium, but the minister now says it more strictly, he can make use of his voice, this one is more powerful. The voice of the other man could often not even be heard.

The spiritualists just whisper a bit and sing their songs, pray indulgently, and still continue to wait respectfully, but look forward to the higher conscious. If only that would come to them!

However, after some time they have still not received the word. Weeks of waiting pass, and little by little the singing and praying start to become boring. They can do that at home as well and without force, outside everyone's circle of thought. The first real astral word still has to be spoken. They start to feel and understand that this medium is talking nonsense; the sermons remain as dry as a bone. What has to be taken into account, is the spirituality of the earthly, now astral, minister as part of the earthly spirituality. Hitting fists on the table does not mean anything to them, they can do that themselves as well. And getting continually frightened is too tiring.

After a few months, they still have not received the spiritual word. This one morning the hall is almost empty except for a few people that still come to listen, they think that the miracle can perhaps still happen. The beard has no more power of attraction, he has to add money. He cannot pay the costs of the hall, consequently, unable to start the session. However, he has a great idea. He resolutely tells his fellow medium, who has faithfully continued to

come, what he really wants. The unconscious cheat listens to him and nods, he likes the idea.

“You see”, he says, “you may now start to speak again. However, I have to sell you the ministers. They are not expensive; they cost fifteen guilders. If you like the idea, then you can start to speak again, they will do something different with me.” They agree that he will pay the amount in two payments, he has not earned anything for months. The big child speaks again in trance. The people present know nothing about the contract entered into and expect a spiritual miracle again; in addition, they have to search for their God somewhere and they want to know more about the Other Side. The cheat is also present and listens, still feels mediumistic, but he is being developed for other gifts, that is what he already told the people already know from him.

The medium speaks, the inner life tunes into the occult laws, tries to give everything and make the people present enjoy themselves, but he cannot experience the psychic trance, he remains with both feet firmly on the ground. The word is difficult to listen to again. The people do not understand the case; they annoy each other by asking questions and still do not get to the truth.

“Is this the Other Side? Is there a life after death? Are the people there dopey? Will we lose all our own knowledge of here after this life? Is this minister sinking? He is absolutely childish naïve, has no more understanding of the bible and says strange, incoherent things, nonsense actually!”

“Why do you no longer speak?” the gentlemen of the committee ask the cheat. “This is nothing, you speak better. We will just write you down for Sunday.”

Isn’t that something? Does he really speak well? Then he will speak. He reaches the decision again and looks for his unfortunate colleague.

“I am talking again, they have asked me.”

“Who?”

“That’s something, the committee of course. Who else?”

“And I?”

“You do not need to give me that money, I am talking again anyway.”

He talks in trance, does not hit his fists as hard as before, but still does not tell any news either. The audience come to have a look again, but then the hall remains empty, he has to try to put money aside again and actually stop. He wants to try it first in other cities, but people do not need him there either. He can be a medium, however, great truths do not come to earth through this instrument, no, the earthly ministers do it better. Yet, he has to live and he therefore seeks it higher up. We now see him swindling at dark séances, he has now become a physical medium. The people present are now also cheated. It goes well for months, he earns a much better wage,

the evenings bring him money, but for this the spiritualists also see spiritual miracles. Materialisations and dematerialisations, direct voice and levitations are now achieved, but he swindles the people and sullies our world! He is a spiritual thief!

His colleague comes to a standstill, no one wants to listen to him anymore, and he is no longer a medium. The Other Side no longer needs him, he thinks it is a pity, the people want more and more and he is doing his best. The man himself cannot judge whether he is a medium, but nevertheless he always gets the urge to speak, and, when he gives himself, nothing becomes of it. He is sensitive, but sensitivity is still not mediumship, you will soon experience this.

The other conscious cheat is finally unmasked, people suddenly put on the light and see that he is busy shifting tables and chairs, which should have been levitated by the Other Side.

He is silent for some time, does not dare to hold any more séances, but there are always people who believe that he possesses gifts and want séances, until finally the gates of the prison open for him and people call him to a halt again. Now he does not dare any more and says farewell to the Other Side.

Your charlatans go so far. They are your spiritual thieves, your cheats in the area of the occult. Can God approve of this, the trusting people ask. How can we protect ourselves against such evil? How can we see through those cheats?

Did these ladies and gentlemen really think that we did not know on this side that they squander our life? Do they not know themselves that they are mocking the life of Christ? Do they not believe that God will give us the power to make them harmless? Do they think that we will continue to watch powerless for eternity, and they can go their own way with their conscious deception?

God gave us this mercy, our instruments live on earth and through them, we will pass on our wisdom and warn you against the dark practices of the cheats. We are now busy explaining the spiritual laws to you and then you will be prepared. You will now get to know them, both the good and the evil. One person swindles consciously, other people unconsciously, but all of them swindle! And the fact that they can swindle is only because of the gullibility of the spiritualists, of the spiritual searchers of truth, the Christian conscious. These charlatans speak in trance and heal, they see and hear for you, pass on spiritual messages to you that are received from our world and predict your future, but they take you from the frying pan into the fire. These people are animal-like conscious, and the astral darkness awaits them! When they enter our life, they therefore experience their own troubles and misery; their own death awaits them. However, now as a demonic madman,

who sucks them empty as a result of their dirty game of the earth, kicks them and picks them up again in order to kick them even deeper into misery, and that is what they ask for on earth.

We have had to wait centuries for the redeeming moment, now our instruments live on earth and we can warn you against this spiritual misery. The shroud of our life is lit up.

These people violate the astral laws. Your death and that of your loved ones does not matter to them. The unconscious people do not know any better, but they also have to learn that they have to stay away from the astral laws, which cannot be reached by them. However, they know that they are conscious while they speak, closing their eyes is not enough for our world, we see through their life. That is conscious deception! They have to accept their own grade of life, your earthly painter also has to accept that, but these people now come to cheating, no one calls them to a halt. It happens too easily. The spiritualists want to be cheated, those people, so the cheats say, do not demand anything anyway. They sing and they say their prayers nicely, and gave them the possibility to master.

Another medium, a woman, went even further. She not only violated the Great Wings and numerous other gifts, but even Christ. She also cheated consciously. Her followers thought that she possessed gifts. Moreover, this unconscious person was not concerned about anything, she felt ready for her task. Decorated as she was with her large cross, she, who spoke to the crowd and went before the wretches, and who had to be helped in trance, gave up her organism to the Other Side on such an evening and served the astral world. However, the life water of the earth once flowed up to her waist, and chilled the sacred word, so that this sacrilege changed her into a wild cat and a curse scorched her lips. Now this monstrous human child succumbed and surrendered. We had to make this monstrous swindle harmless, and as a result of this, she disappeared from the spiritualist stage.

Wretches came to her evenings that had to be helped by her. The event was ridiculous. If it had not deformed our world and the occult laws so pitifully, we would really have had fun, the acts, which were played, were so dramatic. We also followed her and along with me many ministers whose lives were sullied, and who wanted to convince themselves of how people on earth mocked the Other Side. Her mocking exceeded all the limits of the Christian concept for church and Christ, which can only be achieved by the people who have sunk the deepest of all, this female medium cheated so dreadfully.

She had a little feeling to be able to take over thoughts telepathically, but that is too little for the spiritual gifts, of which she thought God, the Other Side, had given to her. She just assumed the psychic trance and now she was

a medium. She did not need to make a study of it; it worked for her without a hitch. She just had to close her eyes for it, behave a bit strangely and serve up the whole in a tasty way. Her audience could be satisfied. Now spirits spoke through her. However, she mainly devoted herself to rescue sésances, because these wretches had to be helped, no one was bothered about these beings. Those wretches were brought to her by a master on this side, and spoken to by an earthly leader, after which, they had to believe that they would start a better life. The Other Side therefore worked hand in hand with the earthly being and everything went really well. Leader and medium worked together for this purpose and had already been able to help many wretches. One became the shadow of the other. Wherever he was one could also find the medium, they did the same work. And they understood each other extremely well. They knew all about it, gave themselves completely and even enjoyed it, both awakened in the spirit and built up a heaven for themselves as result of it, they believed and other people along with them.

We followed these cheats for a good while, until we could intervene, and also render them harmless. The people present thought everything was wonderful and blessed. This amazing being was incredible and also inexhaustible. They were grateful that they were able to experience these evenings. They received their little pieces of proof and they would have been satisfied, if thoughts had not entered them after a time, which paved the way to disappointment and actually spoiled the sésances again. There was something the matter with the sésances. That part with the wretches was wonderful, but always the same, they wanted something different. Those drunks who had to be reformed, it was very good, wonderful, but also Salvation Army like. There were those amongst them who thought that was great and could never get enough of it, but there were many people who longed for other phenomena and started to become ravenously hungry. They continued to look forward to the spiritual miracle, but that still did not come. Did the lady sense their longings? Could she grant these wishes? She understood so much, perhaps, you never know, after all.

The medium kept what she received in her thoughts, and she would think about it, she really wanted to satisfy her audience. Her spiritual leader had never let her down before. They would experience it soon enough. Therefore, it came about that the spiritual leader who spoke to her after she had left her body, said that it would be really good this evening. He had his say, introduced himself in a very ordinary way, as it can happen on earth with such evenings, and informed them that it would be marvellous. "You", said the astral master, "may be grateful to the medium."

All of them were delighted, and the game could begin. The medium had meanwhile become herself. Her organism seemed to be used to this. Some-

times she was flung from in and out of her body ten times in a row, which must be very tiring according to the people present. Nevertheless, she managed it. The word had been spoken. The Other Side had told that amazing things would happen and she had to keep her word. There is a little bit of fear in her, because she knows what the master on that side means. However, if it has to be done, she surrenders, she cannot do anymore about it herself.

It took a little while, the people present longed very much for the miracle and that stimulated the medium. The spiritual leader came again. We on our side feel that the medium is afraid, she is afraid that the house will collapse; there is something in her that works sluggishly. We see and determine that the last bit of shame and humanity fights a battle of life and death in her, but it has to lose, because the lower characteristics have already had the upper hand for a long time and will win the battle. Here, we experience the last sensible feeling fights against a superior power of inhumanity. The same old story, good against evil, but evil will win. This personality is already ninety-five percent conquered, and that last five percent will give in easily. The lower in her fights for the ten guilders which people give her for these séances and the best self fights to stop and to think of her own life. However, she has to eat, the body also has something to say and stands next to that dominant mass. What should she do? Then the dreadful thing happens.

Christ came to this small crowd, this group of people, including intellectuals, and spoke, had something to say. We thought:

Woe, oh, people of the earth, you who violate the most sacred in the universe, woe betide you!

However, she brought the very highest, it was not possible for her to go any higher. Christ had taken possession of her organism and spoke to all of them. This moment was sacred, sacred! They fell to their knees and bowed their heads. However, this would become her downfall!

Christ did not have a lot to say yet, but that would come. He only said a few words. She tried it carefully, and the house was still standing above her, nothing, nothing happened, now that Christ was speaking. He has to tune into their earthly lives first and that was understood. A few people looked upwards nervously, wanting to see something of Christ, this moment would probably not come again, and they stared at the medium into whom Christ had descended. Their hearts thump in those people's throats, it is incredible, but they think that they see something of the divinity in and around the medium. The cross behind Christ, on which He once died, is the material image, which he points out to them. He says:

"Do you wish to see me? Look at this cross then, my children, and you will have my life." Christ is already intimate with them; he reassures them, nothing but peace will descend into them, he lets them know, when the earthly

life is completed in sacrifice, as his child, the medium, does. He hits himself on the chest and says:

“I am the way, the truth and the life.” In complete peace, Christ leaves the body and then the medium can recover for a moment.

The other people envied those who looked up.

“Yes”, the earthly leader says, “now you can make use of the opportunity, but we do not always know whether it is allowed.” He points to the impertinent people and says: “You are lucky, but we also”, he now says to the other people, “will be able to experience it. I know for sure that we will experience this sacredness again.”

They have to tell what they saw. The medium sits and listens, she is wide-awake and enjoys it. Those who looked describe the amazing event for her. One person says:

“What a pity, child, that you cannot see that, but you cannot experience everything, you have enough already anyway. You are building up your own heaven. Christ said it so sweetly, so gently. God, how is it possible!”

They do not have long to talk, they just have to enjoy it when they have descended back into their own lives, it was said emphatically that Christ will return and the evening has ended so quickly. Where did the time go? Wretches come through again. A woman who is searching for her husband by whom she was beaten, but whom she still loves. A young man who was drowned and cannot be released from the earth. The leader comes through and has something to say. The medium is out cold again, but inside her, it is a bit haunted. She has still not completely overcome her fear.

“Let us pray, children. Is there no love in us? Is there not love in us because Christ has come? Did Christ not point out the cross to you that represents His suffering? Has the great longing not awakened in all of you to want to serve? Understand well, you earthlings, anyone who may experience this imposes strictness upon himself. We have to thank God for this mercy. We have to bow our heads deeply and follow Him. Let us pray.”

The heads are bent, and the small crowd is rapturous. Then the earthly leader speaks, he also has something to say. The spiritual leader has withdrawn himself and the medium is awake again. The sacredness is so great and what was given was so superterrestrial that he and the medium can permit themselves something. The man makes use of the opportunity and says:

“What we were able to experience this evening, friends, truly borders on the incredible. If I had not experienced it myself, I could not believe it. However, I see that the medium is tired; she is exhausted from the emotion. If I may speak for her master on that side, I think that we have to stop for this evening. This is enough.”

He looks along all those faces and feels co-operation. The medium sighs,

she acts dead tired and she looks at the clock. It is actually not time to stop, but Christ was there. The people present wish her it, and they nod at her generously from their seats. "And there is also the fact", the leader says, "that we certainly want to talk."

The leader is right. They discuss things. Christ is accepted and is worshipped and the medium gets her ten guilders. They drink their tea and see that they take to their heels. The other people cannot separate from each other because of all that sacredness and continue to talk.

"Few people will experience such a thing", one person says.

"What a strength she has, she is a wonderful medium!"

"How incredible that aura was", one of those who looked up says. The other people want to know more about it, but she cannot explain it.

"You have to be able to see that for yourself", this woman says, "it cannot be expressed in words."

"But what did you see then?" the other people want to know.

"Light, only light, but so different."

They now know. The evening passes, we also leave, but will come back. We have to visit more mediums; meanwhile, we go to the East and experience other laws there. From the shocking deception, we fall into the true darkness of the magicians and fakirs, and we can draw conclusions, an enormous world lies open to us. We get to know the true laws, conscious and unconscious deception, and the Eastern and Western medium. We go from city to city, from region to region, we experience temple dances and the dark underground slaving, we stand in these lives and can follow the human being in everything. For us as astral conscious beings nothing more on earth is inaccessible, the ministers, for whom I am an interpreter, were able to master this. Moreover, the sacred knowledge has entered me from the universe, wherever I am, I see myself everywhere, all this life belongs to me. In this week, we experienced thousands of centuries. When it was my time, I left them and went back to the Christ medium.

However, on the way I still wondered whether her audience had lost their senses. I knew this mentality; for me and millions on this side their state is no longer strange, we have also lived in ecstasy amongst the miracles on this side and forgot our own life because of it.

However, do you know that these souls are consciously mad? Is this belief still human? For the astral world, it is devoting all of yourself and accepting everything, but in this way, we are not represented by it in a responsible way. God asks complete submission of we people and we ask it of all our instruments, but this submission is unhealthy. Every medium must keep their own responsibility. The masters who work for the earth demand the full hundred percent self-conscious of their instruments, because they have to represent

the life of the spirit, of our world. That means that if they just surrender willingly to everything our work will be irrevocably hazy. We demand natural submission; the unhealthy has no meaning for our life and is inhuman. These mediums destroy more than they build up!

We do not want them to accept us as lightning conductors, we never forget that they still live on earth and have to experience the supernatural through us, but that they also have to experience their own life. Many people have fallen, because they no longer felt any critical feeling in themselves, as a result of which their submission became a catastrophe!

These trusting audiences, whom I spoke about, have completely discarded their own self. They accept blindly what is given to them, and that must be fateful for all of them. And then to think that there are people amongst them who belong to the intellectual, have to carry out a social task. How can it be that these people go so far from their true life, and that they give themselves completely to such a carry-on? Is there nothing in them, which can still think and feel like a conscious human being and can show them the improbability of everything? Is there life so confused as that of the peoples who now slaughter each other? That is also insane, but not so strange as what these people do who accept unquestioningly that Christ has spoken to them.

We consider it the decline of their personality, which has nothing to do with submission. It is for our world the lack of sensitivity, which has to be spiritual and then means a grade for our world. And all these people lack that, they still have it to master. It is sinking back into the prehistoric age. But these people belong to the twentieth century and have learned social thinking. They have had and received instruction and have become fathers and mothers. Did motherhood not mean anything to the mother, or taught them anything? Can the man as creator surrender himself so completely to other people? It will be easier for you to sense their inner life when I utter, when talking about them, the word herd animals. (Even if I do not want to compare them to the animal in any way, because we have respect for the human being as the life of God.)

Yet, this comparison is in no way an exaggeration! Is it because of their belief for and in Christ, or is it because of the sensation that their inner life is split? We know very well that all these people cling to eternal life, all of them dare to make the jump over their own "coffin" because of this knowledge, but I very much doubt whether they dare to enter the lion's den consciously for Christ. In addition, they do not radiate this conscious inspiration, so that we have to accept that they still have to grow towards all these possibilities and have not yet reached spiritual awakening. Your society has no lack of all these people, but it would be better still if they would change, since because of them charlatanism emerged, as a result of which the West now indulges.

At the next séance, Christ manifested himself again, and they exhaust all their own powers, because the sacredness made them succumb. Christ asked them to help him and insisted that the wretches were not forgotten. They had to know that they would stand next to him one day in heaven, after which words they wept like children; they did not receive such happiness every day and were not ashamed of their tears.

However, the medium became afraid again, she still thought that the house would collapse when the name of Christ passed her lips. Yet, when she was a bit used to it, it happened of its own accord and the small piece of good in her was definitely overcome. However, on this side she would be faced with everything again, because she lived eternally. However, she herself was not so sure of it, because that proof still had to be given to her. The Other Side did not talk about it. She knew that the comedy came forward from her life, built itself up with the help of the other people, and really had nothing to do with the crepe veil. It was all earthly for her.

The eyes of the medium closed again, the well-built body shook ridiculously and she was in trance. When those who were present listened intently to what was being said, it appeared that the master from the side beyond came through and not a wretch, which the phenomena already pointed to. He was probably mistaken. They must have passed each other in the body, otherwise it is not possible, because the wretch already let his arrival be noticed. The medium had changed her mind quickly, the master should have said something and she had almost forgotten that. He always came after Christ.

“Do you understand, friends, what it means, that Christ has come back to you? However, Christ wants us to continue our beautiful work. The wretches may not be forgotten. I will only come for a short time and will now withdraw, you must do your best now.”

Sure enough, the spiritual leader is not yet gone when the lady gets the airs and graces of a man and appears to be in a drunken stupor. They have experienced that several times, the phenomena of it are familiar to them, and they are prepared for it. The medium wriggles out of her chair and stands in front of them. She is no longer firm on her feet, a drunken man therefore comes to them again, and who must be helped. They all look at the mediumistic instrument and there you have it, the first comment is:

“I want a drink.”

Now what is to happen next? The earthly knowledge appears in the person of the man who leads these séances. He asks the unfortunate spirit questions. He prays with the wretches, gives them advice and behaves like a confessor. This is his task and he knows a lot about the laws, in addition he is an occult academic and everything is actually organized by him, he is the man here. He knows the Other Side, no one knows how, but that is also a gift.

“What?” the earthly leader says, “Do you want a drink? Do you want a drink?” he asks again and waits to see how the medium will react as a drunken man. He thinks that he feels the man is a drunken sailor. However, he will make this wretch small.

“I have to have a drink”, the wretch asks again and hums a sailor’s song. The leader reacts again and says:

“Calm down, little man, you are not in a pub here.”

The medium must now give an answer, and it is a case of waiting for it. However, the drunken sailor wriggles between the people present and looks at each one of them in turn in a drunken manner. He shrugs his shoulders and says:

“It is a dull show here, I have to tell you.”

The medium is now standing in their midst as a drunken man can, pulls ugly faces and leers, also hiccups and is really drunk.

“I want a drink, do you understand that, man? I want a drink and quickly, or I will destroy the lot.”

Now it is becoming serious. It is apparent that the sailor is deadly serious. The leader wanders around him, but this game does not go down well with the sailor and he now says:

“What do you want, lad, I’d rather you gave me a drink.”

He looks around him, absorbs his surroundings and asks half curiously: “Where am I here? Where am I?”

The medium looks around the circle, winks at all of them, but the people present feel shivery and sit dead still. However, they follow the drama with interest that is before them.

“Just sit down quietly”, the leader says, “then I will tell you everything.”

The fat (female) sailor, it is a sorry sight, stumbles to her place and sits down. Legs spread-eagled, just like a sailor. She now sits still and is indifferent, the people present feel relieved. However, they also know that if they save him, another stone will be laid on the roof of their spiritual house. As a result of this, they are building their own paradise. Now the leader speaks to her.

“You have to listen to me, friend. Where do you come from? Who brought you here? Do you not know that? Did you not pay attention to that? Did you not see who brought you here? You must have seen that?”

It is a strange questioning and the sailor is right to say: “Man, do not talk such nonsense!” However, then they hear an inner muttering and manage to make out: “ ... A lad with light brought me here.” Then more intelligible: “What do you want with it?”

The leader is hurt by that “lad” and such a thing about their spiritual leader, he cannot approve of this. He calls out triumphantly:

"Precisely, very good, my dear man, that's it. But that is not a lad! That is a master! Have a bit of respect for the Other Side. That is a spirit of the light. And he brought you to the earth, to us, because we must help you. And we want to help you, you see. You must listen to me properly now, friend."

"I will listen when I want to, do you understand?" the medium says. "I want to have music and a drink. And hurry up now, no more nonsense." The leader no longer knows what to do; this is a difficult one. He frets a bit and the sailor shouts at him:

"Come on now, don't stand there fretting, pour me a drink." Then he says to the master of the house: "Come on, chap, give me a drink."

The master of the house remains where he is, but the sailor comes into the circle and says that it is a hypocritical carry-on. He sways his arms towards the leader, feels himself becoming wild and a fight breaks out. A few of the people present, along with the men and the leader are already rolling over the floor, but the sailor is very strong. The other people rush backwards to protect themselves. Men and women roll over each other, now the woman is lying underneath and yet she wriggles free, flinging the men off her in such a way as if she is the devil himself. However, the leader jumps her from behind and now gets the sailor on the ground. The sailor had not counted on this, four against one is a bit much and he just gives in. Yet, he still wants a drink, but the leader pushes him back to his place. Now he has something to say.

"Just look, dear man, what you have done? The clothes of the medium are torn and that is your fault. That is what happens with your drunkenness. It is shameful. Look, friend, this can no longer go on! This has to change. You were brought to us in order to be helped and we therefore want to achieve that. Do you know that you died on earth?"

That hits home, the sailor gets a fright, and it can be seen and felt.

"Died?" the people present read from his face, but no more can be read from the face of the drunken man, yet the leader feels that he will get his chance and continues.

"For sure, dear man, you have died. You are dead. You died here on earth and entered another life. Now a spirit of light has come to you, who helped you and brought you here. You must now start another life. You must learn to pray, good man, and bow your head to God. Another life awaits you. Do you not feel that you live in another body? Do you not understand that this body is lent to you?"

Those words also hit home, the people present feel, and the leader is good, he knows. The woman in trance laughs merrily at the sermon and her laughter is infectious for the leader, he also has to show his laughter, just for a moment, because everything is too serious anyway. The sailor has something to say, and they can sense it.

Rough and sharp, actually spitting, the man says:

“Go to hell with your nonsense, I am alive, am I not?”

Now it is the leader's turn to speak, he exerts himself; he now knows that it is going to be difficult. He looks at the human monster sarcastically and shakes his head, but says:

“Do you not feel that you live in another body? Do you not feel”, he repeats, “that this body is not yours?”

The sailor now falls under the spell of this sensitive word and shrugs his shoulders; he feels his fingers rapped. He still hesitates, but then he wants to know more. He feels the body, caresses himself, sharply examines the body shapes and has a think. The people present follow this examination and have their own opinion about it; they now know that it will yield profits. They feel, first, he has to deal with this knowledge. They follow the scene tensely and are curious how it will end. Will this dark soul now accept? Will the life of this drunken man reach the understanding that there is more between heaven and earth than a drink? They study him, penetrate to behind this mask and understand. It is exciting. They hear him say: “How strange, but how strange!” That feeling and searching for the truth now follows again. The leader feels satisfied. She pinches herself, the female miracle, and now says:

“I am a woman! I am a woman?”

The leader now sees his efforts rewarded, and understanding enters this living dead human child. Now he can smile. He will get this wretched life down. He braces himself and says:

“That is how it is, dear man, this is a female body. This body was lent to you for a short while. Be a bit careful, now that you know that this body is from our medium. By means of this, we can talk to each other. Now no more pranks, do you understand? A medium is a precious instrument. You must be grateful that you may experience this. And now to business.

“You have to know that you died on earth. Nothing can be done about this. And we must convince you of your eternal life. We will do that gladly and you will see, we will try everything to shake you awake. Do you know that you died on earth? Do you not know that? I mean how you died? You must know that?”

The sailor knows nothing about it, and he cannot accept all of this just like that. After all, he is alive. Yet, the leader continues and tries to convince the sailor. A moment later the sailor gives in a bit, but still finds that it is a dull show and asks for a drink again. He still feels the body and wants to listen now.

“You must start another life. You died on earth”, the leader repeats. “You must accept this, man, you cannot escape it anyway. Where did you drown?”

You were killed in an accident, were you not?"

The people present know that the clairvoyance of the leader now comes to the fore. This is a wonderful weapon of his and he can make use of it in order to tell the truth to the wretches, if they continue to refuse. Now there is contact, because he can talk. He asks:

"Are you still drunk?"

Very stupidly put, and the sailor reacts:

"I am blind drunk, man, can you not see that? And I have to have a drink."

The leader now ignores him and says again: "Have you never heard of spiritualism? Of séances, to which spirits come who are then helped by earthly people?"

"Yes, I think so, but that it is such a mess, I did not know. What creeps are gathered here. Just look at those long faces."

It hits home. The people present think this is the height of rudeness, how atrocious! How deep a human being can sink. You should have sympathy for this lump of life. It is pitiful. How happy they could be, now that they already knew that there was an eternal life. And this sailor already lived in that other world and actually knew nothing, was very miserable. How wretched these people were. However the leader continues.

"We want to help you, dear man. We want to open your eyes. Just believe it, friend, you died and you must start a new life. You must say farewell to this life, for this is consciously destroying yourself. Ask Christ for help. Ask our leader, he will help you. Call on Christ, friend, and the help will be given to you."

This hit home, the sailor asks, trembling:

"Where is Christ then?"

"Ask our leader, dear man, the master in your own life, he will give you advice. Do it, man", now the voice of the leader is moved, he gives all of himself, "grasp this chance with both hands, just do it, we would like it so much. We want you to go higher, do it!" The people present stake their heads on it, now he has been conquered, but they are wrongly mistaken. The sailor does not surrender, but the leader has now come under inspiration and elevates him into his impassioned speech and they are faced with waiting again. Now the drunk says:

"Ask Christ for forgiveness? You say, the politeness comes, that I must ask Christ for forgiveness?" The answer is on the leader's lips, but the sailor is just ahead of him and bursts out laughing. The words that are now said are cutting for everyone, but they know that. "It is just like the Salvation Army here. I do not do that, I do not go down on my knees for those people."

Yet a change has come.

"Then just do it in thought, you do not need to do it out loud, man, that

is also good. Do it, just do it!"

The deadly seriousness of the leader touches the drunken inner life of the sailor. His head bends, it must also be taking too long for the medium. The people present see that the drunken sailor cannot be converted quickly. His head now hangs on his shoulders and the sailor is in thought. The people present pray for him, and remorse has entered this human heart, they can feel it. The whole program is skilful.

Nothing goes out from the prayer, it is the mumbling of sensation-struck people, unconscious and yet conscious of their behaviour they give themselves for the wretch. However, they think: what wonderful gifts that medium has. All the things that lady can do. It is a miracle, and they experience great things. However, suddenly the medium jumps up as if an insect has bitten her, she wants to have a drink. The leader knows it, it is just the way wretches are, he has to pull them from that dreadful life by their hair and have patience, a great deal of patience, or they achieve nothing. He nods sagely at the other people, they understand the difficulty of the situation, and a roof on the spiritual house is not earned so quickly! They have to devote everything to this, they know now anyway that it is very difficult. Now they can start from the very beginning again. He sighs deeply, the other people also sigh. This is the climax. Would you not ... such a man?

The medium is meanwhile thinking: a bit more struggling, for they must not think that it happens quickly, drunken people will be bothersome. Again, they experience a short fight, but she soon lets herself be overcome and wants to listen. The leader feels it, now the evil in this life has been made harmless. They pray for him. Then the sailor falls to his knees, bends his head and begs for help. It happens before their eyes. He no longer resists, and the moment has come. They think that Christ has touched him. Meanwhile, the medium becomes free from the sailor, and what will happen now?

The medium rises up, raises her head, now stands in their midst like a ruler, but people feel that it is sacred. Christ places his hands on the invisible head of the sailor, who has now arrived in the astral world again, and caresses the sinner. The hand of Christ runs over the invisible head, they all tremble from emotion. Christ has elevated this life into his own heaven. Otherwise, how could it be?

"Oh, saviour", they call in ecstasy to Christ. "Oh, saviour." And their saviour blesses them.

"You see", Christ says, "what prayer is capable of. I thank you for the great work done to my child."

Christ gives them a feather in their caps and now thinks that they should pray. After all, you could not know whether the sailor would change his mind. They pray with Christ and then Christ says:

“May I thank my children?”

However, they do not want any thanks, they think Christ is very sweet. They experience what no one on earth can experience, however incredible it is, it happens, they see the miracle before them. They experience the true goodness of Christ. Christ is moved himself, but he has to leave and goes, withdraws into the astral world. The people present bow, they are now respectful and do not look at the medium. However, the sailor comes back to thank them, because he was helped in such a way.

“Here!” he says, and points with his finger to the place where Christ stood, “Christ stood here!”

That is right, because Christ stood there and the medium cannot know it, she is in trance. It is a good piece of proof. The medium has to weep because of it; the other people had already dried their tears and begun again. This is the most beautiful moment, everyone is moved, and not one person remained cool under it. The frozen heart will now succumb.

The sailor thanks everyone. He also asks whether he may come back again and he promises them he will do his best. How good they were for him, he cannot even deal with it. He withdraws with difficulty, and he has to leave the body. The leader comes and thinks that they may stop. It is a beautiful evening, says this spiritually conscious being and disappears again behind the screens of life and death.

What they experienced, says the earthly leader, is a great miracle. And that is the way it is; they have to admit, it is incredible. The medium comes out of her sleep; she wipes off the sweat and is now adulated.

“What gifts you have. You are a special power. Oh, what a mercy it is and what does a person actually do to deserve it. It is incredible, madam!”

She gets her ten guilders and leaves again with her, the leader. “Good heavens”, one person says, “how can it be.” The master of the house also thinks that it is almost unacceptable.

If only these people had thought it through, we would have been able to make them afraid from our side, but they could not yet be reached. I placed doubt in the master of the house and left with the others who followed all of this and made a study for themselves between life and death of all these terrible methods.

These are now saving séances. I am telling you the sacred truth, you therefore must not think that I am dishing you up an empty story; the laws of our life do not permit that, for that matter, or I will be committing great mistakes. However, these séances have a very different meaning. It is a very different problem whether saving is possible; I will soon explain that to you. All of this is the conscious destruction of God’s sacred Child and your charlatans go so far. They spare nothing!

How trusting these audiences are, truly borders on the incredible, and these people live in your midst. As I have already told you, they are capable of everything and are merciless. However, what do the astral laws have to tell us?

In the very first place: this is not a medium, but a dreadful cheat. She is a born actress. She cheats consciously, even if the feeling is in her that the possibility of influence from the Other Side exists and she thinks that she possesses gifts. However, she went so far that we could make her horrible life harmless.

What is an astral law? Can a drunken sailor suddenly be converted? And can this life be touched by Christ? You can already give an answer to this yourself, but the astral laws tell you the following: Millions of souls of this attunement live in the dark hells on this side, people who enter this world drunk, in other words, entered death as a result of their drunkenness. However, when you have a drink on earth, it does not mean that you are an inhabitant of hell on this side, so a demon. A drink does not yet destine you to a hell, for this purpose, you have to have done tons more evil and have sunk so deep in the mud and sludge that your life on earth is also a hell. All your medicines are made from it. Drunkenness for our world is therefore something else, than these spiritualists think it is, so they deceive themselves. If there are no other characteristics in you than that you have a drink, then the drink takes you to a very different sphere. These souls enter into a Land of Twilight; they have to awaken there for our life. The hell in which people live who can also kill is the Land of Hate, but not every drinker is a murderer. Now the following.

If you were to die in such a situation, only the drunk body remains on earth, because the soul is not drunk. The soul comes here and sleeps itself awake. Since it arrived here sleeping it still thinks it lives on earth. Death is not experienced in the earthly intoxication. The soul itself is wide-awake and sober, completely free from earthly intoxication. How does the astral being now wish to return to that drunkenness? Do you feel the improbability?

If the sailor, to stay with his case, is not open to the higher life, we cannot help him and nothing can be done about him either, we leave these souls to their fate and, because it does not accomplish anything anyway, we do not consider bringing him back to earth so that spiritualists can shake him awake. If we had to do it, it would become clear from this, that we would be at a loss for words with millions of conscious spiritual beings and not be able to reach out a hand ourselves, and can you believe that? Even if that being at a loss for words is another problem, you must accept that we do not even need to help these drunk and yet sober souls on this side, because their spiritual state saves itself. They sleep themselves healthy and it is only then

that we start their development.

What was drunk remained behind on earth, and the soul is now faced with its own spiritual attunement. We let these souls do what they want themselves, but they soon get round to asking questions, after which they can be convinced of their own state. If they wish to stubbornly persevere in their unconscious inner life and not start a higher life, not one soul on either our side or on your side is capable of helping them. Their nonsense no longer has any meaning on this side.

However, we do not need to first take those who can be helped to earth and make them drunk on the way, so that the spiritualists get an idea of how obstinate these people are. That is also too banal, too awkward and not possible! Those souls are not brought to the earth either, they only live in the brain of these conscious and unconscious cheats. All this stupid talk is dull! There is actually no point in going deeper into it. Yet this saving of souls is so frightening and such an enormous amount of people are involved in it and want to earn their own heaven as a result of it, that it is necessary to enlarge upon this.

A sailor asking for a drink does not fit with the astral laws. When this man feels like his earthly drink, he returns with thousands of these souls to the earth and now has his drink through the material being. That is possible, because he comes through the life aura of the human being and eats and drinks as much as he wants himself. If he is wild about something tasty then he searches for the same kind of person for himself on earth, man or woman enter his life, and he forces the earthly inner life to eat and drink precisely what he wants and to which he is attached as a result of his longing. They therefore do something else than the spiritualists imagine, and now reach material unity because of the astral laws. In this way, children are even born by them, that also lie in the hands of the astral being.

Our life is true, we live in the laws and can master them, but those laws have to be experienced by the earthly being. That means that the sailor must change his personality, which can take years. And we will not wait for that, or our life would stand still. The spiritualists do not know these laws and play with life and death at their evenings, rape the spiritual gifts and mock the life of Christ. No drunken people come to the earth! A long time ago, the saving of wretches at séances was experienced. Those souls were brought to earth by a spirit of light in order to be helped, but that helping took place in a different way. The spiritualists mastered this event and now save what can be saved, but their saving no longer has any meaning. The souls whom I refer to had exceeded all existing laws between life and death during their material life and had gone to sleep on this side. They found themselves in a situation like your jellyfish on the beach, and this had to be changed.

Now they were brought to the earth, descended into the organism of the medium, this body now elevated the unconscious life of the soul and awakening followed. Then it could happen that the person who acted as a medium had to experience madness as a result of it, because it could happen that a soul who regained consciousness felt the material body again and did not want to leave that organism. The laws from our life and those of the material organism were experienced here, for which the presence of a master was necessary. The soul therefore mastered consciousness by descending and could now begin its own awakening. However, this inspiration gave the life of the soul the strength to keep itself going from then on.

When the Other Side saw that the spiritualists were sullyng these laws and were making a game of the event, they really thought that they could help the unfortunate child of God, the Other Side withdrew and followed another method.

A father and mother in our life experienced what the medium underwent on earth. This mother shut herself up in the life of her child, and now continued to help her own love in this way. Because of this her child awakened and remained conscious, either she or the father reinforced the concentration of the child, so that the spiritual going to sleep could not occur again. All your mad people experience something similar. Many of them are helped in this way by a spirit of love, as a guardian angel, or these souls would also sink away deeply into their own life, as a result of which, the demon who is connected with this life lives it up.

What therefore used to mean true help for this side on earth has now become nonsense in the hands of those who heard how things once were. Now there is no more saving through any spirit, that saving takes place by the mother or father of the child on this side. Not one soul is brought to the earth anymore – listen well – not one human being can be helped in this way, because millions of people live on this side that are prepared to devote themselves completely to these souls. We no longer need the earthly medium for this purpose!

Since the soul can disembody, the psychic trance could be experienced, it was possible again for our world to descend into the organism and to experience the laws of it. However, at those evenings, astral wisdom was received and namely so powerfully, that at those evenings all the psychic laws for madness were declared. The people at the séance then experienced spiritual miracles. Now it is nonsense, rubbish, which they make of it themselves, and these people ridicule our life. A spiritual master who was in charge of a true séance was a cosmically conscious being, and he had got to know the laws and been able to master them. The emptiness of what your spiritualists experience is so terrible, without them having a good understanding of it

themselves. It is for this reason that God gave us this weapon and we will make them harmless with it, because the age of Christ demands awakening of you and of us. And you live in this revelation. We want to destroy what was built up in years by these ignorant people and is still being built up, we will destroy their 'saving'. The good people will not be attacked by us, but the deception and so called experiencing of these astral laws has to stop. We call to them:

"The Other Side has not brought a single wretch to the earth in order to be saved for a long time, because on the Other Side millions of souls are prepared to be able to serve. We do that now ourselves! We no longer need a medium for this purpose, and actually never needed them either! Not one saving séance on earth, where wretches are brought, is true or has meaning for our world. We take this means out of your hands in order to build an own heaven, a roof above your head on this side. We must remove this game with life and death, because our world sees that Christ, as the central figure in God's universe, is being lied to, cheated and sullied and you destroy yourself as a result of it."

Not one medium is in our hands in order to help wretches, we do not need mediums for this purpose, I repeat, we do that ourselves!

Yet people just save on earth, thousands of mediums think that they are doing good work by this, but all those mediums are conscious and unconscious cheats, do not possess any gifts, because anyone who thinks he can save is busy himself; he would be better to try and save himself from the empty existence which he leads. All these people should go into acting, and they indulge there, and preferably leave our sacred matters alone. I repeat, we call to them from this side: "Save yourself!!!"

These people at a séance accept in a way that the herd animal is able to accept and still have to awaken to normal life on earth. They sully all the Christians who went on the funeral pyre for Christ, the life of the mediums who have a task to accomplish for our life, and this is why these awkward people, who do so much evil and create it again, have to be denied the means, so that they can no longer continue with this dreadful mockery. Because of these spiritualists we no longer even dare to utter the word spiritualism, these people have so muddled the sacred contact between your world and ours, contaminated it, in a way as just a few sacred matters are brutalized by the material human child! This cancer has decayed so dreadfully, the wound has rotted so much that it stinks, that no surgeon, however skilful, is capable of bring salvation here, he is powerless against such dimensions. In these hands, spiritual gifts are even more dangerous than the knife of an inexperienced surgeon who consciously murders the living part! This unpractised hand cuts into the living child of God, after all, and will have to accept that the laws are

broken in this respect, and your spiritualists do the same, they create more poverty, more misery than spiritual gain and that in the name of Christ!

The sacrificing of these people is not worth a cent to our world. Their sacrifice is the destruction of the very sacred. This sort of prayer is murky, bad, and laden with a demonic consciousness. The trusting people still have to awaken to this. However, intellectuals also belong to these souls. We do not come to you or to those who long for such séances, we want to be able to work consciously and do not cast our lives like pearls to the swine. We know that the pearls have already been sunk into the mud for many thousands of centuries. Look for yourself, and we will give you advice, but essential advice, not nonsense. We introduce you to the astral laws and they call you to a spiritual halt!

Can people, who still have learned to know Christ, be so pathetically sick that they accept this nonsense? I already told you, they are conscious mad people. However, these mad people play with the sacred fire, we have to take that fire from them, and we do everything for that. God gave us this mercy! By means of our mediums we determine their awkwardness, mankind will be grateful to us one day and they themselves also, if the conscious knowledge has entered them. We light the fire in order to set a light to their little evenings and to completely destroy them, and will no longer leave any means in their hands. We will exercise complete honesty, but we will bring the astral laws to earth for them. Now they may know!

According to the laws of life and death, that saving is the lowest carry-on that you as human beings and as children of God can experience on earth. As a result of it, you make it apparent that you still belong to the heard animal!

At the following séances of the circle described above, we experienced something else. The lady was inexhaustible. The medium comes every week for an evening; she goes round her clientele and does extremely well. Her spiritual leader follows her faithfully like a dog to all these séances and has become her life protector. The people present hope again for a pleasant evening and the earthly leader says that they can count on it, for her leader has never yet let her down. The last few days it was at any rate incredible. However, he says, it is nowhere like it is here. This is love, for which he himself has no words. However, it is time to be silent, because the medium is already going to sleep, she has accepted her task again.

“Yes”, says another lady, “it is the case, she does tremendously well with her gifts. I will not forget it, and it is worthwhile for me to do my bit. You can be assured, I will not forget her, for that matter, we have already spoken about it.”

The sighing of the medium and the soft groaning penetrates their conversation. It is as if she is under anaesthetic and her unconscious soul still feels

something of the serious operation. To talk now is sacrilege. The game of life and death can begin!

The medium mumbles something but it cannot be understood, it remains locked up in the oral cavity, then the people present hear a kind of peeping, so that they do not rightly know what it actually is, but there appears to be someone on the way. I myself look around me to see whether spirits have come who wish to take possession of her organism, because the presentation by the lady in trance is so suggestive. She peeps again. My brother, who is standing next to me, once a minister on earth, who wants to get to know the laws and whose guide I am, smiles, but looks at me and takes over my thoughts and feelings. Sadness and contempt can also be read from his beautiful face, because he catches the earthly being out with her lies and deception. The feeling, which is now in him, makes furrows on his face.

We stand in their midst, but are seen by no one as we look about at all these people. Nothing is incomprehensible for us. My brother in spirit will master this wisdom, now that he has accomplished his beautiful task on earth. He now lives in reality.

The lady behaves like a child. We see that and all who are on earth. We can therefore assume that no drunkard will sully their peaceful hours today, now it is a child who must be helped. Which wisdom do they now wish to give? She behaves extremely childishly, the lady of forty years old, and actually sulks a bit, it is clearly peeping which her mouth calls out, as a result of which the people present have to believe that she is like a child. That is now the ridiculous part, why we put aside our deadly seriousness for a moment. We feel completely one with the material being, so that we are capable of giving a clear picture of everything that happens. I will only record what I was able to see with my own eyes and can experience according to the astral laws, because the people present have lost their normal senses.

Her mouth tightens and I sense that she wants to say a few words. The little earthly leader already thinks that he feels who it is that has come to them from our world. He therefore asks:

“What is it, little one?”

The other people are astonished. Is it a child? Not one of them saw it, but he saw it. Is this clairvoyance or did they arrange it with each other? However, you see, not everyone is suitable for this leadership. This is born talent. The medium also knows her task, and they understand each other completely. She now says:

“I want my mother.” It is horrible how they rape the childish voice. I do not think this show is great. However, that is difficult to change now. The leader must give an answer now and he is ready for it. He gets into position, looks at all these happy faces one by one and then asks:

"Is your mother not with you then, little one?"

"No", the medium sulks, "I don't know where mother is."

"We will just put it right for you, darling."

The child disappears from the stage, the spiritual leader comes to have a look for a moment and says:

"You must help this little darling, friends. Her mother is still on earth, but she is a bad person. Yet, the little darling is looking for her mother and does not enter our life in peace because of it. She is seven years old and drowned. So help her, she has lost everything."

Nonsense, the lady behind should have said, wrong!!! There is no child of seven years who speaks to the people present through her. She is playing her game again, they now know what to expect. A pile of trouble is suddenly thrown at the people present just like that, without thinking about it and they are in the midst of it. The people become anxious. What a lot of misery lives between life and death, a few mothers get tears in their eyes. Mankind knows little about this. "Poor little thing", one mother utters, as a result of which she draws the other people into her deep sympathy, which lament in turn.

"That mother", one person says. "One has her, the others do not." However, she does not mean that and she explains. "I mean, one person crushes this happiness, other people want to possess it and do not get it, however much they long. It is harsh. Anyone who really longs is left with empty hands. Sluts", she says, "have everything."

People look in her direction. Whether she is right or not, the séance stands still, everyone is listening, even the lady in trance and the little leader are so absorbed in her talking that they forget the Other Side and the child completely. However, the leader recovers himself and he says:

"Quiet please, soon you can talk. Work has to be done." He is ready again and says:

"Just listen carefully, dear." The leader wants to continue, but the child interrupts him and asks:

"Where is mother now?"

The leader finds it unmannerly. He therefore says:

"You must listen, little girl. You will be taught that there. It is not polite to interrupt someone." He continues. The child pulls a face with her forty-year-old mouth. "There, where you are, that is the hereafter. Do you know that?"

It takes a moment, and then the answer comes. The medium must first think, consider where this conversation will take her, but she will manage it.

"Yes, I know that, sir, the sisters tell me about it. But where is mother now?"

The child feels keenly, it is the obtrusiveness of the older personality, but

the leader does not go into it and answers:

“Mother will come soon, little one, you must be patient until then, but then mother will come to you. Will you have patience until then?”

“But will it take very long, sir? What do you think?”

She is quick, this child, too old actually, the leader does not know what he must answer. Then it suddenly comes.

“No, darling, it will not be much longer and you must do your best. Wait patiently and be nice. Will you do that, dear?”

The child is not satisfied and presents him with even greater problems, cat and mouse are busy here, and they play their game together. The question is short and conscious:

“From whom did you hear that, do you know?”

“What?” the leader says. “You, you ... Are you ...”, he has almost said, “a street girl ...?” However, he quickly changes his mind and looks around the circle. They all know that she is a bright child. The answer is:

“How I know that, little one, is from the master. The master on your side, in the world where you are, told me it. Will you now do your best?”

“Yes, sir”, the medium peeps.

“Well done, my little darling. We will now pray together. Then, the sister who brought you here will take you back. But do not forget, you must never forget that you must use the polite form when speaking to older people. Will you remember?”

“Yes, sir.”

Everyone prays for the little girl, their heads bend, but they remain sitting. All these people are humble; it is and will remain deadly serious for them. I tell my brother, who stands beside me: “They are on sacred ground, just try taking that away from them.” They are deeply moved about the little one, which has become a child of theirs. However, the little girl peeps again and wants to ask something. They hear:

“May I come back again, sir, it is so nice here.”

“But of course, little darling, just come. The sister will tell you.”

“How nice it is here, sir, you are so sweet to me.” The people present feel a lot for the child, and they now understand that it has passed over.

“What a journey, what a journey that thing has to make”, one of them utters. The other people understand what she means by this. One person answers her and says:

“She experiences more than we do in that universe. However, it is a long way, and she comes all the way from ... Well, where does that child actually come from? Do you know?”

The leader says: “That is somewhat logical, from her sphere of course, it is very simple.” The conversation is suddenly ended. Another person says:

“And still such a child, adults lose themselves in the universe.”

“But there is a sister with her”, yet another mother says. And the leader answers.

“Do you still remember? You have to think, or the wisdom of it will be lost, and passes you by completely.” The man is right, the talking suddenly stands still and the medium is awake. People will now tell her what happened, before someone else comes.

What do the astral laws tell us? What is the real, the only truth? This that follows now is!

A child that leaves the earthly life at a young age is taken care of by a spiritual mother, and lovingly looked after, as an earthly mother could not do. However good and great the mother love is, however deep the ties between mother and child are, the happiness of the spheres and the love of the spheres exceed the earthly feeling of love in everything, also that of mother and child. Of course, the earthly mother does not want to lose her child, which is very simple, since the possession of children is the most sacred thing for the mother and is given to us all by God.

However, a child of that age which no longer needs to return to the earth is an angel. This child as an angel represents one, and many other astral laws, since it is a child. Its death has astral meaning. The soul has to experience this early death, this transition to the astral life has it in its own hands. This has to do with the cause and effect of that soul. It has now experienced something on earth and returns to the Spheres of Light. This is the continuation of the soul, the return to God. If the experience has been accomplished, then death irrevocably enters for this life!

However, if this soul has to return to earth again in order to make up for or to experience something, then the world of the unconscious attracts this life of the soul. This world is for the soul to rest and prepare itself for the new birth. The soul now descends to the spark stage, which is to the moment of the awakening, when creation started. As a Divine spark the soul can descend into the mother organism, after which the growing process can begin. As an adult conscious the soul cannot descend into the mother body because the soul crushes the foetus to death, since there is now too much inspiration. The soul as a spark now awakens in the mother, after which the growing process begins.

On the other hand, if this life of the soul continues, if it is free from this law of birth, then the conscious hereafter attracts this life and the soul continues to keep its independence. Now the Spheres of Light take care of this life and therefore this child and millions of others live consciously further. It is known on this side when these little souls die and then the mother on this side goes to the earth in order to collect her ward. During death, which

a great deal of your little ones can already perceive themselves beforehand and tell it to their parents, they see an angel by the bed, and the child knows that this angel has come to collect it. The children, boy or girl, see that light, reach for it with both hands and surrender to that light, to their spiritual mother. On earth the parents are sad, however, they know that God has taken their darling into His arms, but neither the parents nor their doctor know anything about the true event and the astral laws. The spiritual mother takes the spiritual life from the earth into her shining arms, presses it to her heart and takes it to the Spheres of Light. She goes straight to the attunement of the child, a heaven, to which the child belongs and to which it has attunement. And a child of seven years, even if that child was catty on earth or had other faults, has nothing to do with the material sins; this child enters a child sphere in life after death.

Moreover, you have no understanding of this on earth. If mothers know this, they are, or they can be happy; their dear child is taken care of on this side. After their death, they see their dear child again, but then probably as an adult, because the child also lives on according to the adult conscious. However, in our life the child is not spared. The education is of the same nature that the adult human child enjoys and has to follow. In our life, we know no mitigating circumstances. That is earthly and unnatural. In our life, the child has to know everything about his own life and consciousness and accept the laws of God. On this side, the child lives in the truth of God, which cannot be experienced on earth by the child. The child experiences the material destruction and the spiritual construction, which every soul, as child or adult, has to accept. That is the astral wisdom, which the child has to master. God knows no mitigating circumstance in this, nor for the child! I do not believe that you will accept me when I tell you that no children live on our side. I repeat, no children live on this side! Does that not seem strange to you? Does that not sound to you like something that you cannot accept anyway and is nonsense? Yet, I speak the sacred truth and I will therefore explain it to you.

You must know namely that you as a human being already have millions of lives behind you. That means, as a child on earth dies, the organism dies, the soul continues to live and is primeval! The body is young; the soul has, on earth alone, completed thousands of lives and no longer knows being young. This is the astral and cosmic meaning for the life of the soul that dies as a child on earth. The soul now draws from the conscious when it awakens as a child of the spheres on this side. That means that the soul now enters its last existence and becomes completely conscious in it. Because the last, early terminated, life did not give the soul sufficient power and conscious to keep itself going. This conscious is therefore too little for an existing world.

The soul therefore enters; I will make it clear to you in different ways that last but one life. This is the last consciousness of the soul, before it is returned to the earth.

The soul now awakens and asks for the mother. The sister starts to make it clear to the child that it has died on earth. The child is faced with these laws like the adult being, this is astral reality, and has to accept it. There are no mitigating circumstances. The spiritual mother does not beat about the bush, so she tells the child frankly that it has left the earth. For the child of seven years that is a great miracle and it wants to know more about it. If the bond with the earthly mother is deep, then the child asks for the mother. The younger child will not have to ask the questions, the little one does not know anything more about it. The child has gone to sleep and awakened on this side, as if it has slept in your world and hunger shook the child awake.

If the earthly love bond dominates, then the mother goes back to the earth with the child when the child is ready for it, and it may see its parents and probably its sisters and brothers. The mother tells the child about their life and everything that is now necessary for the conscious of the child, so that it learns to understand. If this bond between mother and child is really of a spiritual nature, the spiritual mother will not break this love under any circumstances; on the contrary, she will even reinforce this bond, because she would otherwise be in conflict with the laws of God, because bonds of love cannot be broken. A spirit of light does not break any bonds of love. We build up!

That a child, living in this infinite universe, starts to search for the mother is resounding nonsense, ludicrous, unconscious and ignorant. This view of spiritualists is so stupid, so narrow-minded, that we have no words to show what nonsense and mad gossip these unconscious beings speak, with which they ridicule our world and the life of the child! By chance, if the earthly mother was bad, even then not one child is capable of experiencing what is now experienced at spiritualist séances.

When the longing is present in the child, the astral mother takes the child to the earth and the child gets to know its own life. Now the child receives worldly wisdom in the sphere of the earth. The child sees through the parents, sees the sisters and brothers and awakens because of it. The child sees that father, mother, brothers and the sisters still have to awaken, they do not know what it already knows and it now understands that they have to finish their life on earth.

The child that leaves the earth early finds itself in a cosmic blessing. You do not need to think: that poor child! This life is above you and has something to give you. This child is further than you are, it has said goodbye to the earth, and has finished with cause and effect or with what the last life

was experienced for and was received from God. To die young is therefore a mercy! If you can at least accept it, the astral laws can explain it to you efficiently. These souls as material children have been spared a great deal of suffering and sorrow. Do not think that life on earth means anything in comparison with our life in the Spheres of Light. A child does not come across any suffering in the spheres, it cannot descend into the darker spheres, and it is an angel in spirit. The child that has not yet completed its cycle on earth and is bad, cannot enter the heaven of spheres of the child, this soul will return to the earth in order to awaken, experience, and to master the wisdom of that life. However, we also know yet other laws for this, every year possesses them, that means the age of the child determines where the child will enter after death.

Is it not deeply sad now that such charlatans deform the laws of life and death? Create enjoyment through the life of us? The child that dies lives on this side in a happiness, which you cannot imagine. That same child even feels the misery of the people remaining behind. You do not need to mourn for your dead child, the child mourns for you. However, the child will not keep any suffering and sorrow, since the astral mother will explain the laws to this soul. And when the knowledge has entered the child, it sees and senses your life and the understanding and happiness come.

You pray for your child, but that is not necessary either. It is better to pray for yourself!!! I will put it differently: the child no longer needs your prayers, because you are the unhappy one, not the child!!! The child lives amidst wisdom and awe-inspiring happiness, you live in poverty, probably in material and spiritual poverty. The child has no knowledge of this, and nothing disturbs this angel consciousness. This is the gift from God, but the child has had to master the laws for it.

The child, who is neglected on earth, immediately releases itself from that misery upon arrival. Now the child continues in its own conscious, with the spiritual mother next to it, and grows up to adult consciousness.

Do not forget this now: we as people have experienced many millions of parents in this universe. You do not know on earth where they live, who they are and this is just as well, or it would become a terrible chaos. Despite that, mankind will still have to accept these laws one day, because Christ has brought it to you through His Holy Gospel.

Now it is possible, I will come back to this, that the child sees the mother before it from the previous existence and then these souls are united again. Do you hear?

This will mean suffering for many mothers, because they are still not conscious of the Divine laws. After all, it is her child. However, I tell you, we have known thousands of fathers and mothers. The mother will now think

that she has to give up her dear child. And this is an unconscious earthly thought. For God you do not lose any love. However, God wants you to experience the universal love and to master that love. We are that far on this side. You therefore have to learn to love all the life of God, because all these people on earth are God's children. Therefore, a mother who only loves her own child has no love for God, knows no love, this love is selfish. If the mother wants to see her own child again, if she wants to receive love from her own child, which is now happy in the arms of a spiritual mother, she will have to surrender completely, it is only then that she can love her own child, or this mother will close herself off to universal love! Therefore, even if this spiritual mother in the spheres is closer to your child, even if these souls have reached spiritual unity, they are not busy here ruling you out as a mother. The universal possession lies in your own hands!

Every mother must therefore become capable of spiritual motherhood. They are the laws of God, which also apply to you on earth.

The life of the soul of the child cannot escape these laws! The child immediately enters the spheres after death. If you can tune into this purity and sacredness, you will feel how awful this spiritualist carry-on is. These people contaminate all this happiness and sacredness.

If you have read my book 'The Cycle of the Soul', I do not need to tell you any more. If that is not the case, the following applies. In that book, I told that it was given to me to be able to be born again. However, I would return to the spheres. And that happened. But before it was that far, my master awakened me in the mother. He called my name, I heard him and understood everything. Just imagine this. I was between six and seven months old then. That awakening can only take place through a master, and for us who experienced this, it is an amazing event.

When I was to be born, I closed my life off myself, and crawled through the umbilical cord. This cord cut off my breath and broke the contact with the mother. This power, this force and law also lived in me. I had that law in my own hands and this made it possible for me to return immediately to the spheres. My mother therefore gave birth to a dead child. However, if she had to keep her child, if I therefore had to live my life on earth, there would have been no question of being stillborn. The law must make this experience possible for us. In this way, I learned to know the growing process, and I mastered the laws conscious in the mother. I experienced Divine creation in her. I certainly do not need to tell you that this is a revelation. I returned to the spheres and on the way, I already saw myself growing and returning to the last stage. I accepted my adult conscious again.

These are the astral but divine laws, which we have to master as human beings. I also longed to get to know them, and this applies to every human

being who has reached the Spheres of Light.

Everything is therefore very different than you spiritualists imagine, as well as holding salvation séances, with which they think they carry out good work. It is much greater, more powerful, more divine than what they proclaim with their nonsense. I repeat, in the sphere of the earth the child gets to know the laws with the astral mother. And we do not need to look for those parents, we will find your needle in a haystack, yes, even if you were to drop that thing in the middle of the ocean, we will bring it up for you, for us there are no longer any impossibilities, the object attracts us to it. When birds can possess this instinct, would we as human beings not be able to master any of it? The animal now experiences an astral law and you as a human being have to master the feeling for it. In this stage, the animal is further than the human being. You will also get to know these laws after your life on this side.

The “yes, darling” and “yes, dear” and “just ask the sister, she will tell you”, are so ineptly crazy that it can only take place inside the brain of these people. It is a demonic carry-on! They should get stuck in their prayers, and then they could no longer do any evil for themselves.

The séances meanwhile continued. After this little girl, a monster was brought forward. That devil had to be helped like all the other people. Did these people understand what would happen if this was really the case? Did they not sense the terrible danger? The whole house would be destroyed and the medium would be immediately crazy if the monster was really there. The medium kicked to the left and to the right and this was really the only thing that the audience was to experience. The medium wished to say by this: look how wild this monster is! Again, her clothes were torn from her body and the monster even gave the ever so hospitable medium a bloody nose. We were disgusted! However, on earth people thought it was wonderful.

That terrible monster had to be helped. When the lady got a bloody nose she apparently thought it was enough. At least, suddenly, the spiritual leader intervened. He said:

“We had to put this animal in iron chains. We will take him back to the darkness. Yet, this animal being will one day understand all the things that you did for him. If the medium is on this side she will be able to free him from the chains, but that will take a hundred and fifty years. This is the thanks for lending her body.”

Do you understand this nonsense? Do you feel how untrue everything is? We first go and drag these demons from hell for you, then let them descend into your body to beat everything to a pulp and finally fight with them to break their spirit? Do you feel the pitiful and poor part of all of this, reader? The earthly academic now said, apparently furious and disappointed:

“Just open your spiritual house to such an astral dog.” He could not master

this pig in an astral state. He was always lord and master in this area.

“But you see”, he said to the people present, “we still have to learn a great deal in this area. I usually get them down, but this brat!”

What do the astral laws tell us?

People put this wild astral pig in iron chains. Iron chains, as if astral chains have no meaning. However, do the spiritualists not know what astral chains really are? He was taken away like a prisoner, and his helpers assisted the master in this. However, the astral personality itself is a chain, my valued spiritualists, it is a hell and it is a world in our life. A chain is a human being and is a spiritual attunement. And that attunement itself, our friends, closes itself off to the higher world. In our life, we do not need to chain up any demons, that is not possible and we would be in contradiction of the laws of God, because God does not punish one child. Those people close themselves off to all the other, higher life, and only see their own kind! It is the grade of life, which they represent in our life. And these demons, monsters of people, cannot be tamed in ten centuries and we do not consider it either. God does not punish them; they punish themselves! If you wish to know, we cannot even reach those people. Not one soul is capable of putting one of these devils in chains, because millions would murder us, and a battle would emerge between good and evil, which we always avoid because all hell would be loose. And we are supposed to bring that kind to earth in order to be helped? Is this astral master crazy? Who do you think is crazy? If a master is mad, he also belongs to that kind and he lives in spiritual poverty. Dear spiritualists, leave all these laws alone, you are contaminating yourself! However, all of this was still not enough, Christ also came this evening.

“Yes”, says the Saviour, “you see how dangerous bad people can be.” Meanwhile Christ lays his hands on the bloody nose and cures it. The people present experience sacred matters, but there is still a bit of fear in them. Where will this event take them?

“It is worthwhile”, Christ says, “being able to see this. You now know that I can lock up the devils, my life dominates. Bliss be with you.” Christ had gone. They could count themselves lucky that they had not lost their lives. They are now sitting there as if they cannot even count to ten, because there is something. What is it? The leader shakes them awake and explains how all that is possible. However, the ridiculous thing that the medium herself holds her bloody nose, magnetizes herself through Christ, will not leave their thoughts, they suddenly found it very strange. Strange. Because Christ does not talk in the polite form and then he remembers again that he is a deity. They do not like that language. Christ says so little and what he says has such little content! No, it cannot be; it is not possible, there must be disturbances.

This astral dog had shaken them awake. She must not lend her body for

this, the leader says. However, if people on the Other Side think that it has to happen, what do we people expect? The people present nod, listen, but the leader feels that there is something.

The woman in trance must now break the chains in a hundred and fifty years' time. An honour for her and a reward for the work she is doing. Does it not mean anything to you? To us it means that these people are completely psychopathic and no longer belong in your society. We will soon descend into these hells with these spiritualists and there they will see their own kind.

The medium feels something, she sinks away again and a minister comes. The man must approve that he is told the truth. He should not have talked about damnation in his life, now he lives in the consequences of it. However, this inhabitant is tolerant. He says to the crowd that he will do his best and that they must not forget how the work done by them will be blessed one day. He is the first one of all the damned, a moment later he is wisdom itself. The people present swallow it and look, but they are not enthusiastic. The leader has a talk with the spirit; they talk about faith and about the apostles.

"Yes", says the minister, "I was not an apostle, I have not known the life. But can I help it? Are we not wrongly informed? Just carry on, my friends. What you are doing is wonderful. Do you know that? I have been a witness of how you gave light to a dark existence. I saw Christ. Oh, Saviour, bless my life."

The minister is already lying on the ground, he is praying, as he was not able to do during his earthly life. However, the people present are tight-lipped, this beautiful praying does not mean anything to them either! What is the matter with them?

When the minister was helped by them and they by him, they received their blessing and the curtain fell. The game with life and death was at an end again. The people present could pay their fee. There were discussions and after everything was arranged for the next séance, both personalities calmly left. However, the master of the house was no longer himself. Everything is frightening, he thought. And the others thought exactly the same. Those thoughts were reinforced by us, the doubt fuelled, so that they could no longer free themselves from it. I now remained one with the master of the house, because I wanted him to obey us, it was only then that we could intervene. After two days, I got him that far.

At the following séance, the instrument of my master is present. The master of the house has called upon his help. And my master tells his instrument that he must surrender himself completely. He does not need to do anything else. He must tell them what he or his master thinks of their evenings.

The leader looks at the newcomer and the medium greets him. If only she had not done it, now she was immediately wrong in the eyes of the people

present and the first deception was established. Her leader said:

“It is lovely to see that more and more people are starting to become interested in our life. The more children of God become convinced, the more beautiful our work is. Give me your hand.”

In trance, the lady squeezes the hand of our instrument and now he can sit down. The other people think it is suspicious. This, our instrument knows more about the laws than everyone does together and this is therefore not right. He is no newcomer to this area. Can the medium not see this? The first little lie is established; the soul starts to think again and looks from her darkness right into the light.

The lady goes into trance; wretches come through her and are helped. Different personalities come this evening, and the eyes of all of them have to be opened. When the evening is almost over, Christ speaks and says that he will remain longer, and our instrument sinks into the conscious trance. I act for him, but he is still in his earthly body. I pull the host's jacket, and we go to the kitchen. I see the cloth I need and soak it. The man sees it and asks:

“What are you doing now?”

I do not answer him, we return to the living room. Christ talks to the children. I go and stand behind Christ and wring out the wet cloth on the medium's neck. She gets a fright, as if the devil is after her, looks around and forgets that she is in trance and Christ lives in her and speaks and screams:

“Damned rotter!” She knows she is unmasked and wants to leave, but the doors are locked. Now talks must take place. People demand both of them to stop, or they will make it a police matter on the grounds of deception. They have been discovered, but the leader still has something to say. He dashes over to the lady and says:

“Did I not know it, ugly brute? You have cheated me for so long.” He wants to attack her but that is prevented, they must do this outside this house. The awful pair leaves.

Now we put our instrument in the psychic trance. The people present have sat down. I speak to them, and tell them about all these laws, until they know how dreadful these séances have been. Now they are in connection with the Other Side and cannot contain their tears, now they weep from pure human emotion. They ask whether we will continue to come to them, but that is not possible, we have other things to achieve.

The master of the house says: “Never, ever again will I have that type of people in my house. Good heavens, what a lesson, what a lesson!”

Seek and keep the good, but open your eyes, do not let yourself be deceived. If necessary involve our mediums. We want to warn you if we think that it is worthwhile. It is only then that you are safe.

The people who pretend to be mediums are charlatans. They mock the

most sacred thing of your life. They do not concern themselves with your suffering and sorrow, with your deceased ones; they will only break your life. It is almost incredible that Christians can accept such nonsense and yet these souls live in your midst. All of them go to pieces, but meanwhile they create a great deal of suffering and misery. All these people search for the higher life, but just surrender unconditionally. And that must not happen, if you do not know whether the spiritual sacredness has come to you. This surrender is wonderful, but it must not take you to madness.

One person pretends to be a medium, and another listens to it and is just as unhappy. This wanting to be a medium is the personality going downhill, it is clear decline. I have followed the goings-on of hundreds of these people and not met one psychic trance medium amongst them. The psychic trance is a sacred miracle and is not just waiting to be picked up from the street. I could fill volumes about it, but that is not the intention either, this is already enough. All these men and women assume the spiritual gifts, call themselves clairvoyant and clairaudient, but you will also get to know that. Their nonsense was finally felt and it was over again. However, there are still many of these deeply sunk people, who do not pay any attention to the opinion of other people and continue.

One medium in thousands whom I followed possessed gifts, because we do not make any war in this area, we build up! In ancient Egypt, this was the most sacred and the very highest, which could be reached and experienced, but, in the West, thousands of these people are walking round saying that they possess the Great Wings. Every town has them. And the people are used to their mad talk. They fly towards the sacred light like moths, but burn their little wings. The occult gifts have now become the possession of the masses, but that is not possible! Not one spirit is capable of elevating these people into his life. You must accept this from us. Do seek for the good mediums sometime! You do not need to search, these mediums in our hands come forward themselves and have something to tell you. You will definitely hear from them and if you do not hear from them, then watch out. Know now that you are entering dangerous territory.

The sensitive people, the conscious and unconscious cheats want to do something for a wretch, but do not possess any gifts. Can all these people achieve nothing? Is there not one good medium to be found amongst them? Is everything deception? We know very well that numerous people are unconscious of their goings-on during a séance, but that does not take away the fact that they cannot be reached and therefore they cannot possess any gifts. What they can achieve is the following, but I already explained it to you and will go into it again.

If they want to experience spiritual séances, if someone considers him-

self capable of mediumship and despite this there is no question of psychic trance, we can, at least their family members who have passed over, work through spiritual inspiration, as that happens for the cross and board. The difficulties, which have to be overcome, are exactly the same. Nevertheless, it is worth trying, closing your eyes and sighing and groaning is not necessary, you are already occupied with deception and you also close yourself off to the pure laws. Sit down and feel! If thoughts now enter you, pass them on, but take into account that they can be wrong, since they pass through your own inner life and we cannot eliminate you. You have to continue to take this into account, you can never go higher than your own grade of feeling, you still have to master that other grade of feeling and that is not possible in one life!

The true trance is a sacred wonder. You can immediately establish by the word whether the Other Side has come to you. We do not bring you any proof, and we are concerned with elevating your life into the spirit. Moreover, earthly sensation breaks this unity. The medium in psychic trance is a revelation for the people present. Now we can pass on what we want and we explain God's universe to you in this state, because we have learned to know all these laws. When the masters speak on earth, the medium disembodies from the organism and that takes place in silence, outside your knowledge. This moment is sacred, now you have reached spiritual and cosmic unity with our world. You will surrender to this, because you feel and can determine that this human being can possess our wisdom. The wisdom therefore proves to you the reality and it must determine whether the Other Side is speaking. Anyone who cannot experience that, as a medium, is himself talking! These men and women cannot be freed from their own self.

If you still wish to try to achieve something then it is better for you to use the cross and board, because the true psychic trance-medium does not lend himself to this. Those mediums have a great task to fulfil for the earth and that power of feeling is not shattered by us. I repeat, one in thousands of mediums whom I followed possesses the Great Wings and that is because this is the highest that you as a medium can achieve and receive. However, despite this, "trancing" is now carried out!

For the Eastern medium the effect is different, because he wants to experience himself and can therefore not receive anything from our side. Now he gets to know the material and spiritual trance. If the yogi can experience the psychic trance alone, then he already knows that there is really not much for him to experience, because he cannot conquer his body.

However, your charlatans assume all these laws, they step over them and simply take possession of them.

You in the West do not know how difficult it is to be released from your organism. However, I will explain all these difficulties to you later and we will

follow the first magician, who lost himself, but still continued and achieved the possession so coveted by other lives. And your Western mediums want to possess that? Because they are a bit sensitive and they want to just assume this overpowerful concentration. We do not come to tell you stories, what we now pass on comes undefiled and pure to you. We have conquered the inner life of our medium in all the grades and laws. You do not need to doubt this. We will show you that we know more about God than even the East was able to master in all those centuries and this must then be the proof to you that the Other Side is now speaking!

The psychic trance conquers motherhood. You will not understand this so quickly and this therefore requires an explanation. However, it means this. In the mother, you reached unity. In the mother the material tissues grew together with the soul, they have to be released if the trance is to be experienced. In addition, that unity grew up together and became a human being. Soul and material are now like the eyes in your head, your mouth through which you can speak or your legs by which you can walk. What is the human being without all these organs? Yet, the psychic trance requires you to let go of all these organs, to see and feel outside the existing, it is only then that you can surrender and that your inner life is capable of absorbing such a development.

Tear these systems apart. Release what nature has brought together and which has already reached the adult stage. God knows that you as a human being have to learn His laws, but what do you know in the West about all these unfathomable laws? The East can tell you how difficult it is, because there is not one street occultist that tries to violate the highest, because everyone knows that the curse will be pronounced and is approaching as soon as the hands reach for what lies high above the own conscious. However, the West is merciless!

The Western researcher does not go into the séance holding of the West once he has got to know the East, because, as he says, if it cannot be found there, what does the Western medium hope to achieve? And that is the way it is, the West still has to awaken to the occult laws. However, our instruments receive cosmic wisdom, but the charlatans experience poverty and misery, they strive for evil. Anyone who cannot accept this must go his own way and go to pieces. We tell you, your spiritual life will be muddled by it.

The psychic trance demands years of development. The best medium cannot avoid it. In ancient Egypt, people took forty years to do it, sometimes a bit shorter, depending on how much feeling the medium possessed and how high his conscious was. And these gifted souls were born for their task. The Western inner life forgets its own task, identifies with the higher self from our side and brings disharmony amongst many people. The trusting people

are cheated and tramped on, which must all be made good one day.

These obstinate people will get to know the sufferings of Satan on our side, they ask for it every second of the day. Their monstrous life is unforgettable; on this side, they will be able to admire their own life film, because all their carry-on is recorded!

Not one human being comes outside the conscious under his own power, the own life keeps you prisoner, which you can only experience through this side. That is your certainty of knowing that you are being swindled, now the Other Side speaks or everything is nonsense. We convince you of our simplicity, but the word itself takes you through the hells and the heavens to the cosmic grades of the universe. It is the gift of the knowledgeable human being in own grade and conscious to you as a human being of the earth. However, both the word and the gifts are in our hands.

It is God's will that we elevate you into our lives and now consciously destroy the occult evil. As children of God, we watch over the Great Wings, to which thousands of people devoted their lives.

Search, keep on searching, but hold onto the good! Thousands of people sought and at the end of the way they were faced with themselves, with the sober self which was cheated. Therefore, if you wish to listen, you will now be able to know.

Mediumistic painting and drawing

For your earthly artist these gifts come from the personality, because he has mastered this art, he himself creates. The medium can only receive. Our world also paints and draws through mediums, and namely through inspiration and the psychic trance; at least if the grades for the inner life are present, or you cannot be reached as a human being. If the conscious is in you and you know the grades for the inner life, then you are already a long way towards feeling your own artist, and you also know whether painting is done by us in trance or under inspiration. The gifts place you so sharply before the occult laws, and, they have to be experienced and followed so strictly by our mediums.

Anyone who possesses the feelings to be able to do art – I will now get back to this – and what people on earth refer to as born talent, will follow the art, but people have to become skilled in it. If the talent is strongly developed, these people usually feel for art in their childhood, because these characteristics come forward and it can be established if it concerns a child prodigy. Those children are conscious particularly early of a feeling for art and can achieve something in this field.

There are also people who sense the feeling for art awakening at a later age and then make an effort to achieve in this field. They soon reach the realisation that they lack the feelings, that others possess, and they search for it or work day and night, and then still have to accept that they can never reach that coveted height. The height of the child prodigy seems supernatural to them and yet so close by, because they follow the same path; their chalk or pencil is like theirs, but they lack one thing and that is the feeling to draw and paint. In addition, we are immediately faced with the human grades of feeling.

The inner life of the child prodigy is an own grade, which other artists still have to reach and master.

One person possesses a feeling for art, the other nothing more than the great longing to be able to serve art. And between these two of the seven grades of feeling lies an enormous gulf, which cannot be bridged by the lower self for art; as a result of which, that person feels called to a spiritual halt. Even if this human child studies hard and does its best; the height of the child prodigy cannot be reached. The grades of feeling for art and sciences, for you as a material being, have to do with the occult laws, since they are in connection with them, which is why I am also explaining the state of your artist.

What applies to sculpture, also applies to science, music and other arts. There are people who, driven by a great talent, become soloists in a short time; other people study just as hard, but remain unknown. And why can these people not achieve that great height? Why does one person possess everything and the other, who is also a child of God, possesses nothing? Are the gifts unfairly divided? How can God favour one child and why does He let another starve? God sees Himself represented through one child, actually deformed through another, which is still a mystery to many psychologists. They do not know what to do about it, cannot find out the reason for it and say that: that is just the way it is, nothing can be done about it anyway! Moreover, those people speak the truth, because nothing can be done about it. If you can still accept that God is a Father of love despite this apparent injustice, we can continue and everything will be clear to us. For many people this situation is a serious problem, because they cannot deal with this injustice and sink away in it. There are people who saw their lives destroyed by it. They succumbed only because they could not reach that coveted height. Volumes have been written about these people, wonderful life stories, in which you read about the struggle that people can have with themselves and which makes them succumb. Death brought them peace, whereas life only brought destruction and powerlessness. These people were faced with their own grade of life, the spiritual attunement and their own awakening of conscious, now for them, art. Only that grade of life can be experienced, going higher than the attunement obtained is not possible, and I now want to explain this to you. You will get a wonderful idea because of it, why one person achieves everything and another person nothing.

By following these grades of your own life, we will later enter, each time it is necessary, the astral laws and we will follow the medium. When you follow this carefully, there is no one more on earth of whom you cannot sense both the spiritual life and the grade, because you will know his art; as a result of that art, you will know the inner life. I also told you that our wisdom will convince you of the true gifts, but that also applies now to your own art. That inner life also interprets the grade of life. No one on earth can give you this study, because we see everything from the astral life, from the highest feeling of consciousness which you as a human being can reach, but that must belong to our life, if you wish to oversee everything for yourself.

Your painter possesses three grades in which he can experience the highest for the earth; this also applies to all the other arts, to science and to sport. Yes, even your thieves and other individuals from the underworld possess these grades, because I already told you that they are pre-animal-like, animal-like, coarse-material, material and spiritual. All these grades are represented by millions of people.

The inner life therefore speaks its own language for the earth. Your artist tells you through his art about his own grade of life and which stage he has reached. That can be established from his art. Every artist can achieve something in his own grade and also reach the highest; his conscious now records this. Now he starts to feel that art calls him to a halt, so that he has reached the limit for his emotional world and intuition. He must now accept his limit. Anyone who wants to go higher with force can succumb or gets a slap for his life, his nervous system breaks, because the powerlessness now becomes the murderer of the personality. I already told you, many people succumbed because these people lost themselves in it. Anyone who does not possess any spiritual intuition, who is not a deep feeling person and does not love God, pays no attention to either life or death, is now faced with other laws and is now in the hands of evil and loses himself in art. For the unconscious soul art is very ordinary, for the mystically gifted soul art is being released from the own self, the grade of life where an artist finds himself.

Anyone who does not possess the third grade of feeling, does not even need to take part in art, he will not achieve anything anyway. Do you feel it? It is the same as for the spiritual gifts, because these laws, I told you at the beginning of this work, are material and spiritual for you, animal-like and pre-animal-like for you, only for our world they are spiritual, even if we experience precisely as you do the attunement of them. They are the hells in our life, but also the heavens.

Only the third grade creates art, makes an artist of the inner life. Now it is conscious creating and that art is inspired. This grade for the artist achieves the highest in art on earth, and your artists live in this. The first two grades cannot master the third, even if they study so hard, because that is not possible. They can commit plagiarism at the very most; even then, their art is childish and deformed in comparison to that of the third grade. Those people should have chosen a different profession, for they are not suitable for art. Again, there is no lack of such people. One third-grade artist lives amongst thousands. However, that one person interprets life, is inspired in his art, the others are pessimistic and awkward, clearly neurotic, because they deform art and strain themselves as a result of the weakness of their own conscious.

The charlatan of your art is also called to a spiritual halt because of the grades of life, which is a spiritual law for art.

In the occult area, people can assume clairvoyance, clairaudience and other gifts, now that is no longer possible. Painting and drawing demand knowledge, a study is necessary for it, and then one has to accept that the grade of art still will not be reached. As a result of this you see that everything that requires study cannot be assumed by the charlatans in the occult area, they can only experience that where they can avoid the laws for our life and those

of their own grade of feeling; otherwise, they are powerless. You do not see so many painting and drawing mediums as trance mediums, there are as many of them walking about as chickens on the land, they can assume painting and drawing, but they do not achieve anything, because now they can immediately be rapped on their fingers. A child can see what they have made, and what they received, as they call it, from Our Side. However, that art is not worth a cent, it is and will remain clumsy. But why? These people are not mediums, do not have the necessary feeling either as artists in the first two grades to achieve something, only the third grade possesses that. The rest may not call themselves an artist or a medium.

The third grade for the inner life is the highest, which you can experience as an artist, and it is not possible to go higher. Now you give the full one hundred percent of your own life. This grade brought forth these geniuses; the first grades have nothing to bring. Beethoven, Bach, Mozart, Rembrandt, Van Dyck, Michelangelo, you must know all the masters, they lived in the third grade for the inner life. All of them have something to give to the earth; they had mastered the feeling for it and represented the highest, therefore, becoming conscious on earth. Those souls were ready for art and science. Your Joost van den Vondel and Spinoza and for other peoples their own artists, all lived in the third grade of the inner life and could create because of this. This is the highest that the third grade can reach.

I already told you in a previous discussion that the third grade can be helped by our world and this is only possible as a result of inspiration. The first two grades cannot experience this inspiration, and they cannot be reached by our world. Those people do not even achieve the full hundred percent for their art and have no meaning for our life. Only the third grade is open to the astral world and now spiritual inspiration can take place.

The art of the old masters cannot be bridged in centuries, those painters and musicians accomplished their given task, only science can go even higher. That means, therefore, mankind still has to awaken for both their art of painting and those musicians. It is only then, when the masses have reached that grade of conscious, that the number of third grade artists will grow, which you must now search for.

What is now painted on earth remains below the art of the masters, this is because the old masters experienced spiritual inspiration. That inspiration is now just experienced as an exception, because Mother Earth has already received her art. Those masters therefore received astral inspiration. Whether you can accept this or not, this is the reality.

The masters belong to the third grade, and to the first two grades are the people who want to do art. Mediums in our hands possess the third grade for mediumship; the imitators and the charlatans who assume the spiritual gifts

possess the first grades. The art of the first grades is being inanimated. This type of earthly artist evades reality, while the mediums feel in the universe and talk nonsense, they finally fall back into the darkness like a ton of bricks. These painters of the lower paths paint your portrait in the twilight, because they do not possess the day knowledge, and they now disguise the skin colour. They can no longer work it out, because they lack the feeling for it.

That is exactly the same for our spiritual charlatans; they represent lies and deception, so that you can see how both worlds still represent one life.

These grades cannot be avoided, they speak their own language. Your artist can claim high and low that his art is good, it does not help him, and his work speaks for itself, for him and his low grade of feeling, which your critics must sense. The charlatans on the occult path eventually murder themselves. Both grades of feeling are awkward, and this means that your artist and our “sensitive people” still have to awaken for the third grade of life, in which art and spiritual gifts can be experienced! And this is the solemn truth!!!

In the future, these will be the new laws for art. Science will be represented by the genius as a third grade being. What these souls have to bring is unique. These are the geniuses and they are above all the grades and connected attunements. We now enter the subdivided grades. Our Side also helps that academic, because this soul has something to bring for the earth. I already said, all your technical wonders occurred as a result of the Other Side, including the findings in the area of medicine, everything, which makes mankind awaken to the higher conscious, was achieved by Our Side. These academics experience spiritual inspiration. There are individuals amongst them; a master from Our Side elevated them, or they would never have been able to reach that height. The grades of feeling in this case also determine your life.

Even your actor is under the law of the grades of life and creates through the own possession. If he lives in the third grade, he is the honoured man, the rest cannot reach his height and is never given a significant role and walks on. These are facts from which you can determine the grade of life.

The individual, whose height touches the spiritual grade, has devoted himself to this and this also has to do with previous lives. This height cannot be reached in one life, the personality has to devote all of itself to this.

The third grade people did that in many cases; as a result of suffering, they gained experience because of this, feeling. The human misery beat deep wounds into the living heart and brought depth and feeling to it. This path is walked from the darkness to the light. On that path the soul experiences misery; and as a result of this awakening gradually enters the human being, the awakening in spirit, in the pre-animal-like, animal-like and the following grades and life attunements, one grade of which they can represent dur-

ing an earthly life.

Break the heart of your dramatist and then look at his role. Bring him suffering and sorrow and he will lose himself, become emotional, and emotion is feeling, creates depth, as a result of this an interpretation of the inner life to a hundred percent. You see the truth of life. The meaningless empty self has no depth, and it cannot give you anything. The lifeblood does not let itself be denied, but takes you to the sacred truth, and connects you with the grade of life.

All the great people had to fight their own battles for their art, many people were broken by it, and other people became mad as a result of their art, because art is immeasurable, but then the spiritual grade of life speaks again.

Suffering and sorrow take you to the very highest in the third grade of life. To reach that in one life is to wish for the supernatural in one night. The soul has to experience thousands of lives for this before this high grade of consciousness is obtained. Before they could create their master works, many writers first had to master the feeling. If those people are not in or on the threshold of the third grade, their writing has no depth and nothing to do with art. By experiencing reality, they elevate themselves to the highest grade. Because of this their art became living and elevated itself far above the everyday, and was unachievable for the first grades and the less sensitive. This is art, and the other is routine writing. True art is decisive for heart and soul, and the material has reached harmony with the intuition, exceeding everything, creating inspiration for a hundred percent. Goethe, Shakespeare and many other poets did not calculate anything, they created. In art, there is nothing to calculate, the day-conscious self now speaks with his human imperfections, there is no question of inspiration.

People do not become separated from the material thoughts and feelings, and that is precisely what the grade of life must determine. Anyone who does not become separate from this is destined for other work and must stop doing art.

The first grades die out, that art goes the familiar road of your material coffin. The medium without feeling also digs his own grave, and, does not see that death is standing behind him wanting to strike, so that awakening can be experienced. He does not realize that feeling can be achieved by death, and does not understand that feeling can mean the resurrection of life and the going higher of art.

What the magician cannot achieve in one life is visible to him in the next life, then, the victory is for him. Coffin and death have no meaning for you as a human being, but your inner life does, and that has to represent a grade. Anyone who knows death possesses art, and someone like that does not sail off on an unstable ship, which has to perish. He is resistant to the seething

power of inspiration.

When these grades create, they are immortal. All the other art slides into the familiar grave. The gods in art are individuals, and they were elevated by a higher power and uprooted from their own existence, so that the spirit could elevate itself. Who does not have the feeling, does not need to wring out his own life, or the delicate layer of conscious will break and collapse materially and spiritually. The spiritualist charlatan loses himself in the epileptic sleep, not the triumphant, the blessed of the magician, but in the sickly, so that he foams at the lips. In this way, it works for the first two grades for the inner life, and they are so awkward in their art as your goat in deep water. The gulping water has other aspects for this life of the ground floor, it knows other laws, and the life drowns.

The grade of their own life says: this far and no further, my friend or sister, you are going too far. Stay close to the natural boundary and do not do any stupid things. Art is feeling, but anyone who has no feeling creates art with the shaky a! On earth people call the highest grade born talent, for our life it is the feeling, which the soul has mastered in its thousands of lives. As a result of suffering and sorrow, the life received depth and this is not for sale on earth. If it were, then everyone would buy themselves feeling! However, the laws of God have to be experienced!

Anyone who can do that can be reached by our life, but for the occult gifts only the fourth grade is eloquent, such a medium lives in the hands of a spiritual master. The fourth grade of the inner life is above all earthly knowledge and is now one hundred percent supernatural. Those who serve as a medium in this state, bring joy to your heart, represent the sweetness of the Spheres of Light and are used to speaking in trance, to drawing and painting, even if we have the gifts in our own hands. Now we are capable of making the earthly inner life completely harmless, eliminating all material and spiritual disturbances, which the instruments think they give us, but the cloudiness of which we do not wish. Our life conscious guarantees a good progress; the melting together of both lives is natural and complete, which can only be the case if the medium is not searching for himself. It is only now that painting and drawing can be done by the Other Side, because the human feeling dissolves into that of the spirit. We prevent every own expression of the medium, or the art will get material elucidation, material inspiration. The medium then thinks for himself!

The animal-like and the coarse-material grades for the human inner life therefore have no meaning for the spiritual gifts, because these people search for the earthly life. They are not open to the spiritual gifts. Did I not tell you in my observations that you must possess love for our life and would have to serve? The conscious which searches for the material life cannot serve, just

as the spiritualist charlatans who put themselves on the stage, do not know death and destroy themselves. Anyone who wants to serve as a medium must be prepared to become acquainted with this reality.

The inner life is now ready for the astral laws and searches for the higher existence, wants to become separate from the low and can be inspired. When parents who passed over, friends or guardian angels want to bring about spiritual communication through drawing, you can assume that your inner life is suitable for picking up astral messages. The proof from our life can now obtain a grade for the gifts through your inner life.

You will think that drawing, painting and writing are almost one state, but that is not the case, an enormous gulf lies between them. The drawing medium is not even capable of understanding his own drawings, and if the feelings to pick up the messages expressed in lines are not present, the medium feels his own powerlessness. Writing is usually understood, because this takes place through the inner life; or the fourth grade must be reached, then we write in trance. It is true that you meet more drawing mediums than writing mediums, because everyone can soon draw a few scribbles, then the game can begin. However, writing is not so simple, intellect and a study is needed for this or, the feeling for this gift. The higher we come in the spiritual gifts, the fewer charlatans we will meet. They call the spiritualist charlatans to a halt and they have to accept their powerlessness, or all these people would crush you to death.

Everyone can draw lines, but writing and recording life questions with feeling that is just given to one or two people. Such writing occurs when a medium is in contact with our world and the Other Side can pass on what is experienced in their own world.

We will see whether contact is possible and whether the inner life can pick up the spiritual inspiration, or, that your inner life is speaking and you are recording your own thoughts consciously and unconsciously. The conscious thought occurs from your day-conscious self, the unconscious comes straight from your subconscious to you and can also be received from life after death.

If you receive drawings, then the drawing is probably taking place via your hand and inner life through your loved ones; they are trying to convince you of their eternal life. You can now accept that this contact is only for yourself and cannot be for the masses, since they cannot be reached by you anyway. Your inner life is not ready for it, so that we do not even consider it. Only your loved ones will therefore draw and you must not start to think that those drawings can be elevated to precious works of art which have value. Those lines have only spiritual value!

You must therefore be content with what you receive and not start to long for higher art, or you yourself will now close off this communication. You

are now thinking for yourself, your longing feeling dominates the astral personality, because you experience the same laws as for the cross and board. All these difficulties are now for you alone and you have to overcome them yourself. If a spirit of love comes to you, it can be your guardian angel, for example, with whom you were involved in previous lives, this simple drawing becomes the spiritual experiencing of two souls. These drawings are sometimes admirably beautiful and of a radiating sweetness, because pure spiritual love has come to your life as a blessing. However, that already places you outside the highest mediumship, because we cannot give proof through these drawings, which, after all, is the intention. In this state, you do not experience trance, and that gift is the means for us to reach great things, so that the masses can be convincingly elevated into our life.

There are many people who think that drawing takes place by the Beyond via them, but that has been far from proven. Your longing penetrates to our life, but your grade of feeling is now decisive. I can therefore tell you that the great masses are drawing themselves and cannot empty themselves for this so apparently simple scribbling, which the occult laws nevertheless draw to themselves or reject! One person in millions possesses the trance, as a result of which we paint and draw, and that human being can enter a spiritual height where true art can be given. The Beyond does not like to have the spiritual art used by you for your own purposes. Then we are busy cherishing your life by art, after all, releasing it from the daily existence, for which purpose you are usually on earth. To show that we do not intend to give the character worldly wisdom outside of reality, we do not elevate that drawing to the higher art, because our life would then be at a complete standstill. We would then be serving you as a personality and this has no point for our existence. Now that we have learned to know the infinity of God, our own life must remain in harmony and be tuned in to serve the higher self, if we do not wish to experience that, the sphere where we live sinks under our feet. Serving the human being takes place in our life by giving worldly wisdom, and this cannot be achieved by your drawing through us. It is therefore necessary that you know this and you will understand as a result of it what the real meaning of this drawing is. And we even keep your little drawing in our own hands, as outside our world you are not capable of creating it, because the spiritual thought lives in the astral world.

It is therefore clear that a master of this side has to represent his own purpose by drawing and painting, or he does not draw. By drawing and painting, the other contact is usually built up.

If we enter the higher grades for the gifts, then your inner life is already disturbing for us, because we cannot apply the trance. We want to record our own thoughts in this of course, which is not possible under inspiration,

or you will experience one hundred percent emptiness and complete submission. If that is not possible, then you are drawing by yourself.

The first three grades belong to inspiration, and the fourth is the psychic trance. The last mediums are now completely ready for the physical and psychic gifts, and through them, we can reach the very last. Few people are in possession of the Great Wings and in this way we now see that there are also very few mediums who receive that spiritual art; the halt comes again from your inner life, this still has to awaken.

Even if this grade can be experienced, even then, we can convince very few people by spiritual art, because it is usually thought that the medium himself has talent. If we can work, this development also needs time. No pieces can be missed out in this either. That is only possible when the grades for art have been reached. All these grades for mediumistic art have their own dangers, give suffering and astral misery to be experienced, which is also one law for your earthly artists. The medium can lose himself in this, and when the proper control is not present, you live as an instrument between evil and good. All that evil has to be conquered and means completely separating from the material laws. As in the case of writing, you can fall into the wrong hands, exactly as Betje experienced, and your own material building will tremble since a dominating power enters your life. You can now perceive visionary, you reach the feeling to see, and you see the madhouse, the doors of which are open to you. The more sensitive you are, the easier it is for us, but this sensitivity is also the danger and you must prove whether the astral laws can be experienced. That sensitivity does not mean that the spiritual conscious is in you, it can also mean spiritual poverty and be your destruction, because now it must be proved whether your depth can pick up these enormous laws. Do not think that it is so simple, even your earthly artists succumb in their art. And they still stand on their own feet, and do not experience becoming separated from the material earth, because their art must represent their own life. As a medium you stand staring at the sun, which otherwise blinds the eyes in day-consciousness, makes tears run down your cheeks, but does not bother you now because you have already lost the actual self. You live and are really one of the living dead, you talk about your own life and with other people and you have the feeling that you do not live on earth, smarting and provoking slowly your personality completely dissolves into the other, where you do not belong. Another grade of feeling looks for you at the material and is the half-awakening grade of conscious, and you look through the bars of your own life, behind which you are imprisoned.

For you on earth the proverb "the greater the spirit, the greater the beast" is meaningful for the artist, and those to whom it refers, have already passed into the hands of the dark character. Now artists are one from feeling to

feeling with the astral personality and the pre-animal-like, animal-like, coarse-material and material grades come forward to which they have attunement, for the spiritual grade cannot be reached. They are therefore the artists who do not lose themselves in their art. However, many people have lost themselves and have no understanding of it, they are not even interested in these laws. You can recognize these personalities from their deeds, and their life takes you to the invisible reality behind the scenes of life and death. Because of their art they enter the unstable self. Art is therefore light and darkness. Art can be lust but also pure inspiration, but it usually leads to spiritual destruction. Art must be the experiencing of God's primal source, the descending into the lower and elevating yourself to a higher self, which a third grade artist experiences. He must be able to keep going in this, or the demons will indulge and the art will take him to the complete being empty, the discarding of his own personality. Only the great people experience the final stage, however, the smallest in art experience their longing, which still belongs to the own self. The great people see and experience themselves in many other grades which must be interpreted, but for which they must be ready, or inspiration will take them to the abyss, to the lust which was obtained by love. High art is madness, it is also infinite, can represent the inner life of the artist constructively or destructively. The madness in art is only experienced, if the full hundred percent claims the conscious. This becoming separate from yourself is the conscious mad grade, and the unconscious is the sickly grade, which results in direct possession. Anyone who can experience madness in art and can keep going, is an individual; everyone's heart is now touched, every stage of the expression of art is inspired and cannot be gauged, the artist suffered and struggled for this. This third grade artist must now possess his own protection, or the inner life can be reached and follows the spiritual but astral unity. Art is every time the experiencing of the other self, to which the inner life is tuned, and after which a part of that other personality speaks to the artist. If this person now follows the path which makes the words "the greater the spirit the greater the beast" apply to him, then the actual attunement of this life is the violence of the darkness!

The burning flame which gives inspiration to this life can be compared with the rabies which can affect your dog and against which there is no longer any resistance. The dashing about which follows is frightening, because walking now happens in one direction and obstacles are not seen, with the final goal going to pieces. For your artist this is the loss of himself! The burning flame of inspiration draws from this life, splits the personality, awakens what is asleep in the subconscious and dominates the inner life. Now the artist has to give proof of his will to live and of his own grade of life, or the animal – the dark astral personality – approaches him and takes

him in his large arms in order to suck him completely empty. Now the astral personality drinks and eats through the artist and dominates him. Art is dangerous, and perilous, not only for the artist on stage, but also for all arts and it is likewise murderous for the emotional human child that longs to possess spiritual contact.

Thousands of artists therefore go to ruin, and the inspiration sucked them empty. All those men and women are possessed by the astral personality. Only the spiritual grade can save them from this, those artists are balanced and serve! The other people go to deformity through their art and perish in a dark existence. Volumes have been written about this, the reality of their ruin can be seen on this side as an inhabitant of hell!

This experience is one law for mediumship, and the medium also has to give proof whether he can keep going. The medium has a situation a thousand times more difficult than all other artists or anyone on earth, this life has to be released from itself and yet keep its own resistance, it is only then that the spiritual gift obtains foresight and the spiritually constructive character, which you so covet and which we demand.

From our life one personality takes you to the darkness, the other to the light, to the pure spiritual love which you can possess as a child and which your heart is full of, and which love looks more like how a mother, full of expectation, happily looks forward to her child, than the conscious experiencing of the adult being who feels himself. Good saves you, evil destroys you, and this lies in your own hands!

One of my brothers made small drawings, trivial, unsightly scribbles, and created a wonderful piece of spiritual proof because of it. He had developed his instrument for this communication. The earthly medium was not suitable for other purposes, because this life floated between the second and third grade of feeling and could therefore not be reached by the fourth. What the Other Side achieved through this life, were life problems in drawings. And those drawings interpreted the true event so sharply that they were immediately recognized by the people remaining behind and now served as proof.

A medallion, for example, with a cross over the sacred heart, next to it a chain, was nevertheless recognized by one of the people present who called out:

“That is from my mother!”

This man now received proof of the continuance of life through the master of the medium. The parapsychologist says: telepathy! We say: that is fine, but we convinced thousands of people as a result of it, even including the king of the people to whom the medium belonged, and many people from his royal household. All of them received proof of their loved ones and accepted this unconditionally. A small pool was drawn, with a few water lilies in it, all

clumsy. In addition, dolls, sitting on a bench, and a bit further a four-year-old child playing. Behind all of this, the big castle, only just touched, a bit further away two horses, harnessed to a coach. What is it? people wonder. One mother becomes as white as a sheet and when the name was written down of her drowned child, she fell unconscious. The whole royal household accepted! Everything was recorded clumsily, as if a child at school scribbled down something for itself, but still the human heart was so deeply touched that the personality succumbed. This mother accepted and understood that her child was alive!!!

Similar drawings were made for other people. At a séance a wedding ring was drawn by the spiritual control of the medium, who followed everything consciously and only lent his hand to the spirit, also a piece of wall and against the wall a ladder, on which a fat pig was hung up. Someone from the company called enthusiastically:

“That has to do with my grandfather.”

The grandfather had lost his wedding ring when feeding the pigs. He suspected where and immediately slaughtered the pig, since he did not want to lose his ring for all the money in the world. The ring appeared. Only his grandfather could know that, no one else in our life. Telepathy? We cannot give you any other proof, even if we have to make use of the transfer of thoughts, if we want to pass on and record some information. The medium now drew consciously and namely through spiritual inspiration. As a result of this, the gulf between both worlds was bridged.

The medium draws a human being with one leg. He is not yet finished when the people present may enter. A young mother knows that it refers to her mother. They are two sticks, one is longer than the other is, a body is put on it and the head, two pieces of wood sticking out for the arms and the drawing is finished. The other one was more complicated.

The people present may not remain standing around the medium, they may come and see only when the drawing is finished. The medium therefore sits a bit further at a table and comes under inspiration. He draws a doll again, lying in a bed, next to it a piece of matting, there is a person on it and also a doll, then he draws a cradle upside-down. The drawing is finished. At the same moment a woman faints again and no longer knows whether it is day or night; her child, still-born, speaks to the mother on earth. Telepathy?

Science has already been occupied for years with throwing out the baby with the dirty water, yet that must stop one day, or life will stand still. The drawing was spot-on and said everything. The turned over cradle speaks of the stillborn child and the man and the other doll are the doctor and the midwife. It could not be sharper, and the trivial drawing was immediately understood. These meaningless scribbles radiated an incredible power. Pure

inspiration and the omniscience of the Other Side? Wrong, the pure love contact of two souls and a simple piece of proof of the continuance of life, meaning on earth: "We are alive!" However, accept either nothing more or nothing less. All those people were convinced of the Other Side in this way and connected with their loved ones. Until the medium wanted to go higher up and the wonderful contact with the Other Side was lost. He got the longing for higher art, but did not possess the feeling for it and closed himself off for spiritual communications. This unspoilt child received contact with something else as a result of the longing, was sensitive to it, but had also to accept the laws between life and death, for which he was not ready. The small spiritual messages had enormous meaning; the other art, which he longed for, had none at all. When he started to understand that, it was just too late.

Other people tried it as well, everyone can scribble like that. They sat down, recorded the thoughts entering them, but wrongly. No one knows what it means. To have courage and to carry on. However, now having courage is meaningless, has no meaning for this drawing. These people cannot be reached, and thousands have tried it, but could not empty themselves. Being completely empty is the path indicated, which takes you straight into the arms of the spiritual gifts. However, these people did not go one way, but walked in all kinds of side paths, even bendy roads and lost themselves in this maze. There is only one path to walk on, it is only then that this apparently trivial but great contact can be achieved through the Other Side, or you are thinking yourself! Besides, those thoughts have no meaning whatsoever.

Now many of these people wanted to reach spiritual contact through telepathy, but it did not work. This is therefore conscious telepathy. It wants to take over thoughts, but those thoughts have no meaning and come from the own longing to possess this contact. Not one piece of proof, which had any meaning, was drawn. Telepathy let them down, and they were not suited for it. Thousands of these people tried it, but none of them received contact because they were not completely empty. Our one power was now destroyed and people thought everything was childish, a world which wants to give proof of its existence with meaningless scribbles, which only have meaning for fainting mothers and hysterical people, is nonsense, and has no authority

...

Only the unconscious telepath creates the miracle for himself, finds the needle again, wherever it is, but he acts consciously and he has received as a medium. Anyone who can achieve this as a human being on earth is a genius. Soon we will meet your telepath and you will get to know him. The height of the medium will not be reached by him, because now other gifts speak to the human conscious, clairvoyance and clairaudience have connection with this gift for drawing. Your parapsychologist knows little about this,

because he does not know himself either.

Drawing in this state is therefore the complete surrender of the medium, of the inner life and this has to take place for one hundred percent, or this inspiration cannot be received. However, you see what spiritual inspiration is capable of. The thoughts are received infallibly and written down. All the old masters lived in this state, all your great poets and writers who had a task to accomplish for mankind.

I already told you, drawing by this medium went well for some time, but then people called his scribbles an unreal carry-on and the man got the longing to receive true art. His inferiority complex grew and he could not become released from it. Now his spiritual control could no longer reach him. At the same moment, the pure contact was broken and the giving proof was over. The spiritual leader now saw himself placed before longings for painting art, but the medium could not be reached in this and therefore that spirit withdrew. Now strange things happened with the medium. It was only later that he got to know them properly and understood them better, but then he was a wreck.

The master, who had built up a development for years, which the medium knew nothing about in the beginning, because when the spirit manifested itself to him, this development was precisely at an end and he could begin, but now had to accept, that the own self of the instrument, dominated him.

The medium wanted to receive paintings, go higher in art, but did not know that he did not possess the feeling for this. Another astral personality came to him, and painted through him. However, he had other intentions. He now painted a meadow and a gate. Trees and light were indicated, they had no meaning in his painting, and the symbolism came from the gate. The human being must first open that gate, was the explanation, actually conquer it, and it was only then that going further universally could be experienced. Therefore, it was a landscape without inspiration, just paint. He would soon notice that this painting became a danger. His wife felt it very quickly. Her husband was no longer the same. He behaved nervously had suddenly become very passionate and he did not leave her alone for a second. The paintings would not go higher up, he cursed and already understood his powerlessness. This made him furious. Meanwhile, he sat down to draw those small meaningful things from before, because he still thought that his leader was standing next to him. Now writing came, he was now writing by means of the Other Side, he thought, but everything appeared to be wrong. Nothing was right about the writing or drawings. This made him even more furious.

His wife, who pointed out his mistakes to him, received such a blow one morning that she received a concussion. In a rage, he kicked all the painted

symbols to pulp and then he hanged himself. Because of a very ordinary painting as a contact, the lower received the upper hand and destroyed this life, after having first lived it up through the personality. The medium had to accept his own weakness in this. For many people all of this was devil's work. However, the astral laws demand to be experienced and being ready!

It will be clear to you that these own longings of the medium meant the division of the inner life. As a result of this, the weakening in feeling occurred and he was no longer able to give himself as before. You see how the cross and board must be experienced, how the reception of the drawings must be, when your own inner life dominates. However, one thought on your part tuned into the drawing or longing to go higher, is the spiritual halt for us.

Our mediums in the hands of a spiritual master have nothing to want. We think for them during our unity, or we will be powerless and break the own thoughts and the spiritual contact. The Other Side requires unconditional surrender. If this medium had possessed the third grade, the warning from this side would have reached him, but it could not be received now. He was on the threshold of the third grade and did not feel capable of making good this lack of feeling, so that collapse followed. It must now be clear to you how sharply the astral and the occult laws react to your inner life. And that applies to all gifts and grades. Anyone who cannot experience the actual grade as a spiritual gift is still faced with his own personality. And that willpower, those thoughts and feelings, that conscious personality must be conquered. Now say for yourself what your contact for drawing is like, sense from this how you draw, and you have understood all of this.

Even the third grade still draws and paints under inspiration and is faced with the same dangers. The fourth grade is the trance and this medium, in good hands, is infallibly freed if that life wants to serve. However, this grade can be materially tuned, but then there is no question again that we can achieve anything through this life, because it has attunement to a dark sphere. That therefore means that you as a human being can possess the sensitivity in an animal-like state. Now you are open to the lower and then we do not go into you of course. It also means that mediums do not need to be saints, nevertheless, we demand purity of spirit from them. The decayed self lives in a manure pit. We demand of the medium that he places himself on healthy ground, and that he keeps himself pure and far from everything which can take him to the stinking swamp!

We require – as I already remarked – complete surrender and wanting to serve or you will work against us in everything. These are the laws for drawing and painting and for all the gifts. Your humility is our wisdom, and our wisdom is for the personification of the astral world, which lies behind this but lives for eternity. The adult being in this state is prepared to receive

spiritual products. The great mediums are like little children, their grade of feeling is adult, but the personality remains young and respectful, demands nothing for itself. Now it is written: "Let the Little Children come unto me, because theirs is the Kingdom of Heaven", we make use of this inner life and elevate this child into our heaven, and later, into many other heavens, so that the wisdom of it is brought to earth. Because of this child we receive spiritual unity.

Christ meant that the adult thinking and feeling being cannot conquer himself as a human being; He therefore took His great apostle children to him. The man with sense could not have followed Christ. The childish feelings take you out of your own self, bring your life to the Other Side and there we can give the depth of our life to you and thousands of other people. The medium that is like a child enters the kingdom of God through the mediumship and this can only happen by serving!

Numerous people start drawing and feel very happy, because they are mediumistic. Now there is spiritual contact. However, these drawings mean nothing to cold common sense. This is not art they judge, a child can do it. I want to let you know by this that these types of drawings are only of value to yourself.

One human being of the many hundreds truly possesses this healthy contact. Do you know what is needed for this? It is the apostleship of the child. Do you have that? Is the faith in you that goes through everything? Do you wish to know what a real medium is like? This child in our hands is the true Christian child, the child that has faith enters the funeral pyre for Christ unconditionally, surrenders to the higher powers, but which is in addition a powerful personality. This child is the sweet hope for our life, the stone for building up the astral worlds, it is part of the true protoplasm, it is sweet, and it is full of creation!

This child draws from the life aura which experienced the consecration through Christ and became sacred, is prepared to be able to take the blows it will be given to deal with, but is sufficiently protected by us. This life is unconditional in word and deed, is tuned into our life and feels free from lies and deception, is a channel of the purest water, possesses the resurrection for its own life and the grade of life, which it has to represent. For God and our world, this life is the opened life. We enter that life and not one characteristic closes us off to the unity with this personality. This child follows Golgotha, works on himself, but feels himself carried by the eternal life, from where the creating light came for him. In the deepness of this life lies everything, we go through this life and the life follows us, surrenders to us, even observes and is still not capable of thinking for himself; this child kneels at the feet of his master. This child is always ready to be able to receive the life of God!

This child continually compares, always weighs up good and evil, as Christ said, the life that does not find any opposition when entering the kingdom of God.

If you have all of this, then your family members can make drawings through your own conscious and you have a sweet blessed contact. If you do not have that, it is because of you and you are not suited for this communication.

The higher conscious cannot consider this contact or his life will stand still. I therefore tell you, this contact is for you and no other person, because your life cannot be a mouthpiece.

Many people draw because they want to: one person from faith, another through the obtained possession and because he has always made drawings, yet other people through the famous subconscious. They draw their knowledge from their own past, because the day-conscious self has nothing to give. These people are faced with many dangers, because they draw themselves and are sometimes sensitive. They are now faced with the world of dangers of Betje. Some people are sensitive, but lack the longing to reach spiritual unity. This is their protection. If they draw and we see that danger awaits them, then your father, mother or whoever will never draw through you, because they would consciously take you to the madhouse. They prevent that misery, precisely by not coming to you. Your destruction is your own fault.

Those who do not possess this sensitivity draw consciously, and now their faith and religious feeling play the dominant role. They make their crosses, colour in some and look: their symbolism is finished. Father, mother, sister or brother has drawn something uplifting again, but everything came into existence through their own longing. One characteristic, which is not fed spiritually by the pure love of the personality, now breaks this communication and remains dominant over the rest of all the characteristics, continues to have a disruptive influence on the connection. Is this clear or not? It tells you that you must be complete in spiritual surrender. However, already by the first glance after birth you think and feel yourself and you completely disengage the astral personality and it is only if passivity is in you that the astral knowledge can become your part. The Other Side speaks deeply and truly to your life, but this speaking demands non-activity!

The great mystery lies in the silence of your own life. Anyone who seriously wants to descend in this follows the spiritual path, because we have had to learn the own entrenching. That means that you must turn yourself upside down and outside in, if you wish to make a clear analysis of yourself. It is only then that you are ready to chance the leap into the universe and you can be assured of a good ending and safe homecoming. If you are ready with yourself to that stage, you must learn to respect us. For that matter, we do

not like your dog lead and are not waiting every second of the day to rush with your first sign and to inform you of our wisdom. We cannot be found to serve you as a snack. We have become astral gods, even if we remain the child of our Father in Heaven. The Divinity lives in us and, my sister and brother, we do not throw that away just like that, for such a drawing.

The laws of our life therefore call us to a spiritual halt on many sides, to which you must surrender, otherwise, nothing will become of all this drawing and painting. Information cannot be given to you, everything is unsettled in the air and namely as a result of your own clumsiness. Our life is willing, I already told you, and by that, I mean that it pleased God to give His children everything when they have overcome the chaos in themselves. Divine wisdom can only be received by love.

What can be achieved now? What you are yourself and the feelings that you possess will determine it. Even if you pray so much, it will not help you anyway, you ask for matters and things, which must bypass your house, because you lie sick and people know that you will not open the door. Really, this is how it is! In other words, God only comes to the natural child! However, that child is completely able to cope with all the troubles of life, is the walking light we can lean on and as a result of which, we see our path enlightened in the sphere of the earth. Because where you are on earth it is dark. Devils live in that dark life and you have to fear them passionately, they take your life to the unnatural, to the house without light.

What is it? As always it is your madhouse again. You follow Betje. Moreover, we want to prevent that misery, we do not like to entrench ourselves again and again, even if we did something good. That misery could have been prevented if Betje had wanted to listen to the voice of her own conscious. That voice hammers at the eloquence of her feeling, but those doors remained closed.

Despite all these dangers, if you still want to have spiritual contact, have patience and never ask one word from us for your earthly life, because we cannot record that word anyway through your inner life. You must only want to draw and namely at a fixed time. The difficulties of the cross and board must be conquered by you. I also tell you that love bridges everything, love is dominant in all grades, love always triumphs, if you also possess the required power so that the Beyond can completely open itself. I deny you nothing, if you just wish to accept. However, I have come to show you the laws of our life and to explain them thoroughly to you, because the masters have given me that task. The Other Side denies you nothing, but we want to make the self-conscious child of God out of you. You will only be able to be grateful, because we prevent you from building your house into a hell by mistake.

If you possess something for the contact, then your love will build up a spiritual wall because of it in order to prevent other people from sullyng your life.

Writing is higher than drawing, because drawing is simple and writing requires more intellectuality. There are hundreds of drawing mediums to one writing instrument, but he can also experience his own handwork and be busy himself. The feeling takes you into the occult laws, the gifts into the phenomena. Just as long as you never forget that.

Soon we will meet the charlatans, the clairvoyants and foreseers of the future, your psychometrists, who are clairvoyant through this same feeling. You see, you are still simple, they take everything to them, want to possess all the gifts. We will also follow those men and women and I now assure you that you will get to know them well, because their lives are open books to us, in which we look and as a result of which we have become much wiser. Your drawing pencil still possesses the core of your own aura, you have nothing to blame yourself for, but they have everything. Dear reader, your dog and cat also possess this possibility of feeling, and because of this, there are so many people who feel themselves mediumistic. The conscious spiritual contact is therefore not open to this grade of feeling. The drawing and bit of painting can never reach a height, because we cannot bring the gift to development.

The complete dissolving of the medium for the first grades – I said in a previous discussion – is like for your earthly artist. He can also experience complete dissolving and now achieves art. Everything is experienced in this. Now there is not one thought which offers resistance, the personality has become art, his day-conscious self is elevated into what he wants to portray.

A landscape painter is outside; he records nature, meadows with cows, trees and air. It is beautiful weather, and the sun is high in the sky. The cows lie chewing the cud, he records this peaceful picture and looks up after some time as if he is awakening from a deep sleep. He looks at himself and sees that it has poured with rain. The water drips from his clothes, the man is soaking wet. He says to his friends later:

“I have never been so deep in inspiration before and will never experience it again.”

This artist went into his art for one hundred percent. However, this is not inspiration, it is devoting everything from the own personality. Inspiration lives on our side, we can help the material people by elevating this life into art. Only the very greatest people go back into that giving everything because they possess this concentration and power of feeling. However, the landscape painter felt that this experience meant something amazing. His painting was suddenly finished. The man had wanted to make a study and was now faced with a true work of art, created in the highest grade. That is living art, people

felt and experienced the animals chewing, the wholesomeness of the green grass and from heaven the saturated light of life shone onto the earth, a work of art that can never lose colour and power and is permanent.

You see, this is experiencing the own personality, but has nothing to do with spiritual inspiration. In this state, the earthly feeling creates art, and the medium can only receive. The earthly grade of feeling also dissolves completely. The first grades for art as well as mediumship, it is all actually one experience, one law, with this difference, that one person creates himself and the other has to be able to lose himself in order to receive art. The spiritual grade is open to our life. Only a few painters live in this, because the majority want to paint themselves.

Another earthly painter with feeling for our life was open and gave himself completely. His own art had reached a height, yet he felt the spiritual inspiration, which would now be applied outside his own conscious creating, therefore, in half-awakened conscious. When people from this side saw that his life somewhat dominated and would obstruct the spiritual art, they closed off the own opposition completely. Painting would take place in complete darkness. In this state, the painter received beautiful works through the spirit, which all spiritually interpreted the rarity of our life. This painter was therefore completely disengaged. Yet, the astral master made use of his inner life and recorded his own works through this life.

The master on this side, who had completed his earthly life in art, wanted to paint from our life in order to master the occult laws. The artist now experienced painting like the medium in trance, for the medium it is sleep, for him darkness. The medium in trance does not know the difference between day and night; the painter remained conscious and now still experienced the gift for painting, which was achieved by his inner life. However, the spiritual master continued to dominate the earthly darkness from his own life, because he is a spirit of light; a demon is not capable of this. The spiritual grade is therefore only open to our life. The artist sought the astral life, he is actually a medium, an instrument could have been made out of him. If he lived in one of the lower grades for the inner life, then the astral master would not have been able to reach him, the astral laws called us to a halt in this.

Ancient Egypt also experienced art under inspiration and the psychic trance. The priest painted the temples; the wisdom recorded and shrouded by them in hieroglyphics, because each priest was sensitive to painting and drawing. However, only a few great ones lived amongst them and they were the trance mediums.

When we paint in trance, it is desired and thereby urgently necessary that the medium has no understanding of art, his hands are therefore not suited to it, and the conscious is clearly negatively attuned. If this is not the case,

the inner life will create disturbances. This own possession of the medium is a gulf for us that cannot be overcome.

In the beginning it is not possible for us to work at full power, the communication is built up slowly but surely, since all the systems have to be conquered. Every nerve represents for us the own laws, according to which we have to act, so that the central nervous system is disengaged. As a result of this, we develop the conscious and unconscious trance for the inner and material life. The body of the medium is now asleep and yet at the same time awake, which is the half-waking conscious for the organism. We paint through the organism, which has been left by the medium. The medium gives us twenty-five percent conscious in order to keep the body alive, because of disembodiment it would fall asleep. We have to prevent that sleep and this development is necessary for this. We are now faced with many problems that must be conquered by us. Like for writing in trance the organism now reacts. Nevertheless, the medium experiences one state, the influence is still very different and it has to be experienced. The medium remains connected with his body by a fluid cord, if that breaks death occurs. Because of this cord the twenty-five percent life energy flows. Disembodiment takes place as follows. The medium has emptied everything in preparation, the cloth is on the easel, the palette with paintbrushes is ready and now it is a case of waiting. The medium is usually clairvoyant and clairaudient and therefore already knows from his master that painting will take place. He now has the opportunity to tune into the event. For the medium, this tuning in is the complete emptying of the conscious self. He does not need to do any more and now we come to him.

If I have to paint, I begin to tune myself into the world of thought of the medium. I descend into the life, and make myself one with a few characteristics; in this way, I already reach spiritual unity, in order to prevent every opposition. Since I enter into contact with the personality, I can already feel the material body and I now tune into the nervous system. If I have reached complete unity with it, then I concentrate on the solar plexus of the medium. I now slowly take over the world of thoughts and still dominate the medium consciously. Now we could work under inspiration, because we go through this in order to reach trance, however, I have to descend deeper and now come to the personality of the medium.

Since the medium is completely empty, my descending is the pure melting together of our auras and we reach spiritual unity from feeling to feeling. I calmly tune into the conscious of the earthly radar work, the organs come under my concentration, therefore power of thought, and now the inner life of the medium must let go of the systems. The day-conscious sinks away, the medium becomes free, but remains for twenty-five percent one with the

organism. The medium feels calm and fit outside of his organism, no longer feels the clinging of the material life and now glides into the astral world. It is now faced with the astral laws, lives in them and does not know what to do with himself. Now the master comes to his aid.

The medium can now remain awake or go to sleep. If the master wants the medium to experience something different in that time, for example, the astral laws, then he takes him into this. The instrument now learns the astral walk, and he is separate from the earth, has discarded gravity and veers to the right and to the left because his tuning is not yet spiritual. The medium therefore has to master concentration. The master keeps him awake, but that being awake only lasts a few seconds, then the medium feels dead tired and falls asleep because the organism is asleep. That power has to be conquered if the master wants to be able to give the medium spiritual food in his own world, which has to be brought by him as wisdom to the earth. If that is not necessary, then the limit for painting lies here and the medium remains asleep. The astral conscious is therefore not developed and the painter completes his art. However, if the medium has the required feeling and the power within him in order to get to know the astral laws, then the master sees that the medium is capable of conquering these laws and he can continue in order to reach the highest. That is the Great Wings. Now the medium is educated in the astral laws, the psychic trance possesses this great miracle. Yet, the trance has direct connection with the Great Wings, because the feeling for it is present in the medium. The inner life of the medium is already tuned into the Wings because of the psychic trance, or the trance would not be there.

In ancient Egypt, almost all the priests disembodied and this was the highest temple possession for them, through the astral conscious the Wings could only now be received. That temple study took them into the occult laws, which the Western medium experiences through the astral master. The mediums that can experience the psychic trance, I already told you, usually had to accomplish a task for the Other Side. Now the Other Side knows that the medium in our life would succumb anyway under the weight of the universe, which must be experienced, and the laws of which the medium has to master during the earthly life; a master will not consider this development for painting, because thousands of difficulties have to be conquered. It is as a result of this that there are so few trance mediums, we now prevent mass production and can still experience painting, of which people think that the medium has talent for. However, if the astral master has a greater plan and if the medium can deal with those laws, then he is educated on this side by his master and the spiritual development can begin.

What is needed for this would fill a volume, but that is not the intention. The master of the instrument, through whom I now write, had great plans.

He brought his instrument into the very highest stage for mediumship, which even ancient Egypt did not know.

Our medium paints, draws and writes, heals and is suited to all the physical gifts. Painting served for us to develop him further and to be able to publish the books through the paintings made. His master therefore worked on different possibilities at the same time. By now developing the gift of painting the medium received art. Meanwhile, Master Alcar continued on this side, brought his instrument to the hells and the heavens, and upon arrival on earth the astral wisdom was recorded. Art now had to serve in order to be able to publish that wisdom, the master wanted to keep the books in his own hands so that they could be sold for a minimum amount and everyone can buy the books. That great purpose was achieved and in a short time, ten books were published and put into circulation.

We therefore painted for a great purpose, or we would not have painted, because we do not intend to give you as a human being art, and as a result of this bring your life on earth into disharmony. Clearly put: we do not intend to nourish your life. And it would be like that, because by buying this art, which you receive outside yourself, you can make your life easier. That is now prevented, no spirit of light paints. There are thousands of earthly artists living on this side and all those people would like to paint again through a medium. Yet, it does not work, even if there are millions of people suited for it. I will give you a brief idea how it was for me when the feeling entered me to paint on earth, after I had obtained my awakening of conscious on this side.

When I awakened and followed life on earth with my master, when the feeling entered me to interpret those laws from this life through a medium, my master asked me:

“Do you know the karma of the people on earth?”

“The karma?” I asked.

“The cause and effect in which the human being lives and for which he went to the earth.”

“I understand you”, I replied. “I would make those lives worse, I would ...” and a vision was given to me, showed me in what state I would bring earthly life. I would bring the self of this personality not upwards, but downwards because of my art, and by this I would be in conflict with the astral laws. My master said:

“Our life must be lived under our own power. If you want to obtain the higher conscious, then first try to stand on your own feet, or the spiritual gain will not belong to you, it has been obtained through the powers of others. Our unity requires for all the life of God that the laws are experienced by the personality under his own power, or you will deny the earthly grade of conscious the possibility of awakening. We would not create development,

but serve destruction.” Everything was clear to me. My master also said: “Not one conscious being on this side is capable of that, even if that life would like to experience the laws through the astral gifts. It is standing still on the spiritual path, preventing conflict, as a result of which awakening must come anyway. The earth has no need of art, that age is over, and if it is necessary, the masters have it in their own hands to provide Mother Earth with art and not us under our own power.”

When painting is done on earth it therefore has astral meaning, or painting cannot even take place.

My master let painting take place in order to develop the epileptic sleep for the medium, as a result of which the Great Wings could be experienced. Behind this lies the conscious disembodiment, but the trance takes us in that direction and now all those difficulties can be overcome.

This development lasted for years, because we had to conquer the material sleep, as a result of which the psychic trance was experienced. Soon we will follow a magician, you will get to know your sleep, and I will go into it deeper. However, sleep has all the spiritual gifts in it. If the human being did not possess any sleep, then it would not be possible to enter into connection with the astral world. Because of sleep we walk this path and it is only then that we come to the occult laws.

The medium that only paints therefore receives art for a fixed purpose, or the Beyond would not paint. It is as a result of this that there are so few good mediums.

Spiritual art is symbolic and represents life on this side. You can continually find the pure thought and a grade of the inner life in spiritual attunement in that art, because spiritual art serves for the awakening. The spiritual artist is not interested in the earthly scene, and, because of it he goes out of his own life and that is not our intention. The spiritual art is determined by the consciousness of the painter, as a result of the astral products you can set up your own life and you feel the urge of the idea, which is directed at the construction.

Spiritual art must have connection with your inner life, anyone who is not ready for this, does not like it and misses out on it, has no eye for these creations. Since spiritual art takes you back to Golgotha, it has no meaning for the lower conscious.

A higher conscious wants to shake the earthly conscious awake as a result of spiritual art and take it back to eternal life. That can be achieved when the medium is also open to our life. A dark soul can influence the earthly medium, however, it soon forgets itself and its real feelings come forward, but then the medium is usually sucked completely empty.

A spiritual painter wants to give precisely the earthly conscious the bliss of

our life as a result of his art, record his great love towards God, as his Creator, because he has received life. The aura of the eternal conscious lives in his art. That power radiates towards you, so that spiritual art can warm your inner life, inspire your life forcefully and make a small paradise of your house.

Real painting mediums are rarities. Yet, thousands of people pass themselves off as that. Therefore, they draw and paint themselves!

A medium in the hands of the masters will only then reach a great height and be able to experience it, when this life has been opened to the spiritual gifts since childhood. And great mediums experience this mercy. The great mediums already experience the awakening for the spiritual gifts in the mother, therefore, before birth. The astral master makes himself one with the life of the medium and keeps it partially awake so that the astral feeling, the conscious of the previous life, cannot go to sleep. This miracle takes place during the growing process, for which astral knowledge is necessary, or the master would disturb this material development. The body may not be touched in any way by the conscious concentration of the master, or the delicate tissues will be obstructed in this growth stage, so that paralysis may occur. A master, who has received such a medium for his task on earth, knows the laws for material and soul and knows how to act. The medium therefore keeps the astral sensitivity as a result of this, which is necessary to be able to reach a great height, because now the mediumistic sensitivity is present. If a master of this side wants to reach the highest, then this release from the inner life is necessary.

In ancient Egypt, this connection was continually applied before the birth. When the high priests had received the messages that the Great Winged One would be born, they influenced the mother. That influencing therefore took place by concentration. They tuned into the inner life of the medium and kept him awake, so that the material organs would not weaken the astral sensitivity. They were already so far that they understood how the experiences gained from the previous life could completely sink away as a result of the birth and the unity with the mother. The greatest medium that lived in ancient Egypt received an extraordinary education by the Other Side, so that from this side everything was done for the sensitivity of the instrument.

What these priests had accomplished for the Great Wings, borders on the incredible. When the first people had received spiritual wisdom, they could not actually come any higher, people there understood that a miracle must happen, they asked the astral master for advice and the necessary information was received. This sacred meeting was noted down. However, I do not believe that the Egyptologist received it in his hands, because all these hieroglyphics, these valuables, were hidden by the secret order and protected from desecration and destruction. The astral master, who has spoken the

word through a disembodied person, still lives on this side and namely in the seventh sphere. I am therefore not telling you a fantastic story, and this is the sacred truth.

When they sat down, the medium had left his body, and the first phenomena had come to them, which pointed out that the spiritual contact with that other world was complete, the highest temple priest asked his question. It was midnight, the moon shone clearly in the sky, delicious herbs were lit and the great longing lived in all of them to reach unity with Amon-Ré. The God of their Temple manifested himself, the prayers were sent up; respect and pure meditation came over all of them, the twenty-one priests of the Temple of Ré. Then the master asked:

“If it pleases the Gods to give us the Great Winged One, what must we then do, if we want to earn this mercy?”

It was now a case of waiting for the astral word. They did not need to wait long and the word came to them.

“The God of all life can give you this mercy. You have in your own hands what is necessary for this.”

“Tell us, Great Spirit, what must we do?”

“The most perfect amongst you, give yourself to the Goddess, he will be clairvoyant and blessed.”

“You said, to give to her, the person who is ready?”

“I said, to give to her, the person who is prepared to receive life.”

“Can you give us the thought of which one of us will be able to serve your God?”

“It is not up to me to elevate one of you to the Gods. The person it will be is experiencing the contact at this moment.”

“It will be as you say, we understand.”

The conversation between the head of the Temple and the astral master continues. Everyone understands what can happen. One of the young priests falls into trance, and he is like a child, childishly sweet and honest, the favourite in the Temple. He is now lying asleep but the meeting continues. The other people continue to tune into the event, it is not allowed to weaken the concentration of the disembodied person. Messages are received from the Other Side. A priestess is in the Temple; she will receive the young love and give the Temple new life. The master on this side says: “That that life was also touched, was elevated and kneels before the gods. The name of the priestess is said.”

The young priest removes himself in trance. He leaves and people know where he is going. Everyone now follows him in thoughts and sends him their strength, the sacred longing to give her that as a result of which the life is attracted. The priest gives the priestess his own power and strength, and

the fertilisation is brought about.

Meanwhile, people receive information about what must be done. Everyone experiences this moment. They beg Amon-Ré to make the Great Winged One descend into that body. They beg for inspiration for the Temple in order to be able to continue the work. People see the Spark of God coming closer and closer, they all experience cosmic clairvoyance. The Divine spark, as the soul for the human organism, descends from the Divine All to the earth and takes possession of the body of the priestess. The priest comes back, sits down in his place and wakens again. In him is the feeling that he has slept, that he has collapsed and lost his concentration. He thinks that people will chastise him. People already know that none of them will tell him what happened. The meeting continues, and the end is approaching. The disembodied priest comes back and the heads of the Temple leave. The other people follow. In the afternoon, the answers will be analysed. In them lives a revelation; it is a case of waiting. However, the Gods have spoken.

Now the actual tuning into the young mother begins. Only the high priests remain in spiritual contact with the mother, the others may not think for a second longer of the sacred moment. The mother receives the first phenomena; the high priests hold separate meetings and meet in order to receive information about this event. They receive that information, and they remain tuned into the mother and keep the astral life completely awake. When the child is born, it will be a great event. Volumes could be written about these nine months, great works of incredible sanctity and reverence. All the supernatural characteristics come forward and were experienced by them.

Now the conscious development can begin. The previous development was unconscious, purely astral, but they can test the reality that Amon-Ré gave them this mercy, on these facts.

In short, this priest gave Egypt the very very highest! After him no more came who could experience this height. Every material thought about reaching unity and attracting the life of the soul was disengaged, for which the medium in trance experienced the unification. Both people were elevated into a higher conscious. And in that waiting time of nine months all that wisdom about this was recorded. What they received in that short time borders on the incredible, and is amazingly deep, but received purely and protected from every material contamination.

This child experienced the purity of the unity at full power; this child was born for a task, for which so many children are born. However, ancient Egypt experienced these laws. God gave them this mercy. The conscious child of this side descended into the embryo, the child from the third sphere, and accomplished a great task. Astral wisdom was received through this child, and this child possessed the Great Wings. Now the large night meet-

ings could continue again!

Only great mediums can receive this development, our instruments also experience this mercy. The instrument, through whom I may pass on all of this to you, experienced a similar development, so that it is now possible for us to write, but especially to give you the writing purified outside the life. Or it would not even have been possible, and the body would have disturbed this beautiful and astral conscious in a dominating way. Now body and soul are consciously awake and the inner life is freed from every physical domination. I tell you, volumes could be filled and this material belongs to the very last which can be given to mankind by the Other Side.

Now there are great deals of people living in your environment who paint and think that they receive their works from our life. We tell you, everyone is busy himself!!!

There is no escaping it, all these people must accept the astral laws, and they have feeling for art. However, their art has nothing to do with the astral works. These people squander our life, sully this mercy and do not understand that they will have to make good for that one day. The initiate immediately sees that it is his own messing about, and even if their art is worthwhile, we want nothing to do with it. The Other Side fights for the true spiritual gifts, for nothing and nothing else.

Even if their drawing is symbolic, you can immediately recognize ours from them, our flowers are different from yours, we record infinity, and ours are astrally deep. Theirs are empty and deformed.

Every child can scribble, why not they? Because painting and drawing is possible – even if the created thing has no value – many people feel attracted to this and say that they receive their works from the Other Side. It is not true and our life would stand still.

Why do people not grasp for the gift of writing and give you the exalted poem or take you away from the earth and explain life and death to you? They cannot do that! They only assume those gifts, which can disguise their clumsiness. When the Other Side has to accomplish something, then it can reach a great height. Believe me, we know that the old masters brought their art to earth, but do not long from us as well that the instrument gives you a Rembrandt, a Titiaan or a Van Dyck, it is not possible, twenty-five percent of the own feeling has disappeared and that height cannot be reached as a result of this.

Masters do not paint through mediums, and the laws call them to a spiritual halt. We do not sully their gifted possession, we keep our hands off their great work, and we respect their gifts. However, charlatans say that Rembrandt will paint through them.

Do not believe this nonsense, it is a charlatan who is consciously mad!!!

You will very seldom meet a true painting medium, because the Other Side has just one goal in mind by painting; and this will be reached. However, thousands pass themselves off as this on earth. If you meet the true medium, his art will show you the way and you will enter the Spheres of Light.

There are mediums living on earth, also exceptions, who have a task to carry out as a result of inspiration from this side, and they paint and draw. These mediums usually have other gifts at their disposal, to heal and serve. Since a spirit of light wants to help the sick, he helps the medium in this way. The medium now receives art, but gives his powers to the sick and in this way the spiritual scale remains in balance. If one wrong thought is present in this conscious, the astral personality has to withdraw. These mediums must represent a perfect life, or still succumb because now dark powers darken the astral light and sully the life. Here nothing can be achieved.

Moreover, numerous charlatans also pass themselves off as these individuals, they also paint and heal and pretend to possess the spiritual gifts. They are the great charlatans; they are clairvoyant and say that they can develop you. Do not go into their twaddle, they contaminate your life, and there is not one soul in the West capable of developing you as a medium. Do not let yourself be deceived by anything, and do not let yourself be cheated by them, they are dangerous!

If powers are in you, they will murder them. Wait and see. When a spirit of light sees that powers live in you, believe me, then you will be helped by the Other Side. However, do not look for anything! Wait and see, for your own thoughts will close you off to this development, now you yourself are thinking! And by thinking for yourself, the astral life becomes hazy for you.

We warn you against these loafers, these conscious mad people. It is they who sully the spiritual gifts. We have learned to know their blackmail. They do not need to fool themselves with anything. This world sees through all their mess.

Look at our works, descend into this art and then say whether the medium is capable of creating all of this under his own power. Experience the spiritual art, sit down and follow the symbolism of our life, learn to understand. If you can do that, the spiritual awakening will also come to your own life and your conscious will be sent eternal purity.

It is possible that your life is outside our life. Do not be critical of what you do not understand, one day you will be faced with that grade of conscious and you must master it. Your life will also awaken one day.

The grade of feeling our mediums possess now, have been mastered in previous lives, as a result of this it is possible for us to use them as instruments. We are concerned with writing, because we reach you because of it, since we know that you will not be awakened by the astral art anyway.

Do not look at us as clumsy; we do not intend to make you foolish because of your own scribbling, we have too much respect for your life, because you are divine. We do not deform anything; we build up! Do not put a collar on us and do not tie us to your inner dog kennel, we do not let ourselves be tied up! In us, the conscious grade is present in order to gauge your life, and to establish whether you can be used as a medium. We do not begin if your life must come to grief. Your drawing pencil or your palette does not attract us; the astral colours represent infinity and we live there.

The Other Side can be reached by love, but the laws of God call you to a spiritual halt for these gifts and you cannot escape that anyway.

If you possess spiritual gifts, know then that we will come to you and will make use of your inner life. One mistake and you also know that you are busy yourself. If that is the case, then admit that you have no gifts in you. Have respect for the true work, bow your head and stand next to our mediums. Help them to fight, devote your life to them, you will help and you will serve Christ! Have respect for the good powers, do not destroy them unnecessarily, their life is already difficult enough, because they live between life and death and still have their own being material to represent. However, you can recognize their gifts, they have something to tell you for eye and heart, and they are in our hands!

End of Part One

Part 2

'Do not fear, those who went before you to the Other Side

*will protect your life.
But then truly love!'*

Master Zelanus

Material clairvoyance

The God of all life placed spiritual gifts in peoples' hands in order to make them experience unity with Him, to be able to comfort them and to serve and to awaken them in the spirit.

But how was all that sacredness understood? What became of this sacred science? God said to His children:

"Come and sit with Me, but never forget that you are on holy ground." How is that sitting down understood? The human being has taken the gifts in his hands and inhumanly sullied them! Not one spiritual gift remained free from it. All those spiritual treasures, which were given to come to passing into the divine, were consciously and unconsciously brutalized! Did the human being pass into it and did the human being get to know the pure mystic of the spiritual gifts? What has remained of them? Which gift was raped the most?

If one gift is sullied, then it was clairvoyance. Because this spiritual gift has immediate attunement to the material inner life, and was given by Mother Nature to the human being; there are so many people who are clairvoyant and they appear to possess spiritual gifts, which, however, they understand nothing about. However, this clairvoyance comes from the personality, from the inner life and has nothing to do with the sixth sense. I will prove it to you in different ways.

Every dog and cat, even down to the smallest insect, possesses this material sensitivity. It is the physical sensitivity, by which the soul reacts and which must represent the personality. However, there are people who have raised this born clairvoyance to a wonder of the world, and, they show as a result of this, that they do not even understand this received talent, or they would not have mentioned it.

The animals clearly sense the sort that belongs to the own grade of life and this sensing is also a grade of clairvoyance. We therefore get to know the grades for this gift. Seven grades apply for clairvoyance, which we find in the human attunement and can be pre-animal-like, animal-like, coarse-material, material and spiritual. Every being represents his own life attunement and this indicates in which grade the inner life lives. Clairvoyance can therefore be pre-animal-like and also spiritual, but then clairvoyance is a gift and in our hands. The human being possesses material clairvoyance like the animal and now thinks he possesses spiritual gifts, which is nonetheless not possible. I will try to make all of this clear to you.

Where do all your clairvoyants and psychometrists get this clairvoyance?

Do these people possess true spiritual gifts? Did the Other Side come to them in order to let spiritual clairvoyance be sullied by them? Are these people therefore astrally gifted?

Not one of all these people has certainty. Your card readers, psychometrists and clairvoyants, your predictors of the future, they are world famous and yet they do not know themselves.

What these people possess is achieved by sensing. They do not possess anything else! True clairvoyance is not in their possession. However, because of this material sensing it seems as if they possess clairvoyance. All nature possesses this feeling, the most trivial insect received it from Mother Nature, and it is nothing special. This reality is only known to a few people on earth. These clairvoyants can therefore not know it, but they shout from the rooftops that they are clairvoyant and world famous. Nevertheless, do you believe it? Their clairvoyance is not capable of exceeding their own consciousness, sensing the higher consciousness is not at all possible for them. They have their feet too firmly on the ground and cannot experience being released from the earth. Their clairvoyance has no meaning for our world!

I spoke about it in my introduction. Mother Earth created seven material and seven inner grades for the human being. A while later I made it clear to you that all these grades have to be experienced by you as a human being, if you wish to reach the highest for the earth, the white race (see article 'There are no races' on rulof.org). And the highest consciousness belongs to the white race (see article 'There are no races' on rulof.org). That consciousness is attached to the organism and is the obtained possession from Mother Earth. Now that we know that consciousness is feeling, it must be clear to you where I am leading and as result of which, your clairvoyants 'see'. This only happens because of sensing the own grade of consciousness. They only feel, there is no more than that!

Moreover, do these people wish to help all your seekers? Now that Christ has shaken awake the white race (see article 'There are no races' on rulof.org), numerous people seek their refuge with your clairvoyants, who cannot be clairvoyants in spirit in their grade. What happens now when they see? It is worthwhile following this, because you get to know all these maniacs well.

When these clairvoyants try to tune into our life – which is not possible, since they do not possess the third grade for the inner life – this sensing of another grade of life is completed and they take over thoughts. This has become a law of life for those people, which works naturally and which they could master because the basic principle was obtained through nature. This sensing takes place of its own accord. They do not have to make any effort for this, and every animal can do it. However, these clairvoyants are not able to see beyond their own consciousness. They do not possess the spiritual gifts.

In addition, the Other Side will not help them for their terrible existence, because their life is tuned into darkness. That higher grade of life is too rare for these people, which is very natural. They therefore only feel their own kind and have the feeling that they really can look into that life.

They do not understand that the Other Side has kept the real, the spiritual clairvoyance in its own hands and they do not want to know anything about it either, because all these people do not want to lose that life, for they find their existence as a result of it. They will not accept that they are powerless for the true gifts, even if they make mistakes, and it can be established that they do not see. These people just carry on and do not pay any attention to all their reeled off nonsense. They are and they will remain clairvoyant.

The Other Side does not intend to predict the future for you. If we did that, you would have to accept everything, but we know that you would succumb under the burden of your future. And this is not the only reason why we do not predict, we would now intervene in your own life and the laws, as a result of which you are lived, and not one spirit of the light will ever try this, or your life would stand still. We now would not serve the awakening in spirit, but spiritual destruction. And that is certainly not everything, because we would also descend into the mud and sludge of your clairvoyants, which we heartily refuse, because we have learned to know Christ.

What happens now when they start to see? In which state are you when they have to see for you? Do you long for them to look into your life? What do these famous people experience when they have your portrait in their hands? They do psychometrics and pretend to have heaven and earth in their pocket. Do you know their state?

Now that you know how the grades of feeling react, it must be clear to you. However, there is still a great deal by which I can show you that they only feel and do not possess the gift of clairvoyance.

They are your charlatans for the Other Side, the street and house occultists for the West. They represent conscious deceit. They are shamelessly insensitive, heartlessly bad, because they violate your life and that of other people. They are merciless. They are the parasites in this territory that blackmail trusting people. They wrap themselves in a secretive haze and only do that to hide their ignorance.

Your telepath experiences this sensitivity, because of this he carries out tasks and has reached the highest with this sensing. He also tunes into his own kind, but his sensing has become spiritual art. He does it in order to assure you a pleasant evening. The telepath has reached unity with the other life in this sensing and now takes over thoughts. However, it sometimes occurs that he feels wrongly and has no contact. He is now faced with the other kind, a higher grade of life, which is too rare for him. Now he has to accept

his powerlessness. It is the limit of his feeling and he makes mistakes.

His feeling now goes through you, there is no spiritual unity and yet he should have sensed your thoughts.

For the telepath his guide is the contact, likewise for the clairvoyant or it is an object; there is no difference in sensing. The telepath finds his own kind under all these people for whom he gives his presentation. The clairvoyant does not come across that so often and is usually wrong, or, he speaks nonsense and thinks that he is giving worldly wisdom. The clairvoyants and psychometrists practise and experience this state daily, but cannot reach the height of your telepath, because he has obtained the highest in this sensing. If a clairvoyant could go higher, believe me, he would want to take that leap immediately, but it is not possible for him. The telepath now experiences the hundred percent, as he himself thinks, but that is not even possible, or he would be a wonder of the world. His inner life is divided and as a result of this, he cannot experience the superhuman. However, he is above the clairvoyant in his own grade of life.

He is also clairvoyant, because he sees in this state. The sensing of his task now attracts the material clairvoyance, and awakens it, and makes it conscious, because sensing and clairvoyance are one event, they are sister and brother of each other. Both expressions of life represent sensing and can become spiritual. Clairaudience lies behind this, because the personality tunes itself to the clairaudience, then this becomes expressed. Clairvoyance therefore attracts clairaudience; it is one event, one gift, which comes from the inner life. These people therefore see and feel through the obtained possession of Mother Nature, such as a jungle inhabitant senses the other life! It is therefore not possible that these seers are clairvoyant by means of our world, because their own personality feels and is active and cannot be reached now. Spiritual clairvoyance is completely different. However, because of this sensing, telepathy and material clairvoyance emerged. Your clairvoyants and psychometrists therefore fence with something that every dog received and which is really nothing special. Spiritual clairvoyance lives on this side and they now think that that gift is in their hands, but that is definitely not true. Because that is impossible and I will show you.

What your telepath experiences is the material sensing of his task. However, there is also spiritual telepathy, but we also have that in our own hands, because it has attunement to our life.

It does not take away the fact that the human being can connect with other grades, because God gave us this sensitivity and placed it in the material organism. Now the own obtained consciousness speaks for you as a human being, through the personality, because that creates and acts through the sensitivity obtained.

Your painter also possesses this sensitivity, because I made his inner life clear to you. That is exactly the same for sciences and art. All of them experience one law, but that law comes into effect through their own grade of life and attunement. The painter paints as a result of it, the studying man studies and the telepath feels through his possession and is a representative of the spiritual thought, a grade of spiritual clairvoyance. If the telepath is now spiritually attuned, he is open to spiritual inspiration and he would be able to receive this, at least, if he would want to serve for our world. However, these people usually want to be something themselves and therefore act under their own power. If he could serve for our world as an emotional being, we would be able to make a sensitive instrument for spiritual clairvoyance from his grade of feeling, but he does not tune into it. As long as he wants to experience telepathy, he thinks and feels for himself and we demand complete submission and passivity for the spiritual gifts. He continues to feel materially because of this and will now never be able to reach the spiritual height. He himself closes himself off to the higher consciousness!

You see, this is the great difference in thinking and feeling for our world and your world and that gulf can only be bridged by us.

We also sense and take over thoughts from a far distance, because that belongs to our life and to our own possession. We live in that consciousness and have been able to master it. If necessary, we take over your unspoken thoughts very sharply and infallibly and then give you an answer, but you do not feel us now. Our thoughts go through you and yet you do not begin to react, or you would have to be clairsensitive to spiritual attunement and have to be in harmony with our life. Only a few people can do that and they are mostly mediums who can take over our thoughts, and namely consciously or unconsciously.

No one can reach the highest in this, or you would really be a wonder of the world. You would then live in two worlds at the same time, of which our life would dominate under a power of the fourth sphere, but that is not possible. You still have to awaken for this height and this grade of life. If this were the case, you would be able to receive messages from all regions of the earth and be able to pass them on literally. The East has not even achieved this clairsentience and the West is far behind in comparison to the East. There are no telepaths on earth who have reached this height, and not one clairvoyant, because the material life would now be crushed to death by the astral one and this cannot be dealt with by the earthly consciousness.

A few good ones live in the East, but they did not reach this height either, which they had to accept. Ancient Egypt experienced this attunement through the Other Side, but now it was no longer an own possession, this seeing and clairsentience were received.

As a result of this, I can show you that your telepath works at half power, because he cannot experience the spiritual grade and because his life is naturally divided. If your seer and telepath want to come higher, then they are faced with the occult laws and do not come further. Now, this is the spiritual halt for both taking over thoughts, and predicting the future for the psychometrist. Neither of them can escape it. I will give you an example here of spiritual telepathy!

My master had given his pupil the task through his medium to paint a flower arrangement, 150 by 120 cm in size, spiritual flowers under the cross, which means love. Master Jongchi paints and finishes the painting. A few male and female friends of the medium are present at the studio. One of the sisters prays for Master Jongchi and when she is finished praying, she asks the spiritual painter in her thoughts whether he would make a small, very trivial work for her. She would be happy if she could receive it from his hands.

Master Jongchi continues to paint and after serious and arduous work, the painting is finished. He now takes two planks, paints on each of them, in only ten minutes, a beautiful flower under the cross. He takes one of the planks in his hands and looks Martje in the eye, but says nothing. However, she knows that her prayer has been answered and is so moved with joy that the tears run down her cheeks. Her sister Neeltje receives her symbol too and she is pleased that the Other Side has not forgotten her either. Master Jongchi made two works in such a short time, different in model and colour, spiritually pure and radiating light like the aura of the living God, golden violet and purplish blue colours, which represent pure love on this side.

This is now spiritual telepathy, the highest grade, which belongs to our life. Our medium could not receive these thoughts because he was unconscious. And even if he was to live in the day-conscious life, then he would not be capable of it, or he could say: I am a wonder of the world, but he is not, this sensitivity does not belong to him. Or do you think that this is still possible? He would like that, but this sensitivity is of Master Jongchi. Nevertheless, the medium experienced the event during the painting, because it happened through his organism.

Jongchi infallibly took over these thoughts; while he himself was tuned into his art, the thoughts sent out still reached his consciousness and he took them over from Martje. Those thoughts touched him while painting, they supported his work and they meant love. And Jongchi made love from them, he interpreted these thoughts into spiritual art and lay the happiness of the spheres in her hands. Nothing was wrong with the task!

But, not only that, Martje felt absorbed, elevated into the life of this master. She felt carried by his great intuition and remained in it for days on end. And wherever she goes, you can admire the spiritual image received; it is not

gone from her for a second, where she is, master Jongchi lives. It is worthwhile to give something to a child of God from our life, and Master Jongchi will have sensed this.

My master and other astral personalities followed Master Jongchi that morning and wanted to experience the wonder; Jongchi completed the great work in only four hours. When it was finished, he dedicated the spiritual painting to Christ, out of gratitude for the mercy given to him to be able to paint on earth after his earthly death. The making of two flower arrangements in ten minutes is already a wonder in itself, and then taking over thoughts, not one telepath on earth is capable of it. This is the astral grade, the unity of feeling to feeling, whereby the own division is still experienced. After all, Jongchi is busy, one hundred percent tuned into art, but still takes over thoughts. For us on this side this taking over of thoughts is very simple, for you on earth it is unfathomable and seems supernatural. Every spirit of light can do it. If we are empty or completely full, the earthly thoughts come to us, those feelings irrevocably touch our conscious thoughts and feelings, because your thoughts are kept materially. On our side, we take over the thoughts of all the grades that live under our own attunement. Those that lie higher and are sent out from there, go through our life, because we still have to awaken to those thoughts and feelings. If a prayer is truly loving, that thought sent out touches our life and it gives us love, then that thought penetrates into our life, sticks to our consciousness and we can perceive the personality. That image is attached to the thought and can be infallibly perceived.

It is because of this that Jongchi knew exactly that Martje had asked that question. However, your telepath does nothing else either. Moreover, it is possible for him to completely separate from every contact, to see clairvoyantly and to accomplish his task. His actions are material; ours are spiritual and infallible.

The medium cannot do this. If there was no continuance, the medium would paint himself, and then Martje would never have received her flower arrangement. Because of this you can also accept that when we are on earth the thinking intellect is still present and that you continue after your life. The astral personality is conscious of your life and has remained human. We have not changed in any way after death.

Spiritual telepathy is a conscious grade of life, and the material belongs to your own life and can be pre-animal-like. I therefore want to show you that this telepathy, this transfer of thought, is the height that you can experience as a human being, but then you are a master of this side and in the hands of an astral master. A telepath does not want that and must now accept that he will not come higher than he now experiences.

I can also show you that the astral grades make a sharp distinction and that one grade is separated from the other by a gulf. Giving love to other people, serving the life of God, can only bridge that gulf, and it is only then that the spiritual grade can be reached. Therefore, the pre-animal-like grades of the jungle, those people must still experience thousands of lives before they have reached your own grade of life. In one life, you achieve nothing for the astral laws! Then I will also show you that this feeling and thinking is sensing and that through this sensing clairvoyance and clairsaudience come forward. It is only now that we can follow your charlatans.

All your clairvoyants think that they possess spiritual gifts. Now the grade of clairvoyance must speak, because this gift also has seven grades. However, these people do not possess any grades, they find themselves in the first two grades of feeling, which I told you about and which I analysed thoroughly, so that you can now follow me. All your painters in the first two grades live in it, and that, is the same for the spiritual gifts. If you sense these grades, I assure you that you will master a great wisdom through this sensing and then you can naturally gauge every medium and spiritual being.

These clairvoyants draw on themselves. If these people had the feeling for the spiritual gift, I assure you again that they would irrevocably stop what they are now doing and would like to go higher up, which is not possible. They have none of this sacred fire; they are clairvoyant by means of the material organism and are never capable of carrying out spiritual work. Experiencing a higher grade is therefore not possible, and they must accept their powerlessness in this. What these people possess is the shadow of the telepath. He has reached the highest in this feeling. They live under it!

Every race (see article 'There are no races' on rulof.org) now senses its own sort from this attunement. A jungle inhabitant is very sharp in this, because this life does not know your division and is still of course uncontaminated.

If you are connected to another grade, having reached inner unity, then the telepathic connection comes about, which means reaching unity from feeling to feeling, and then you take over those other thoughts. However, here you also experience your own natural limit.

And numerous people experience that. When it happens, you are in harmony with that other life. Some people experience this unconsciously. Your clairvoyants and predictors of the future, your psychometrists do it consciously and now look for that inner unity. If you are from another grade of life, then they go to pieces against your life and are powerless. I can show you this by numerous examples and explain to you that you also possess material clairvoyance, because your dog and cat also have it. Do animals not sense beforehand that you are coming? Do they not prove to you that they react very sharply to your own life? Do people not say: "If they could talk,

would they tell you?" It proves that animals are sensitive. Why would you, as a human being, not possess this material clairvoyance? Here is the example.

You are sitting quietly in your chair reading, but suddenly, even while reading, you get thoughts, and those thoughts tell you that someone is approaching. You know for sure that the person in question will come. A moment later, he is standing before you. Remarkable. Most people find it very normal, such a thing happens almost every day, everyone has it, and experiences it sometimes. It is nothing special. Yet, the spiritualists say that you are clairvoyant. And your clairvoyants and psychometrists say that they are world famous. They also see and feel as a result of this.

This possibility takes you to the material clairvoyance. Because of this sensing you are consciously tuned into your own sort, because if it was another grade you would not have been able to feel anything beforehand. Those thoughts go through your life again. They are too rare! However, you felt beforehand that those people would come. The spiritualist says: "You have been warned by the Other Side. You are a medium." You say: "Nonsense." And this is the way it is. This clairvoyance has no meaning for our life. Yet, thousands of spiritualists draw from this obtained possession from Mother Nature and are now faced with problems, because the messages are no good. They keep having to accept that they are wrong. And all your clairvoyants likewise, because only the spiritual grade is in connection with our life, all those other people experience their own thoughts and senses! It is nothing more, but nothing less either.

The spiritualist says that these thoughts are printed on your life and namely by the Other Side, probably then by your father or mother. However, those thoughts came from your own kind and you took them over infallibly. The charlatans now think that they possess gifts. Do you now understand why they see and do psychometry? This is the born clairvoyance, which is part of your organism. It is a material power that is taken over by the soul life. Many people now pretend to be mediums and possess gifts, because sometimes they can say something beforehand, and they therefore build on this path. However, all those people go to pieces, because sooner or later, they want to go even higher and that is not possible.

As a result of this, the charlatans came to the foreground. There is not a street near you without male and female seers. All of them have their own way of seeing which we will soon get to know. The animal world is infallibly tuned in, and charlatans are not, because these people represent the lies and the deception. They think nothing of coolly predicting that you have cancer and will soon die. Not one spirit on this side considers frightening you unnecessarily and ruining your life in this way for years, which is already difficult enough. However, if they strike lucky once, they no longer doubt

for a second about their own ability to see and just carry on. However, those strokes of luck are rare. It is usually all nonsense, and yet they allow themselves to be paid for that nonsense. This is their life in society and now we try to undo it, destroy them if possible, until they start another life. We have come to warn you about these people. You will soon have to admit that you have learned to know them and then you can be on the alert.

Here is another example.

You are walking outside. Suddenly you think of someone and a moment later, you meet that person. This is also remarkable. You say: When you think of the devil, he is sure to appear. That is the way it is. This man is part of your own life attunement, he is your sort and grade of life, and you have picked up his thoughts. This is sensing and because of this creative feeling you experience clairvoyance, because you clearly received an image before your eyes. Your own grade of life reacted so sharply that you even recognized those other people. The charlatans say: That is clairvoyance, and by this, they mean something supernatural of the sixth sense. However, it is not that at all; but they see it for the masses and sell our world.

When you are occupied with this on a daily basis, would you not think that something could be achieved by it? Your charlatans do that too. They are superior in power, and they get up with it and go to bed with it. They are occupied day and night with absorbing the other life, which comes to them, empty. Those few strokes of luck are their worldly wisdom, and all those other times they talked nonsense. However, they tell you about our life, pass on spiritual messages to you, make their diagnosis and prescribe to you how you must live, but they do not know themselves. They put everything on the shoulders of their spiritual leader, who helps them in everything. They do not know whether that is possible. However, we have now come to tell them. They have to know!

I explained to you that our mediums have to remain passive, but these people are occupied day and night and cannot therefore receive the spiritual clairvoyance!

Other people experience this taking over of thoughts differently. You can even pick up thoughts from your own sort in your sleep. Your grade of life also absorbs them now and passes them on to the day-consciousness. These thoughts, which are picked up in sleep, therefore in an unconscious state, waken you, and you have to listen whether you wish to or not, your life can be influenced so strongly during the sleep. When you awaken you know exactly what you felt, if necessary dreamt, nevertheless, it came to you.

There are people who experience their phenomena in other ways, including through fear, a fear that comes to them just like that and spoils their life. This fear forces itself upon their life and they cannot free themselves from it,

until they know how these phenomena came to them. However, their own grade of life put them in this state. Here is such an example.

An employed thirty-year-old woman has just left home, when suddenly feels fear entering her. She has felt it for days and no matter what she tries, nothing helps her, the fear continues to force itself on her life. She does not know what to do and thinks: "As long as something terrible does not happen." Her whole personality is touched by it, the fear dominates her in everything and she cannot get to sleep because of it. She becomes sad through it. If it lasts much longer, it will cost her her nervous system. A few days later, she gets the message that her mother is sick. The fear is gone. Now she knows it. Because of this, that fear entered her and she thinks the worst of it. Thousands of people experience something similar. The spiritualists say once more: "She was warned by the Other Side of course." We say: "That is possible. However, now it was her own grade of life, because the other daughter did not feel anything." The spiritualist can also say: "She was not sensitive, that girl could not be reached." That is also possible, but I myself investigated this event. I was one with the mother and experienced the following. I want to show the spiritualists that not everything has to come from this side. They may never ignore the own power of the human being. That is also wrong. She was sent those thoughts, interpreted by fear, from her own grade of life, her mother. And her inner life, which she could not free herself from, absorbed them. Her mother thought of her, but did not think for a second of the moment when she would die. Those thoughts had not entered her. She felt sick and wrote that, but no more than that either. She thought about her children, as thousands of mothers will do if an illness overcomes them. The mother was not suffering and the girl could be satisfied. She considered going home, but changed her mind and wrote for special circumstances. The mother replied to her that she should not worry. However, the fear returns and the girl remain worried. She goes to a clairvoyant and wants to know what her fear means.

"Here", she says to the seer, "a photograph of my mother." The man takes the photograph in his hands, he tunes into the portrait. He rubs his hands over it, feels, and continues to feel. He is thinking, the girl sees. He looks at the child, examines her, fathomes her inner life, and wants to feel her fear. The child blushes, becomes bright red, she does not know why. She actually feels herself becoming nervous. There is something the matter. What is it? The man continues to feel, then he suddenly says:

"It is an illness. She is not well and you are worried. Nothing serious, child, nothing dangerous, madam, do not worry. It is nothing."

He also talks about a man, who is dark and wants to obstruct her path. He suddenly thinks that she is married, sees her children, two boys and a girl,

and thinks it is enough. The woman leaves and only believes the one thing: her mother will get better. She does not understand the other part, for she has no children. She continues to feel afraid. The fear comes back, even more intensely. Two days later, she receives the message that her mother has died. She curses her delay. She should have followed her feelings and should have visited her mother. However, the mother passed away as a result of heart failure.

What now concerns me is the following. Through this, I wish to show you that by means of your own grade of life you can feel in advance and can be clairvoyant. The girl felt, but did not know that it was her mother who sent her the fear. The mother did not feel that she would die, and yet, the illness told her child that death would call her. Death is now sharper than the day-conscious self of the mother. Death lived behind this illness. She had only caught a cold, so she did not think for a moment that she would exchange earthly life for the eternal one. Death is still the conscious predictor in this, the subconsciousness of the mother infallibly laid the feeling of fear in her daughter. Death lived in her aura and the child felt that death, but the clairvoyant knew nothing about it. He only took over the fact from her that someone was ill, the person from the portrait. Thousands of mothers think of their children. There are some who feel something and can take over everything from their own kind. Other children feel nothing, however much they love each other. This bond came because this woman and her mother belonged to the same grade of life. The subconsciousness of the mother sent this power to her child. This woman and the clairvoyant felt, and, of the two of them, the woman is more sensitive than the clairvoyant is. If this woman could have realized for a moment, could have clearly realized that it was serious, if she had only freely absorbed these thoughts for a few minutes, then she could have seen images and the clairvoyance would have come forward. However, she did not do it, but continued to feel her fear, which the seer actually felt nothing of, although he tried to connect with her. When the woman blushed, there was something she could not find the answer to, nevertheless, the seer lived in her aura, but could not find her. He wanted to sense the fear from her and tune into it, in order to find out what the cause was. However, he did not touch her, he did not get any contact and that would not wash. He felt illness, the only thing that came into him, and then the man talked nonsense, because he had to satisfy her. The symptoms of the illness were too little for the two guilders fifty cents.

Your own grade of life sometimes infallibly influences your own life. The seer was not sharp, he had little chance of success, and the woman was better, felt more sharply than the seer. In this way, every human being senses his own kind, a very natural thing, which your dog also has and which every

animal in the nature of God received. However, other people are sharper and take over what you know, but then, they tell you the greatest nonsense as real clairvoyance.

If the seer had been sharply tuned into his own grade of life, then he would have been able to sense death and see ahead. His claim: It is nothing, is not sensing her thoughts and feelings. He could have taken it over from her telepathically, but he could not even do that either. The telepath has reached the highest in this and could have told her what she already knew, which, however, has nothing to do with clairvoyance. People call that a stroke of luck in the scientific world. For our world, it is the sensing of the own character and the grade of life of another being. Fortunetellers, psychometrists, now think that they are clairvoyant. They feel for you and demand their money, but they look over the gate of your own little garden and tell you what you planted there. Moreover, all of that is not even bad, but when those people start to interfere with other lives, the perilous nature of it comes forward. They coolly predict to you that you will soon have to die, they break bonds of love and tear up your life, and they kick you in your heart, take away faith and pretend as if it is none of their business. We want to make them harmless and I will soon explain to you why this is necessary.

These world famous people flap about like poisonous insects around your grade of life. No one calls them to a halt. They predict to you the most terrible things, until the nervous system is destroyed by fear. The trusting succumb, these people are denied every support in life. These people sully the spiritual gifts and sell their jungle instinct, which they put into the service of the trusting masses, as a result of which many people perish. These ladies and gentlemen do not possess any gifts. Only the spiritual grade can be experienced by our world and we have this in our own hands. This is sensing and namely outwith every inspiration.

However, if this male or female seer is religious, he or she will search higher up and will then think that the Other Side is helping. And that is not possible either! Not everything which people see has the possibility of existence. The laws and these gifts belong to our world and people cannot master them. People also go to pieces because of this. Our feelings are too rare for them and they are not suited for mediums. However, now we meet them amongst the spiritualists and we will soon get to know them.

Even a magician – which is initiated after all – who has mastered the occult laws, has to accept that he cannot approach the higher grades of life. He can seek contact and put people under influence, and sometimes completely destroy them, but then he is experiencing his own kind. I told you about this, but I will soon give an example, so that you can learn how the East works.

The Oriental tunes into the laws, the Western charlatan tunes into the

inner life and absorbs the longing knowledge, but is not conscious of how that actually happens. The Western is not in connection with the laws and yet he does so much harm. The Oriental is conscious in his evil; he does it for money and in order to be able to live, also from hatred and for his passionate lust. The great magician destroys if he is capable of it, and the Western charlatan type wants to follow him, but goes to pieces again. He has read about it, and has heard what the East does. He will also tune into the laws, but now achieves the opposite of the Oriental. In order to be able to show you all of this properly, I will tell you the following. In the East, you can have another person destroyed for some money and by black magic. You just go to a magician and everything will be sorted. This is not possible in the West, although it is still tried by the charlatans. I say tried, because they cannot do it. The white magician is not concerned with such practices. However, the black demons of the East feel ready for it, complete each task and go into everything, as long as it brings profit. When they are also faced with a higher grade, they have to accept their powerlessness, but they remain dangerous.

A mother wanted to have her daughter married to a man with money. She has met him somewhere. An introduction was not necessary; it is that man, she thought, I am searching for that person for my daughter. She demanded him for herself and her child. That seems impossible for the West, but for the East it is really simple and can be achieved, but a magician is needed for it. And there was a magician, and she therefore went to him. She told him what she wanted, put half of the money on the table as an advance payment and he then received his orders.

The planter is sitting in a meeting place, quietly and happily, enjoying life and unconscious of what is hanging above his head. Life is complicated, today people feel wonderful, and tomorrow there will be something. And that something would have terrible consequences for him. He sits there, looks at the other guests now and again, he also looks at the two women, who seem like mother and daughter to him; he looks again and again. The daughter now unexpectedly looks him in the eye and namely so effectively, that both people lower their eyes. It was the first contact. It went wonderfully well, thinks the magician, who is present. It went of its own accord, and he knows he can now reach them. The magician leaves. A moment later, the mother also wants to leave, to her daughter's displeasure.

They pay for their drink. They are followed from the other side of the room. The planter looks at what they are doing, follows the daughter and does not understand why they are leaving so soon. He continues to look until they disappear from his sight. He follows them in his thoughts, holds onto the image of the daughter and has a miserable feeling in him. The magician knows his profession. He only grasps the psychological moment; he does not

need any more sensation. Both people looking at each other for a moment was enough for him. This first impression did more than a half-day of company, these minutes beat a hole in the thoughts and feelings of the planter and he reacted one hundred percent. The man will never forget the image. He will never be free of this face; it is chained up in his subconscious. The magician knows that this moment is meaningful. And he felt that he could reach them.

A few days later, they see each other again, the two women and the planter. They sit opposite each other again. The magician is also present, but invisible to the other people. The gauging and feeling is tuned in, the eyes meet each other, and the people descend into each other for one moment. They do not know why, but they have feelings for each other. It is a simple introduction that follows, a greeting and a laugh. Yet, it is achieved. The mother brings them together, she just asks the planter: "Do I not know you? Did we meet each other before? Where did I see you? Was it on the boat?" He does not know. However, the introduction has been made. That is what the magician wanted and what the mother had to achieve.

They see each other again and she already has a photograph of him. The mother has a copy made of it and takes it along with a photograph of her daughter to the magician. He does not need anything more. He tunes into both lives and no longer leaves them alone. He takes them to each other, places the longing in their life and thereby finds a helper in her. The planter is difficult to elevate into his life. She is very sensitive and already comes into his power, because she attaches herself to his life. The mother no longer comes to the meeting place. The magician no longer needs her; she only has to tell him how things are going. A month later, the two love each other deeply and are thinking about getting married. Both are old enough for this. The daughter surrenders willingly, but he must consider it. Then the moment comes that the planter does not feel well.

He goes to the doctor. However, the doctor cannot find anything and yet he feels heavy, dead tired, actually exhausted. The doctor prescribes rest for him, but he does not want that, he is needed; he cannot rest. "Is it malaria?" "No", the doctor says, "you are bit overstrained."

"I am overstrained? From what?"

"I do not know, but you are overstrained."

He finds it very strange, he has never been overstrained. Malaria on the way, he thinks. He starts work, but feels drowsy and ill. He resists this drowsy feeling with force. There is no fever, and yet, he feels burning hot, feverish. However, the doctor says that it is not a fever and it is not malaria either. He must accept that he is overstrained.

The man asks and searches in himself, but does not find anything. The

medicines do not help. He continues to feel drowsy, until he cannot actually continue and people give him the advice to rest. That is what the magician wants: he must rest. During his work, it is too difficult for the magician, in rest, he can reach him better and the man thinks day and night about his illness. The planter is taken care of. She comes to help. Everything is going according to plan.

Now the magician leaves him to his fate for a moment, releases himself from the man, but keeps a check on the woman. The planter feels very comfortable. Is it because she is so sweet? Is it because she is taking care of him? The child is very sweet, extremely sweet. The mother comes to visit him and thinks that life alone is useless. He thinks about it and says: "You are right, it is useless like this." The image of getting married is awakened in him again. However, the man doubts, he really has no time to get married, and with this thought, he is himself again. The magician puts him under his will again. The phenomena of tiredness and drowsiness come back, so that he has to stop working again. The daughter comes to visit him, and advises him to rest completely; she does everything for him and considers him like a child. However, he has lost his energy and does not know why, he is a wreck. However, the doctor says: "It is nothing, he is overstrained."

At that moment, a pupil of my master comes to us and asks for help. He is the guardian angel of the young planter and tells us what will happen. He cannot intervene, as he has only been on this side for a short time, but he wants to do something for the planter, who was his grandchild on earth.

The investigation is started, and nothing can be done about it.

"Why, Master", he asks, "can you not do something for me?"

"Look", says the master, "if we release him, which is possible, he will learn nothing. He must go through it or he will continually be faced with black magic, in whose hands he lives. We will help you when he has later accepted his own school of learning. Before then, it is not possible to intervene. Follow him, remain in his aura, do everything, but do not forget that he has to conquer himself. The magician will deal with him severely."

"Will he not perish, Master?"

"No, people do not want him to perish."

"Is white magic capable of helping him, Master?"

"Do we serve the black, my brother?"

"I mean, Master ..."

"What you mean, my friend, does not occur to him. Even if you address all your powers, he will not understand you, nor be able to absorb your thoughts in him. 'Go to a yogi, he could help you.' However, I tell you, do not do it, he must learn his lesson of life. He must experience these laws and want to free himself, or we will achieve nothing. His will has gone to sleep!"

The patient wonders what has made him so dejected. He thinks and receives a thought, follows that thinking and says: "Nonsense. I am not in the hands of black magic. That is not possible." However, the contact is perfect. The magician lets him go again. The planter works and feels better. He thinks about getting married, but cannot reach a decision. Yet, he has to. He starts to feel that she is making him better all the time, her cares and love restore his immune system. The decision is made, the day is set, they will get married. Finally, the mother says to herself, now it is time. The children are engaged. He works and feels better, but not completely fit. That will pass as well. The magician holds onto him and her as well. The woman follows all his thoughts and is sensitive to them. The man is ready to collect his future wife. They will get married today. He still feels a bit drowsy inside, but he was feeling a bit better the past few days, he will soon feel fully recovered. Standing still absentmindedly, he wants to leave, but cannot go. He cannot move a foot. What is it, he thinks? He resists this discomfort, reaches for his hat and gloves and is outside. He sighs deeply, as if his breath has been taken away. His will dominates and he rides off.

They get married. He has taken his leave and goes back with her to his fatherland. Many friends wave them off, the mother waves; she has tears in her eyes. The boat leaves. The magician gets his money and the work is finished for them. Yet, for these two souls the misery now begins.

It is night, and the boat glides through the water. The tapping of the engines reaches their cabin. He looks around him, thinks, rubs his eyes, thinks again and asks her:

"Where am I?"

"Where are you? Don't make me laugh."

"Come on, no nonsense, where am I? And what are you doing here?"

"Even better, what am I doing here???"

The woman laughs loudly, and she cannot be calmed down. The doctor has to come; she has caught a laughing illness. He gives her something to sleep. It is really strange. Very remarkable.

"What exactly are you doing here?" he asks again when she awakens.

"Are you starting again, husband? Stop your talk, do not make me mad."

"I mean it, child, this is deadly serious for me."

"What do you mean?"

"I wonder what you are doing in my bed. How did you get here?"

"Do you mean that?" She still has difficulty in believing that he is speaking earnestly.

"Really, I mean it."

"And what do you want to know from me?"

"How you came here."

"How I came here? How I came here?" She looks at him, looks for a long time while thinking, then says:

"Are you mad?"

"I know exactly what I am saying, I want to know how you got here."

"Do you need a doctor?"

"I do not need a doctor."

"And you want to know how I got here?"

"Yes, really, I must know." She sees that it is deadly serious for him. There is something the matter with that man.

"We are married, aren't we?"

"What? What are you saying? We are married? That is impossible. Not me. I am not married. I did not give my 'I will'."

"Is this your deadly seriousness, husband?"

"Do you think that I am mocking my life? Do you think that I am mad?"

"I must therefore take this as the truth? You are mad or you are possessed. I will call a doctor." He becomes so intensely enraged that he foams at the mouth. His wife does not know what to do. She asks desperately:

"But, husband, what is the matter? You are behaving so strangely."

"Do you still not understand it? Do you not understand anything about this wedding? Have you no feeling anymore? Are you perhaps possessed? You are a bitch. You are my misfortune! You are a slut, a dirty woman, so you are. You tricked me into marriage? Do not be so stupid. You are after my money. Now I know, oh, now I know why I was ill. You asked for a sorcerer, you called a magician, a demon. Now I know, I will not take that. I will never accept this. I will marry whomever I wish to marry. I will not let myself be deceived. I ..." He collapses.

The woman has not said a word, she let him finish speaking, but she knows. God, my God, how difficult it is, how mistaken she was. She leaves the cabin, sends a telegram to her mother.

"Send an answer to the following questions. Who let us be married? Do you know about it? Immediate answer."

The boat takes these children and other children of God across the ocean, but no answer comes. The mother races to the magician and hands him the telegram. He seeks contact again. He feels that the man has released himself from him. The woman is still in his power, he can reach her and he places violence in her young life, the panther instinct. This life has become wild and furious. She makes his life a hell. They live with each other like water and fire, until he can no longer stand it and wants to take another cabin. However, the boat is full and it is not possible. He decides to put on an act; in Holland, he will see what to do. However, he wants a divorce. He does not accept this marriage. What a slut. What a cat, just like a panther. How can

it be, the things that can happen to a human being. They eat and drink together, but sit as enemies next to each other. An enormous gulf lies between their lives. Yet, they save their personality. She does not leave him alone, she does not want a divorce, and will destroy his life if need be. She will draw blood from under his nails. She can do everything, but he will not be rid of her. When they arrive in Holland, he goes to a well-known psychologist for treatment. He feels himself becoming dead tired and drowsy again. The phenomena come back again, but the psychologist will help him. However, he does not know what to do about his condition. After a few weeks, the doctor says openly that he can do nothing for him. He goes to another one. There they also examine the man, ask who has already treated him. The doctors diagnose: Good for the madhouse, the man cannot cope with being in Indonesia. Nothing can be done about it! "I am tired, I am drowsy and can nothing be done about it?"

"Go to a neurologist", people advise him. The neurologist starts a large examination. The learned man cannot find anything. He finds him overstrained. But as a result of what? He tells what happened. The specialist looks over his glasses at his patient and thinks: The man is mad. That is impossible, that cannot be, and he is not normal. It could be tropical fever! "Where have you been? Who helped you?"

"What do you make of it?" he asks his colleague.

"Nothing, my dear friend, completely psychopathic. Complete nonsense."

The planter seeks it elsewhere. He has already been on the trot for two months and cannot get better. It is a hell at home. His wife does not want a divorce. She continues to refuse; his life must be destroyed first, then she will apply for a divorce herself.

He goes to the greatest, the most learned people, who speak on the radio and can help thousands of people. That is something for him. After two weeks, he is on the street again. He has to hurry, his leave is ending and he is still sick. People can do nothing for him. All of them think that he is mad, and is talking nonsense to them, because such a thing does not exist. He gets another address. That man is a good psychologist and like him he has been in Indonesia, he will help him. However, this academic cannot stop the phenomena either: the pressure around his head and the drowsy feeling, being dead tired. A magnetizer must help in this case. He used to do it, not anymore, and he sends him to a well-known medium. One afternoon a large, broad-shouldered man, a young giant, enters the room of my master's instrument. The man collapses into a chair and starts to weep. Our instrument is already on duty, and the man is at the place where he must be. His guardian angel is ready, now people can help him. He is soon himself and says:

"I do not know why I am behaving so childish, but I cannot help it. It

is all so difficult. Can you help me?" He tells about his tribulations. The instrument is in connection with his master. The medium starts to see what his master sees in and around the patient. He sees the grass-green light like a death aura coming from his head, dissolving in the universe. He can follow it, his master continues to show him it and he now hears it said to him:

"This man is under black magic. We will release him."

"Here", says the man, "this is the shrew. God help me", he adds and further:

"She is to blame for my misfortune."

The medium gauges the beautiful woman; she is a picture. He lets him know this.

"Do you call that a picture? Are you not mocking me? She is a tigress and even worse than that, she is ... a poisonous beast. Such animals do not even live in the jungle. Good heavens, what I put up with."

"And yet she is a little darling", says the medium. However, the master says to him that he must not say another word. The patient can take his place.

The man sits down. The medium says in half-trance to the patient:

"Lie down calmly, do nothing, that means, now think of nothing, release yourself from all those horrible thoughts."

The treatment can begin. My master will break the magical powers and release him from the magician. A green cord comes out of him, but that cord is the end of the magical connection. There is a thick green haze around the body and the man lives in it. His nervous system has been crushed to death by it, and his whole being lives in it. That is the magical fluid, the wrapping up by the magician. He sighs deeply and can hardly breathe. The medium can follow everything. He sees that the master has wrapped himself in this aura and disappears before his eyes. The medium feels that the material organism lives under pressure. All the organs are crushed by this power. The man lives in a darkness; it is a web that has been laid around his personality and the inner life, around all the material systems. He sees the greenish mist very sharply and follows his master. The medium now lives in the psychic trance, but still feels that the man has almost gone to sleep, the healing aura of his master put him in this state. This rest does him good. All the material systems lives through this power, and will die off if no salvation comes. As a result of this, the man cannot think in a normal way.

The medium sees that his master makes himself completely one with the patient. The astral light of his master lightens the systems and brings new life into the organism. Gradually the aura of the magician fades. The greenish light disappears and dissolves for the medium. The blood circulation speeds up, the heart beats more strongly, the brain comes free from that terrible pressure, and the pressure around his head has already disappeared. Sudden-

ly a tremendous reaction comes into the man. The medium is already conscious when the patient jumps up from the couch and screams: "I am better! I am definitely better ..." Then he collapses again. However, he soon regains consciousness, has to lie down again and receives a post-treatment. The patient calmly goes to sleep. When he awakens, he has to lie down again for a while. He receives powers from the Other Side and his eyes close again. The medium now remains conscious; the trance is no longer necessary. The man groans inwardly, he is in the half-sleep and his heart now hurts. He jumps up again as if an adder has bitten him, now he does not collapse, but calls:

"I am better, I am better. Yes, sir, I am better. You have made me better. I thank God, oh man, how happy I am." However, he has to lie down again. His head is also treated. But he says during the treatment that those nasty powers have gone. He feels normal. The magic laws have been broken. He shouts at the academics, because they do not know and have cost him hand-fuls of money, and he asks the medium whether he would like to come to Indonesia, because all of Indonesia is full of black magic. There is his place. People need him urgently. "But man, come to the East, people need you there." And that is the way it is, but we have other things to do.

When he entered, I flew to Indonesia. In a millionth of a second, I was there and connected with the magician. The man lay quietly dozing, he was working. I followed him inwardly and saw that he was working on numerous people. Many people had to perish. I also see the images of our patients. He feeds these people and they cannot become released from him. However, at this moment he feels that the man gives way from him and releases himself from him. The woman is still in his power. He feels that a power comes around and in him, which will work against him, but however much he resists, I am ahead of him. The haze in him of both people has to weaken, or the feeding will continue. I see my master at work. I finish my task.

I lay my own aura around the aura of the two people within him, and I will condense that aura. I penetrate at the very first moment, the moment when he has started to think and elevated his figures into himself. I now live in that creation which is both people. I have to destroy these astral figures, thought images of the man and woman. This destruction is for the magician the becoming hazy of his power of thought. He feels that both people have received help and he cannot do anything about it. Suddenly he knows and I can feel and see it, both people dissolve for him, but he recovers as fast as lightning. The woman lives again in his thoughts. He sees that the man has disappeared from his life. The magician knows he has help, and the woman has not. He will continue to feed her, if only because people are working against him.

I see that my master is finished and fly back to your country. Under me,

even though I flash through the universe, I can see the sea, the earth and air, but at the same moment, I enter the space where my master is. The patient is lying on the divan, he is still being magnetized, but my master is finished. The young man talks a lot. We follow that for a moment and then he can get up. His nervous system still has to be treated, and he must come back for that. The instrument will start that treatment with his master.

Meanwhile he asks his wife for a divorce, but she will not consider it. Now we take her under control and will make her completely free. The contact is there. He serves us, and we come to her through his life aura. He is free from the magical power, but she is still a vixen. The woman no longer knows herself. She is in the half-trance, and she lives in the half-awake consciousness. She is possessed by the magician. She must come away from this, or sooner or later, she will collapse. When he got to know her, she already lived under these powers. He has never seen this soul purely. "She remains like a she-devil", he says to the medium. Yet, the medium replies that she is a sweet child. "Are you still insisting on that? I do not understand that. I have complete faith in you, and I have the proof. It is a pity that you do not know her."

"But I know her, my dear man. I know her better than you see her. I tell you, one in millions, you must search for a very long time before you meet such a woman again."

"Oh, I accept that immediately."

"No, man, do not mock, I mean the good. I insist that she is an angel. You do not know her, but you will soon experience that."

"I am terribly sorry, but I do not believe this. I cannot help it, I cannot talk against my better judgement."

"Keep calm, the facts will convince you. Patience, that will work out as well. You forget that she is under influence."

"She, under influence? No, that is not possible. She is this personality and she will remain so as well."

"Have you forgotten that you yourself were under influence?"

"Well, I, but I am also very different to her!"

"Nonsense, my dear man, but we will see. Just wait and see."

He talks about it to his psychologist. That man will cure him by talking; it is a new study. However, the medium does not understand what that man still has to say. He comes back for the treatment and says:

"I have been to Dr O. and we discussed the case. You must not be angry now if I tell you the truth, because I do not want to talk nonsense."

"Just talk, my dear man."

"Well, Dr O. says that you do not know Indonesia."

"That means that I do not know your wife."

"Precisely, that is the way it is. You do not know Indonesia. The doctor

knows Indonesia very well and says that she is like a vixen. That is her character. I must be rid of her, because she is destroying my life. She is a she-devil. It is the Oriental mentality, she is half Chinese and that is why. The doctor says that you have no understanding of this."

The medium listens and the patient asks in excitement:

"And, what do you say now?"

"I will tell you something, my dear man. You and the doctor are blithering. You and he are off the mark. You and he are dopey, blinded to the East. I repeat: she is an angel. I have seen few people, women then, with such a character. She is infinitely sweet and too good for you. You are really a big dope if you wish to know, and your doctor is a wretch, because that man still thinks that he can cure you with his scientific talk. I will not even take you away from there, but what does he actually do?"

"Well ... he talks, you see. He ... tells me how I must tune myself in."

"Oh ... and is that tuning working yet?"

"Well ... I do not know, but ...?"

"Well? Well what? Do you not know yourself? Shall I tell you something? ????"

Just go ahead. Just lie down here and shut your mouth, we do not talk now!"

He is treated and asks: "You are not angry at me, are you? I would not want that for all the money in the world."

"My dear man, no one can insult me and I am not angry either, but I want to tell you something. You must tell your doctor that I know the hells. Perhaps he will know then. He knows my books."

"What do you mean by that?"

"The doctor will tell you that."

The planter goes back to the doctor, who fills him with talk of modern psychology, who hangs onto Freud, and, other people and who thinks he knows something about the magical laws. He continues to insist that the planter's wife is a vixen. He comes back to the medium and says:

"Now do not get angry, will you! He says ..." However, the medium is ahead of him and says for him:

"He says that my books about life after death are nonsense. He can no longer accept them. He used to be able to, but now the man is an academic. Do you adhere to his knowledge?"

"To tell you the truth, he drives me mad with talking and I do not understand the man. What kind of an academic is he, this is no longer psychology, is it?"

"That is modern, dear man. These people get rid of every illness by talking, but I know them. To him everything is spiritual abnormality. However,

that can be found in the personality. Does he not say that you yourself are to blame for your illness?"

"He says that."

"Well? Does that not mean anything to you?"

"That is precisely what I do not understand, how can I be to blame for my illness? Did I ask for that illness?"

"No, dear man, it is not that. Faults lie in your character and those faults are to blame for the illness. And he now makes those faults conscious; he destroys them and builds them up again. Did he not tell you the story of the man on the horse and the man on his bicycle?"

"Yes indeed, he talked about that. But what does he actually want with that horse and that bicycle?"

"Is that so incomprehensible for you? He says: the man who cycles and longs at the same time to ride a horse, is an abnormal person. That horse riding and that cycling are the same. The abnormality now lies in your character, your longings take you into the wrong."

"But good grief ... a horse is not a bicycle, is it?"

"Silence, my dear man, remain calm, or you will be under influence again just like that."

He has to laugh about it himself, but then asks:

"A bicycle is not a horse, is it?"

"No, I do not believe it either", the medium says. "But in seriousness, he means to say by this, that the longings for that horse are wrong, they take you into the abstract, into the empty void; you destroy your own character, as a result of which the personality becomes a monster. He claims that illnesses come about as a result of wrong thoughts. It is the destruction of both body and personality. Because of this, numerous difficulties emerge."

"And he does not know my wife?"

"No, I repeat, your wife will get better. He thinks my books are nonsense, but you must have patience. I do not know Indonesia, but I know hells and that is of greater value."

The man is surprised and thinks: What is it this time. He therefore has to know and asks:

"What do you mean by this?"

"I cannot tell you just like that, dear man. However, I have been to the hells. It will seem improbable to you, probably boasting, but it is just the way it is."

"Do you mean that?"

"But I tell you that it is a mystery to you. How can an earthly being enter the hells? When you meet that sorcerer, the magician who brought you this trick, you must just ask him. He will tell you much more about me and yet

the man has never seen me.”

“Is that possible?”

“If it is possible for me, it will certainly be possible for him. I could draw the man for you just like that, and yet, I have not seen him here on earth.”

“How did you see him then?”

“I saw his image in his own aura. Just as he elevated you into himself, in the same way he is attached to his thought images. You can see those images. I was able to see him through my master.”

“Is it true?”

“You live on all sides in the magical laws and yet you learn nothing about it in Indonesia. Now you have been involved with them, but you know nothing about the actual nuances. To me Indonesia lies completely open. However, you must know the laws for this from the Other Side and especially, the hells in life after death. And all of this cannot be explained just like that. If you want to read my books, here they are. It is only then that you will understand your doctor. However, he will soon have to agree with my master. In those hells all the magicians of the earth live together, you meet all the grades and kinds there. They are devils. I was able to follow them there and my master explained all those kinds of people to me.”

“You experienced it like Dante?”

“Something like that, but a bit more; Dante saw a few scenes, but not more.”

The man reflects and it makes him dizzy. He replies: “You are an extraordinary being.”

“Not directly that, my dear man, it is all so simple, but the West still has to awaken to it. I am a very ordinary instrument that has to receive everything, I have nothing from myself. But I know the hells and the heavens better than life on earth. I have not yet seen anything of this beautiful world.”

The planter looks at the medium and thinks: Are you talking nonsense or not? Are you a miracle or a big liar, what are you really? The medium replies:

“I will tell you exactly what you think of me. In a short time, you will know that I am not talking nonsense. You see me as a supernatural madman, don’t you?”

“That is going too far. But have you really been in the hells?”

“You see, you still doubt. Not once, but I was there hundreds of times.”

“Does fire burn there, as people say?” The medium smiles and the planter asks:

“Are you laughing at my stupid questions?”

“I am not laughing, dear man, your talking and thinking are of people who do not know the world and the universe. Your face is frozen, your eyes are misted and your inner life still has to awaken.”

The planter has to laugh and says: "You scored, that is not one-nil but ten-nil."

"However you take it, it is just the way it is. Only the fire of lust and violence burns in hell. There is no fire, but you can be consumed by your own fire there and that is much worse. Read my books and you will know."

"You must come to Indonesia, people will understand you better there. You can help thousands of people there and Indonesia needs you. The West is nothing for you, believe me."

He leaves, feels insignificant, but reflects. The man feels normal again and his nervous system is now calm, he can go back to work. It is still all wrong with his wife. She throws cups and saucers and destroys the house. He is determined to live somewhere else. However, we carry on. I live in this soul as I did in Betje and I will release her. One evening he comes home and his wife is waiting for him. He gets a shock and gauges her thoughts. What could she want? He thinks that she is different now. This woman is no longer a witch; she is so very different. He asks:

"What is the matter?"

"I want to talk to you. I want a divorce. Just give me the papers, then I will sign them immediately and you can take action."

He puts the papers in front of her. He has kept them with him day and night in case she would change her mind. Now it is time. He does not believe it. He has begged her for it hundreds of times and now she would sign? His wife feels his thoughts and says:

"Oh, do not be afraid, I will not change my mind. I am determined to get a divorce, put everything straight. I know what I am doing. I want to give you back your freedom. But I will pay you back for everything. I will pay you back to the last cent what you spent for me. I will work for it."

He looks at her and does not understand it. This woman is a stranger to him; she is an unknown person. He no longer recognizes her. He tries to sense her and feels peace and understanding in her inner life. He thinks: My God, how is it possible. She is now herself, and like he became himself. She feels him and says:

"Here, just read it yourself, then you will immediately know everything."

She hands him a letter from her mother. He reads: "My children, forgive me for my great mistake, I am so sorry about it."

Remorse has come to the mother. He reads what she has done and now understands her situation and his situation. He cannot say a word, but his wife looks at him and asks:

"Are you satisfied? When are you going back? I will remain here with my family. They will give me money to travel and I will pay them back, but I have to earn it first. I still have both my hands and I feel healthy."

"Can I help you, may I do something for you?"

"No, I will not accept a cent from you, dear man, good boy that you are. I do not want anything; I want to stand on my own two feet. When I needed your help, you went from one psychologist to the other, but you left me behind, alone. You did not think of me for a second, although that man also contaminated me.

I loved you, deeply loved you, I married you out of love and now everything is destroyed. I remained myself in this. You lost yourself, but I married consciously, I knew that I loved you. Now you, what do you expect now? I fought my battle and I now want to forget that nightmare, it was dreadful. Thank God, I am myself again."

"When did it happen, child?"

"The miracle happened last night. I woke up and saw a great light before me and in that light a shining personality. Then the apparition said to me: "Come to me and you will be better." I got out of bed and collapsed. In the morning, I found myself on the ground, but I was better. I thank God for this help. I prayed hard enough for it and I feel that God heard my prayer. Now we will get divorced. Make it quick work, I want to forget everything."

"Will we not postpone the divorce for a while?"

"No, that is not possible, you have insulted me too deeply."

"But I was not myself, was I, child?"

"That is possible, but it cannot be."

He goes to the medium and tells him about the great change. "You are right again, what a big brute I am. My God, how can it be? I even begged her to remain my wife, but she will not do it. How sorry I am about it. Now I see her other personality. That doctor with his nonsense! If only that man had not told me so categorically that she was a canaille, then I would have seen the whole matter differently. She is a panther, he gossiped, believe me, dear man, the Chinese part dominates. She is unfathomable for you. She will destroy you. Away, from that life, you do not belong there. Damn ... what a ...!"

"Silence, silence, dear man, or you will go under again. This is your lesson! You must now get to know her. Do you want some advice from me?"

"Gladly, really gladly, I will now do everything to be able to keep her."

"But you must promise me that you will do what I tell you."

"I promise you, dear man, my hand on it, I swear it."

"Good, then you do nothing now."

"Is that everything?"

"Everything, you get divorced and nothing else. You do as she wishes."

"May I know why?"

"I will tell you what I see. You must give her this chance. If anything ever happens, you will both fall back into this state and then there will be

reproaches. You muddy yourselves too much in the sludge of the magician and that must not happen. She is absolutely right, however, I believe that she still loves you."

"Will you believe it that I would not wish to lose her for anything?"

"That is possible, she is very, very sweet."

"You are an amazing being. May we be friends?"

"You have already had me as a friend for a long time."

"What else should I do?"

"Give her a great deal of beautiful flowers and still get divorced. This reaction is radiantly spiritual; we do not need your doctor's story of the horse and the bicycle for it. She will see the child in you and that is the only thing that will bring her back into your life. You have to learn to bow your head in everything. This love is incredibly beautiful. You have to want to fight for it, as a man you can do it, but you still have to awaken in many things. This is different psychology and you can immediately tell this to your doctor today. He can learn from it.

A woman in the West with a great deal of love in her is still narrow-minded in the divine mysticism. Although she bears love and makes people happy, the East is centuries ahead of the West, even when we as men can understand these creatures."

"But how will I be able to deal with that?"

"Only by your love. She is only love, even if another person talked through her life. The magician actually shook her awake for this enormous power, without wanting it, she went back into the past and she now draws from that."

"The past, did you say?"

"That is too deep for you. Just remain in the daily things and give her all of it. You can make something out of this, which no one will believe possible. However, it is in your own hands and you are blessed. My God, I would say, what did you do to deserve it?"

"But how can I thank you?"

"You must not thank me, it is my master and his helpers."

"Do you know how they made her better?"

"From the moment that you came to me, you came into spiritual hands. There is someone who protected you, otherwise, you would have been a lost man."

"Do not be so polite anymore!"

"That will come of its own accord. However, the Other Side broke the magical aura of your wife and took her back into the light. Just as you collapsed here, she also had to experience this. That is the tearing apart of the auras. It is as if the blood flows from the veins. And that is the way it is, your

whole system was contaminated by it. She also experienced it. When she got out of bed, the master stopped the black aura. She now came out of that contamination, but lost consciousness. You can see and determine from this that the magician was completely one with her and he had therefore sucked her completely empty."

"Am I therefore protected?"

"You are protected or, is this not protection?"

"Will I no longer come under those horrible powers?"

"No, you have learned that now, that can only happen once. This lesson has become wisdom for you. My master says that and I will tell you word for word what is given to me. A magician can no longer reach you now, because you know his power. You felt that power and that will now become your own weapon. Experience is wisdom."

"Is my wife extremely sensitive?"

"Your wife is mediumistic, what she did happened in a state of trance, the conscious trance. That is dissolving in another state by willpower from outside. People will say here, at least for the academics, it is conscious hypnosis, but for us it is pure possession. In this way, people go mad. This influence is material astral, but that astral influence is a hundred times more dangerous."

"What is that?"

"Those are the customers from hell, magicians and dark spirits, who take possession of us and then completely live it up. This magician is therefore still on earth and this is why his power is materially conscious. The astral one is more rare, but once it comes into contact with us, soul and soul melt into one and madness follows. What a material magician does can still be prevented if you do not wish that life yourself. He could reach your wife easily, because she is mediumistic. But I also tell you, never let her start on it. She has no resistance."

"How do you deal with all these powers?"

"Through my master. He gave me heaven and earth. I was able to get to know the laws in the universe as a child. I am not learned, actually as stupid as the backend of a pig, as they say where I come from, and therefore precisely suitable, as the Other Side says, for these laws. I am nothing and I have nothing, but the Other Side lives, speaks and writes through me. That is everything, but I learned to know all the laws of life and death and was able to master them."

The man leaves and will come back to say farewell. However, he sends a telegram from the boat that he has to go back to Indonesia unexpectedly. A letter will follow.

The letter comes and he writes: "My best friend. I thank God for the mercy that I was able to get to know you. I am not sorry about the misery suffered.

On the contrary, I have become a different person. I am reading your books here on the afterdeck. I am living in a heaven. We are divorced, but I have her back. We will soon get married again and namely by proxy. When she is back with me, she will be my own little wife. I will tell her everything and on the day that we marry, we will think of you. We will never forget you: may God bless your work. I no longer have any trust in psychologists. The man, whom you know about, is too learned to be able to admit his ignorance. Yet, he must know that. There is only one aid for this case and that is love. The flowers brought about the great miracle and were interpreted literally. She thinks I am a big child. All the best from me to your masters, your B.”

I was concerned with showing that even magicians can go to pieces up against the other kind, the higher grade of life, even if there is direct contact. If the magician had wanted to destroy both lives, he would have had to accept his powerlessness; the love within them now became their own protection.

I also recorded all of this in order to warn the Western child against the terrible East so that it can protect itself. Go immediately to a yogi, the spiritual yogi. Only he can help you. He tunes in his counter-concentration, places his power in the magician, which is a wall of astral consciousness, so that the magician cannot destroy your life. I made all of this clear to you; because a Western medium also thought, he could do this. Now you have an idea of the way in which your charlatans work and want to serve. Every being is open to the magician. There are always characteristics in you that allow the contact. However, if the own resistance awakens, then everyone is capable of ridding themselves of the magical powers, at least if that consciousness is present; if that is not the case then you are lost. The own grade sucks you completely empty!

The West knows very little about all these laws and still has to master them. Yet the Western academic will soon have to accept the Other Side, because black magic cannot be conquered out with our powers. It is only then that the West and the East will come to each other, and the Western children who live under madness can also be helped. Now the West is powerless. What does your psychologist know about Oriental mysticism?

Scornfully shrugging your shoulders and being powerless yourself is spiritual poverty. Great mediums are therefore pioneers for this side. Your charlatans destroy our great work. Because of your cheats the true medium is no longer accepted. The Western psychologists still have to awaken, and yet, these people speak on the radio and think that they can give thousands of people their wisdom. They destroy what belongs to spiritualism, but are themselves left speechless and have to accept their own powerlessness. Charging money and yet doing nothing, at the same time shouting out de-

structive criticism, so that everyone must see them as the sages from the East, is backward and naughty. Have all these people no sense of honour? The man was right in saying: It costs you handfuls of money and they kick you out onto the street because they cannot do anything for you. However, they laugh, make a human being out to be a psychopath and are the living dead themselves. Their nonsense is old and clumsy, and is dying! They do not serve! They are destroyers. These people should not have studied. They serve the decaying self and are just as wretched as the patients who come to them.

Indonesia has no meaning for our life as part of the world, and neither does British India or Tibet. We know all those Temples, because we locked ourselves up in them. On this side everything lives in one world together, that is the hell in which all those dark powers have been squeezed together into one heap! Do not be afraid, they will also get to know our laws and it is only then that they will bow their heads like little children to God. Whether they approve or not, not a footstep will be given to them.

People, oh people, know yourself!

A Western charlatan tried the same trick, a clairvoyant psychometrist who really thought he could do magic. I followed this chap and lived for a while in his environment in order to be able to tell about him, and, to prepare me for this work. Of the thousands of cases, which that man thought he could treat by means of our world, I will tell you something splendid. Then you will immediately know this kind. You will know then how good these people do and whether they possess gifts. However, I tell you, one is even more horrible than the other. They violate everything, and they are merciless. In their environment, you will only experience mud and dirt, for they have become brutes. Well, judge for yourself!

A woman entered his house, she needed urgent help. Another woman possessed the love that belonged to her, and she now wanted him to make that woman harmless through his gifts and powers. Oh, she was such a bad person, that other one. If that woman were gone, she would get the love which she had a right to. The psychometrist accepted his task and wanted to help her. "Of course, madam, that is terrible. I will put her in her place. Do you have a photograph for me?"

She has already counted on this. He gets his photograph and will make sure that the woman will soon disappear, then she will get her love. The woman leaves and he starts his work. She has given him an advance payment; he can manage for a time and will do his best. She asked him how long it could take. He only needs three months for this, but then it will be sorted. Fine, in her eyes he is the man she needs. He can count on her.

The photograph is in front of him, the eyes pierced. He will first make that woman blind that is spoiling the life of another, and then the rest will

follow. He spends a few hours on her every day, the mother of three children, who must disappear. It is his opinion that it is necessary to bring her under his power. And I see this human heap of desperation full of imagination and proudly sitting thinking in front of the portrait and concentrating so that he himself gets a headache from it. However, he already has contact. It is going really well, he believes. He diagnoses various illnesses for himself and he will also influence them. The kidneys especially are not good and in addition, she has a very weak nervous system. That helps him.

His own woman is sitting next to him, in a corner. This woman asks: "Are you managing?"

"Whether I am managing? I already have her. You will see something."

Three days later, the client pays a quick call. She really wants to know how far he has progressed.

"And? How is it? Do you have her?"

"Now? Let me see, I am busy. I have her under control, she can no longer escape me."

"How long will it take?"

"But I told you, I need three months for it."

The woman leaves. She will call in again. He concentrates on the eyes and is almost cross-eyed from it. He has blinding headaches, but that is the sacrifice you have to make. The man does not know that, if he was in the East and the magician was to check him, he would be kicked out the door with the photograph and all, because this concentration backfires on his own life. Nothing comes from him, these thoughts cause material effort; this is not concentration. His eyes tire because of it and everything backfires on his own system. This is thinking inwardly, but thinking inwardly has nothing to do with concentration on a single point; this is experiencing the own life of a certain thing, in this case the eyes of the mother. He cannot do it and would destroy his own eyes as a result of it, if the man could build up a mental image of himself. I say: build up a mental image, but even that he cannot do, the man does not possess concentration. A great deal of study is needed for this. Yet, he sits there and stabs the eyes of the mother to pieces. Besides, he is paid for that work.

"Will you hurry up?" the woman next to him asks, with whom the man is married for the sake of appearance. "Whether I will hurry up? You will hear that soon. She does not know what to do anymore and will soon collapse. I will get her!"

He does not know that the mother has three children, but he will get her. And he will get to know that 'will get' for himself.

"In Indonesia people place dolls at the door", he says to his confidant, "I do it differently. This has an immediate influence. The concentration of the

man is murderous if it is firmly tuned into what he absorbs within himself. Within a week the eyes will be ruined, then her nervous system, on which I am already working, and she will then collapse. I will get that bitch, in order to make another person unhappy. Because that is what she is. I understand this woman completely.”

Every day two hours concentrating, for a full week, is tiring for the eyes. That staring is not so simple after all. He must go for a walk and meets the client in the street.

“And how is it going?”

“It is going really well, but I must get out for a while.”

“Tell me, how are things?”

“The woman is spinning, and she falls to the ground every minute. You will definitely get your man back.”

He looks at the woman. She blushes a bit, but he does not know why.

“You will get him back, I promise you that. I will guarantee it.”

“Wonderful, the sooner the better.”

“Yes, that person has to go. I will destroy her, but keep quiet, do not say a word about it.”

She promises. A pity that he does not possess the powers, otherwise the mother would be noted down for dead in his notebook: whether God has already noted her down is a very different matter and a great problem for him. He enjoys it himself. Only his eyes hurt.

Four days later the woman is standing before him again, she wants to know how far he is. It is going really well. For that matter, she can go on information and come and tell him! She promises that.

A week passes, then she storms into his room and says: “You are not making any progress, are you?”

“I am not making progress? What makes you think that?”

“She is in perfect health.”

“That is impossible! And you must not think that this happens of its own accord. She is spinning about, collapsing; I can feel it. I can see her clearly before me. I am sure about my work; she must feel very sick. Just ask your husband.”

“Ask my husband? Oh, yes, of course, that is possible”, she recovers, but already understands that the man does not understand anything about it. “My husband? How awful!” she lets it drop.

He replies: “You must have more patience, madam. I tell you, that woman will perish. Just ask and you will see.”

His seeing is not very sharp, she thinks, but she will ask her love.

“What do you want from my wife?” her love asks when she happens to ask how she feels.

"I can surely ask you something! I have a feeling that she does not feel so well. Just ask her and you will see."

The man has a think and will watch out. At home he sits in his little corner and looks at her, is more deeply attuned to her life than otherwise, as a result of which the woman asks:

"Why are you looking at me that way, dear. Is there something the matter?"

"I can look, can't I?"

"Is there something the matter with you?" the woman asks, who does not know that he is having an affair.

"I, what would I have? Do you not feel well?"

"Whether I feel well? What an interest. Do I look ill then?"

"No, I am just asking."

"You have not shown such an interest otherwise recently."

They talk about something else, but the mother is thinking. Is there something the matter with her husband? What does he really want? Why take such an interest? Why? He is different, there is something the matter with him, he is doing something, or he wants something. She is prepared.

"There is nothing the matter with her", he tells his love. "Nothing, she is in perfect health."

The woman runs to the seer. The man is just busy; he has the portrait in his hands when she enters.

"So", she says abruptly, "are you busy? But the woman is in perfect health, if you wish to know."

The seer is furious. "What did you say? That is impossible! You must ask."

"But I did, I got it from a good source. She feels great."

"May I tell you something, they are kidding you. You must know, he must tell you. I know that she is ill and seriously ill as well."

That certainty sends her away, the man is too certain. She will ask again. Her love receives the syrup round her mouth, the man will ask, in any case he will look more sharply.

He is at home, sitting, reading quietly, but his thoughts leave him and namely in one direction. The children have gone to bed, and they are now sitting opposite each other. He is reading and she is repairing something for her little darlings. Suddenly she starts to feel something. Thoughts go through her, other thoughts and fear; fear enters her life. It is as if she knows why those thoughts entered her and she senses what the fear means to her life. She knows!

The man looks now and again, follows her and now she can already feel his thoughts from her kitchen. There is something the matter with him; she must look after her children and him. The man is different, he has ... she

does not think any further, does not dare to, but I lay my knowledge in her. I reinforce her feeling of fear for a moment, and no more is necessary. Now that I am a witness to this little drama, I can help her, but there is also someone else by whom her life will be protected. It is an illuminated personality that lives in my world. This soul cannot see me, may not see me, because, as a result of this I would break these intense thoughts and concentration. I do not want to disturb her.

The man does not dare to say a word about her being ill, but he knows, she is in perfect health.

Her thoughts and feelings are like the clairvoyants and, as every being possesses. This power awakened her. In her life, she is now tuned into one point and that is her husband. She felt fear and the feeling of searching, that restless feeling from soul to soul, which is the invisible influence tuned into an illness. This influence reaches full consciousness and first experiences the own grades for itself, in order to enter the final and now it becomes fear. We get to know, see and feel the grades of fear. Now it is fear. At the first moment it was only interest, but behind this interest lives the fear, the interest is fear! That influence absorbs her. In her conscious thoughts and feelings, the interest comes to the highest point and passes into the actual.

Your clairvoyants see in this way and take over both what you think and feel. This mother can also do it, even if she received fifty percent consciousness from me, so that she could experience the material clairvoyance. All of this happened in just a few seconds. She knows what she will do.

One evening he has to visit friends for business. He has to go away a great deal on business and she finds that very normal. However, this evening she follows him. He goes straight to his love and enters her house.

"And?" she immediately asks, "do you know?"

"My wife is in perfect health. There is nothing the matter with her."

The woman also knows what she must do, but she can only do that tomorrow. He remains a few hours, but then it is time and he has to go. The door opens, the woman goes with him as far as the door, but he is received by his own wife. She pushes the door back and says to the woman:

"If you would be so kind as to leave my husband alone, I would be very grateful!" Then to him: "Come, husband, the children are waiting."

He cannot compete with her. She places her arm in his and directs him home: the children are waiting.

"How can it be, how could you do it? Husband, what is the matter with you? Do I not do everything for you? How did you come to this? How can you forget us?"

"Just be quiet, I will not do it again."

"Do you mean it?"

"I promise you, I feel very sorry for it."

"Then I love you even more."

"How can you be so strong?"

"I am of a different kind. Promise me that you will not forget your children, then everything will be all right again."

After a few days, the man wants to know how his wife is so strong and she tells him that it is because of her mother that she acted like this. "Mother would have done the same", she knows, "and now not another word about it. We have a task and we have to finish it. Then you can take care of yourself."

The soul that can talk like this, serve like this and be capable of this love is great and deep. Truly her mother placed this knowledge in her child, this power is blessed. And I did not want to disturb her in this. However, God saw that she acted in His name and it is only then that souls reach unity.

The other woman runs like a person possessed to the seer and wants her money back. However, she does not get a cent, he has done his best.

"I will make your name known, cheat!"

"Just do that, lady. Just do that, but you will not get a cent from me!"

This is the lowest kind of your clairvoyants and psychometrists, but the rest is not much better. Even if they do not go in for such badness, they still do a great deal of evil, which will soon become clear to you. They live in your area, every town knows them, and they are part of your society. These people decide about your life and are sometimes representatives of your flower séances, they see and hear for you and pass on spiritual messages. These people already belong to the higher grades, but, because of their practices, they play the game with life and death. Not one spirit of the light can help, they serve evil! One is a bit higher in mentality than the other, but none of them possess' gifts, they only 'sense'.

Volumes could be written about these people. This kind of clairvoyants can be found in your midst, they walk from their hells into your heaven and destroy all your sacred thoughts, break down what was built up with effort and care and are merciless. Did you really think that these demons are helped by our world? These chickens on the occult path, is what we call them! Despite this, they try to build up one life and destroy the other.

God does not punish them. These people punish themselves, and they descend into their own hell. God is omnipotent. They also belong to His children, but they damn themselves at the same time and fall deep, because they violate the most sacred thing that God has given to us. Because of this they are merciless, do not shrink back from anything, wear masks and rape our life.

These people treat objects that belong to your loved ones, receive spiritual messages and are in contact with the astral world! Do you believe it? Now

it is the trusting people who are cheated. They pray and give them a sacred evening. Amongst all these people there a few good ones, people who still want to serve as a result of their material thoughts and mean it sincerely. Yet, other people cheat consciously and represent charlatanism. They are the real spiritual thieves in this area. The Other Side is concerned with this kind!

For you it is extremely difficult to distinguish the benevolent power, the serving soul from the spiritual chaff, but you can immediately determine it from the words, the lies and deceptions that they come out with. Their lives can be seen through, the false can be distinguished from the true, their poisonous aura can be seen, and your dog and cat, and the little children do not like them either. Horror comes towards you, their eyes radiate the light from lust and violence, from their animal-like thoughts and feelings, and they have nothing more from the medium child, which sincerely lets you see the inner life. "Indeed, I tell you, they will betray themselves", Christ once said; and you can gauge their lives because of it.

All these people live in the first two grades of the inner life and can never be used as mediums. Those who possess the mediumistic sensitivity only live in the third grade. Since these little ones sometimes experience a stroke of luck as a result of their material thoughts and feelings, sense something beforehand, as everyone can, they feel like a medium. Tuning in from soul to soul is the simplest connection for you as a human being which you can experience every second of the day. Read a book sometime at the same time as one of you, you are able to tell exactly where the other person is and you hear each word being said inside you. Listen sometime to beautiful music and now follow the thoughts and feelings of other people. You will reach unity. It is the tuning in to one point at the same time, as a result of which grades of life come to each other. Now the characteristics speak and if love speaks, one life descends into the other and senses what is felt there. The clairvoyance of all these people who think that they are world famous consists of this.

I lived for some time in these lives, enclosed myself in their aura and followed their comings and goings. What do you think of this seer?

A mother, whose husband is seriously ill, thinks that she will find her help with a seer. She has lost two of her children just a short time ago and thinks that her husband will also die. The doctors do not tell her anything and she is at her wits' end. The seer looks at her. He thinks very seriously and rubs his hands over the object she has brought.

She also asks: "Is this pencil enough, sir?"

He pulls a haughty face and says: "More than enough!"

She can therefore be satisfied. Now it is a case of waiting. He strokes the pencil and feels. Now he has to determine from the aura for which purpose she actually came and why she needs advice. The good medium in our hands

is now connected with the aura of the pencil and the holder; the astral master does this himself, because it is too risky under the own power. After all, how many people would not have handled that pencil? The human aura is attached to this material thing, because everything, which has received shape and density emits its own aura, otherwise the material thing would not possess any life and would dissolve. From this human aura, the medium reaches unity. The aura also connects him with the human being whom the object belongs to, but for this purpose, the medium must possess the highest sensitivity. The third and fourth grade mediums are sensitive to it, the first and second grades of feeling search and feel by means of the material intuition of the stroke of luck, but pass on what enters them. There is no certainty. The medium in our hands does have that certainty because the astral master now checks the feeling and thinking and because the clairvoyance and clairsight are present here, so that the medium can receive a spiritual message. The charlatans do not have this help and do it under their own power, because of this, they destroy what was built up by our world and spare no one!

The medium has now to sense and determine why this mother has come. The Other Side does that infallibly because we descend into the mother, then we visit the patient, we can do that in just a few seconds and return to the medium. We infallibly come to the actual question and can answer it in a spiritual scientific way. In the first place, we build up. If we have been able to establish that the mother is faced with serious problems, we make sure that she does not find out under any circumstances. She must save her strength for the moment when she must give all her strength to him, or her, for whom she has come. The Other Side treats all these problems according to the teachings of Christ, and is thereby spiritually-scientifically tuned in. We determine the most impossible things for you, because you are in good hands. Not one spirit already takes you beforehand into misery. This would be in conflict with the astral laws. We would destroy our own life as a result of this. We are bringers of good luck and not destroyers of the little bit of happiness that you can experience on earth. Now look at what this seer made of it.

He feels and continues to feel. Finally, he flings the actual knowledge in her face, sharp, ruthless and merciless. The poor mother collapses, almost moaning, her heart thumps, her thoughts are confused, and he destroys her life when he says:

“You are seriously ill.”

The mother looks at him, does not know what the medium means and says: “What? What did you say?”

“Yes, I must warn you, it is better too soon than too late. You have cancer.”

The woman almost collapses from suffering, and it has suddenly entered

her life. Completely confused she asks him:

“What do you actually mean? I have come for my husband.”

The seer feels that he is wrong. However, he recovers as fast as lightning and replies:

“Your husband, your husband, that is nothing, a few days of rest and he will be better. A slight cold, do you see?”

“But he has been in bed for months already, sir.”

The man does not look. He does not know how he will save himself from this, but still gives her advice on what she should do and says:

“Those rotten doctors, what brutes they are. You see, that’s it. Oh, how is it possible. Really, how they cheated you. It is scandalous. It is scandalous, madam. You are right, definitely, you are right. Who is treating your husband? Who is it?”

The mother looks at him, mentions a name and he continues in order to make the most of a bad job. He destroys as many doctors as he can, in order to lead the mother astray.

“You see, madam, it is very difficult, your aura is attached to this. Did you hold the pencil?”

“Yes, sir.”

“You see; that’s it.”

He wants to dish up a big story again, but the mother asks: “What do I owe you?”

“Two guilders fifty cents.”

The mother counts out the money and is sorry about her money, but she still knows nothing.

“If you need me, just come, madam, and let me know how your husband is. Perhaps I can do something for him. If the doctors do not know. He must have a treatment, an intense treatment, you see.”

The woman shuffles away and walks home. “My God”, she thinks, “I have cancer? I have cancer? That on top of everything else, after so much misery?” She has already forgotten the deception, but she cannot let go of this one thing, she has cancer. “I cannot be cured”, she thinks. She has had a pain in her stomach the past few days; that is what it is. She has even thought of it herself. Cancer? But that is impossible, it is becoming too much. She thinks day and night about her cancer. She struggles on and in a short time she is a wreck.

The doctor asks who told her this nonsense, but she does not say anything, she does not want anything to do with the police. The doctor says that he will wring that chap’s neck. He must know. However, she does not say anything, she has troubles enough already.

Months pass. The man gets better, the mother of two children becomes

seriously ill. I remain near her and see what happens. Within a year she dies, she is exhausted. The doctor examines her, wants to know what the cause is. The diagnosis is: complete exhaustion as a result of suggestion.

God gave me the mercy to be able to take care of her when she released herself as soul and astral personality from the organism. I brought her to the first sphere, where she would awaken. When she opened her eyes, she asked the sister who was taking care of her:

“How is my husband, sister?”

“Your husband is well, mother.”

“And the children?”

“Very well, mother.”

She looks at the sister, who is like one on earth, but she feels something. She thinks and continues to think and asks:

“Where am I, sister? Where have they brought me?”

Then I approached her and gave her an answer.

“Listen, mother, I have a great deal to tell you.”

“Are you the doctor?”

“I am your doctor, mother, and we will have a talk.”

“Has my husband died?”

“No, he is well and the children also, it now concerns you yourself. Do you still remember how you became so ill?”

“Yes, doctor, as a result of that man, I have cancer, after all.”

“You do not have cancer, mother, but you became ill as a result of your thoughts about cancer – it comes gradually, she must know – and you were brought here.”

She does not let me finish talking and asks: “But I feel great, doctor. Can I now soon go to my husband and children?”

“We will go as soon as possible to your husband and the children, but you must first listen seriously.”

“Just say it, doctor.”

“You have experienced the worst in this illness, mother.”

She gets a fright, starts to think and waits for the answer. I continue: “And that worst part brought you to this side. Here ...”

“What did you say? This side? Is that not ... spiritualism?”

I do not need to say anything more. She knows that she has left the earth and collapses spiritually. A week later according to your own time she awakens again. I am with her; she looks into my eyes and gives me all her love, her strength, her knowledge and her pure prayer. She smiles at me. She thanks God for this, her and my Father!

I understand that she cannot say a word and I continue. “Soon you will be so strong and we will go back to the earth together, to the children and your

husband, because you will want to see them. Will you not?"

"Oh, doctor", she says, feeling for my hand. She places a kiss on my fingers and says: "You are so good for me. Oh, how good it is, you ..."

She falls asleep again. That sleep lasts three days. She awakens again. I stand next to her as if I have never been away, but in that time I experienced numerous other charlatans, and saw them bringing misery to those in need of help. I fly back to the spheres, she will awaken. At the moment when I am with her, she is lying in a lovely environment, birds fly back and forth and sing sphere songs for her, she hears spiritual singing and looks at the people, to whom she cannot say a word. She waits for me. She looks and smiles. My son, she had wanted to say. However, I take over these thoughts and say:

"Are we not all children of Him, whose son I am?"

Tears roll down her cheeks. She is not ashamed and has recovered her strength. Unexpectedly she says:

"Now tell me everything, Doctor."

"We will soon return to earth, but just look! Who are they?"

The mother races to her deceased children, presses them against her heart and collapses again. When the spiritual consciousness returns, it will be her children who call her back to the new life, and my help is no longer needed, at least not now. She is one with her sweethearts for a short time and when that time is over, the longing to see her children and her husband on earth comes, I will release her and myself from the spheres and we return to the earth. I have never felt and received more love than she gave me as a soul arrived from the earth; because most people cannot even think and know nothing about this life, and do not have the feeling that they have arrived between life and death. She is like a great miracle. She sees the stars and planets, I show her where the earth floats, on which her husband and her children live, and she thinks and deals with everything. We go hand in hand, float onwards and I help her to think. She can experience everything because I have elevated her life into mine. She can ask beautiful questions and she is already capable of thanking God for what she has received and can experience now. I follow her in thoughts and can follow her feeling and thinking. She is like a little child, youthful in her spiritual apparition; she has reached the forty-seventh year of the earth. Now she is like a twenty-eight year-old and she can already feel the infinity of God. Then we approach the earth and see, what does she feel?"

"Is it night on earth, Doctor?"

"Yes, my child."

"How wonderful, how true everything is."

She has read that the Other Side gave this wisdom to her. She is right; everything, which the spirits of the light try to bring to mankind, is true. She

knows that other people come here unprepared and continue to weep until their tears run dry because they have had to leave the earth.

Not she, she is happy and she can accept everything. Her knowledge is now for her the consciousness in which she lives, also her happiness, her own sphere possession.

I take her to her husband and children. They are all sleeping, but will soon awaken. The sun will soon rise for the earth. She has experienced that it is still light in the universe; she has learned to know the shadow of Mother Earth and the darkness. Now she sees that the sun sends its first rays over the earth, as a result of which it becomes light. She feels material again and looks at her children. She already knows, this spiritual possession is present in her life, and that she will go through the children, she too is rare. She follows their breathing, thinks about her children and experiences a great miracle. She thinks and continues to think, the children awaken and call: "Mother! Mother!" She controls herself, and my hand is in hers. She looks at me and cannot say a word, but her thoughts flow through me. I am one with her from feeling to feeling.

She looks at the children for some time, and then she releases herself and sees that her husband is busy taking care of the children. The oldest meanwhile jumps out of bed and helps father. In one glance, she has absorbed the situation. She knows what she must do.

Now I take her somewhere else. We are standing in the sitting room of the mediumistic wonder that brought her so much misery. She looks for a long time at the monster. She is in thought for a long time, then asks:

"Is that the man, Doctor, who ..."

Let me perish, she had wanted to say, but her own spiritual life saved her. She can no longer say the word perish, but it is he!"

"He is the man who sullies our world", I say to her, "the man who thinks that he possesses spiritual gifts, one who is merciless."

"And does no one do anything to forbid these terrible people from carrying out their dreadful work?"

"The world will get to know them, my child."

I tell her for what purpose I am here.

"Master, my master, how can I thank you. I have been so grateful to God for everything. You will make up for my misery. Tell it on earth, call it out, Master, that these people must stop."

"This is the man who murdered you, my child, but he will also soon exchange the earthly life with the eternal and will have to accept his own life. Come on, we will go back to where your task lies."

I explained many problems to her, so that she can learn to know the laws of her own life. When I was finished with that, I handed her over to her

own master, who prepared her for her task on earth, because she wanted to protect her husband and children. Then I continued onward. On earth, it is called autosuggestion, for our world her death was destruction, caused by the brutalization of the human individual, by your clairvoyants. Moreover, God cannot approve of that. This human hyena instinct broke her completely and just carried on. "Do you need me? Just come, madam, let me know how your husband is, I will help you." Not only from the frying pan into the fire, but he did it more thoroughly, he smothered her life force!!! These poisonous reptiles are, as you are, human beings. They possess spiritual gifts, they say. They look for you, but suck you completely empty and their carry-on is the most dreadful type of evil you can think of on earth. The charlatans do their work; for our world, they are inhumanly bad. There are no words for it. However, mankind must know.

The charlatans will recognize themselves in this book, because they try to enrich themselves by spiritual books, given to mankind by our world. Like hungry jackals, they seize every book that is given to the earth by the Other Side. Because of this they can check their own knowledge and sell it for money! Yet, now they have finished speaking! People no longer need their clairvoyance, everyone must be sick of it. They will be banished from society. These women and men will work and they will leave their fellow human beings alone! The Other Side will make sure of it!

Another mother seeks help for herself. She does not feel well and goes to the clairvoyant, another famous one. She is prepared, they will learn nothing from her, and they must tell her.

"Just say it", she therefore says, when the man asks why she has actually come. "You are clairvoyant, after all, I cannot see."

His feelings have been hurt badly, and she will have to pay for that. It is very stupid, but she does not know the mentality of these people. They can also get angry. The seer will tell her. However, she must have patience, he will see it in a few seconds. Then the fatal words came: "Your husband is cheating on you."

"What did you say?" Strange, that people always ask the same thing when they get to hear terrible truths. However, she is shocked.

"Did you not hear what I said? Your husband is cheating on you."

"My ... husband? My ... husband ... I have come for my ..." For myself, she had wanted to say, but she asks:

"What do I owe you?"

"One guilder fifty cents."

Quickly earned, the seer thinks, but the woman has gone. Where is she going? Straight to her husband, who is a police officer. She calls him everything under the sun and the man thinks that she has gone crazy.

“What did you say, child, where does this man live? Where did you say?”

He dashes off on his bicycle, calmly rings the bell and asks: “Are you Mr O.?”

“Yes, sir. What is it?”

Within three minutes, the man has been beaten senseless. The police officer also calls for an ambulance for him and calmly leaves. The woman has gone home. He tells his superiors what he has done and gets his punishment. However, that is not the worst. He can talk and quite well, but nevertheless his wife does not believe him. He is and will remain a cheat, and the words of the charlatan did not lack their effect. Their life is like a hell. People want to make it clear to her; nothing helps. The woman is destroyed inwardly. Within four months, they are divorced.

These facts and a thousand others show you how these people see. Money plays a large part for them. They have to live and sell their wisdom. Other people hold séances, charge their entrance fee and the spirits take care of the rest, as long as there is contact first. All these people believe that they do good, and they belong to the higher kind and pass on their messages.

In this way, the trusting people are robbed. The Other Side says it and it is a law, for this purpose, they go through fire. However, they do not know that their male and female seers do not possess any gifts and we can therefore not be found for such a world. They bring suffering, sorrow and belong to the dregs of society. Thieves are put behind lock and key. These people steal day in day out and can continue. They have gifts. Can something not be done about this? Can the parapsychologists not take this on board? Let them have these people scientifically examined. They are capable of it. Do not wait any longer. They do so many bad things and destroy your lives. Is this still not enough?

When the séances are held and madam is ready, the wooden cross can start to turn and they do psychometry. The Other Side says it: they must help and love each other. The medium has also to live. Have you nothing to spare for it? What do you want with all that money? Must they starve? Did you think that they did not want to own a nice coat?

There are more women who are clairvoyant than men. Do you know why that is? I will tell you: not one person knows it in the West, and in the East, you will have to search for them. I am afraid that you will not come across this wisdom. Yet, the truth lies so close to you. On this side, you will get to know all these laws and you will be faced with the wonders of God, which you have to experience as a human being.

More women than men practice clairvoyance, assume charlatanism or do it in order to serve. However, now that we know that the organism possesses this clairvoyance and not the soul or the personality and the Other Side does

not help these people, we naturally come to the organic instinct. We start to see these women differently. The organism passes on the natural grade of feeling, this material intuition, to the soul life. These mothers as clairvoyants are closer to nature than the seers. The maternal body gives it to the soul. The mother is connected with nature and every academic knows that. It is well known and very simple. However, it is as a result of this that these women feel clairvoyant. As a man, we miss creation. The mother experiences the creation; she creates herself! Since the mother carries creation in her, it is her organism through which she experiences the heightened sensitivity; this personality feels attracted to clairvoyance. The mother, who knows nothing about clairvoyance, becomes so as a result of carrying her child. Numerous mothers are clairvoyants during those nine months. This has also been scientifically proven. You see, the child gives her intuition and this experiencing is feeling for the mother and she is completely one with that feeling.

However, the mother organism possesses that emotional power, even if she has never borne children as a mother. The natural lives in her. Anyone who is open as a woman to the spiritual gifts and possesses some brutality, does it, makes gifts from her natural feeling, and is a seer. She feels one with nature, does not stare into an empty space, but is one and connected, which is the material intuition for her, and through which the seer can see.

As a result of this, we learn that the body is far ahead of the soul. After all, the soul receives this feeling from nature, but still has to actually master it and this is spiritual sensitivity. What these mothers now possess and what her attunement may be, is one of the grades that I kept mentioning. Mothers, who are religious and possess character, do not think of pretending to be seers. They feel that they do not possess these gifts. The other kind does it, because these women belong to the animal-like and coarse-material grades. They also serve lies and deception and are merciless like their male colleagues!

Soon we will meet the exact opposite. It is the man who reaches the highest and the woman who has to accept her powerlessness, because this obtained sensitivity now keeps her connected to the earth. Because a female Rembrandt does not exist in your world, and that is not possible either. And that, not being possible, is a law that the mother has to experience, her organism keeps her trapped in her own situation. Thousands of women do art, but they cannot equal the man, which points to the fact that these are natural laws.

The body also has its own grades, which means that not every body can consciously pass on this sensitivity to the soul. One body is more sensitive than the other is. Do you know why? The academic could tell you, but his study does not go so deep. He still has to awaken to this. The body in perfect health possesses this sensitivity received from nature. The other organisms

have sometimes experienced a material contamination. Illnesses can sometimes mean precisely the awakening for this sensitivity, because patients are intensely sensitive. Because of the illness the material weakness returns to the soul life. The soul now dominates the body and the soul must accept.

The natural intuition at full power is now divided because the organism has been sullied during the many centuries that have passed. Not a single body is at full power, it has weakened naturally, because grades also lie in here and are present. Now man and wife come together, neither of the two is at full physical strength. The child that is born lacks material intuition. Because of this, weaknesses occur, as a result of which the organic sensitivity is lost. It is because of this that not every mother possesses this conscious physical clairvoyance. The mother experiences that effect, is tuned into life and death and wants to act as seer, from an inner urge or in order to be able to live. This comedy can be played by the mother. For this a small dose of brutality is needed; the born intuition does the rest. It is this born intuition as a result of which women feel called to this work, more than men, because the mother is the closest to nature and through nature is one with the inner life.

The animal world also possesses these material grades and this is intuition for the animal. A shepherd dog, for example, is capable of matching the wolf instinct, but your lap dog is riveted to the trivial organism. Your cat has a bit of the animal of prey, because the cat belongs to this species. The dove has intuition and it is born with it. The little animal tunes into its own home and the power of orientation, which is the animal intuition, and takes the creature home. The dove does not need a map for this. This is sensitivity, tuning into the own possession, for the animal dovecote or house. Environment! The knowledge is attached to the environment, and the highest species—listen to this—can do it. If this species is rare, damaged, made by the lower mating, then the animal instinct is completely weakened and exhausted, fragmented. Not every dog can serve as a police dog. The highest species is capable of it, the rest are physically weakened and have discarded their natural intuition. This also applies to people. The human being as a Western being has lost the natural instinct.

The researcher still wonders why those jungle inhabitants possess so much intuition, which the city dweller has completely lost. Is this so unnatural? You are divided; I already told you several times that your social life caused the natural to be discarded. You can accept this. The jungle instinct is still uncontaminated! These people can infallibly find the other life, which is in danger, not only from the evidence, the tracks that have been left, but also from their own natural, their material clairvoyance. This is still a great mystery to the researcher. We have solved these material and spiritual mysteries for ourselves, because they belong to our life and becoming conscious.

The animal possesses this born sensitivity and also you as a human being, because Mother Nature gave you this mercy. You as a human being only possess one grade for the material life, yet the animal possesses many organisms before it has experienced the highest kind. The tiger discards both the organism and instinct, but the inner life of the animal returns to earth and will one day – do not be shocked – sweeten your life as a songbird or it will live in nature and will be your very ordinary sparrow. The life of the animal must go higher, continually further, in order to experience the highest for God. That is the winged animal species, which returns with people like us to God, which is the aim of our Father! Nonsense? On this side, you will get to know all these laws. They are part of our cosmic awakening.

However, do you feel how wonderfully deep all of this is? Yet, it is also so simple, if you know nature and your own life. Does it not mean anything to you? To us it means that God is just, what you do not possess today awaits you in the other life. What belongs to another person is also yours, but do not think that it can already be given to you. Everyone experiences his own life, the laws of cause and effect, and the karmic laws.

In ancient Egypt people already knew why priestesses were sometimes more sensitive than the priests, but they also understood that a woman could never wear the Great Wings, she would succumb under them and she could not be separated from her own natural sensitivity anyway. The earth keeps her captive. Now the soul must be free from every influence, because physical disturbances dominate the soul life and this is destructive. In the West, people do not know all these laws. The West still has to awaken to them. Everything is very simple. I have been able to show you that in different ways.

You now also feel that your telepath cannot reach the natural height, because he is also divided and now only obtains seventy-five percent. He does not exceed this. The hundred percent is reached by the Oriental as a result of his study, but even then he stands on his own two feet, because he also wants to experience himself. However, the spiritual grade does not lie in his hands and that grade can only give him the supernatural wonder and be the sixth sense for him.

One person does it with coffee dregs, and another does it with cards, yet other people see into dry sand or into clear water. Those who look into water follow a natural way; the rest makes do and experiences the shadow of the clear water, which connects nature with nature. Looking into crystals is the perception of the original law, which Mother Nature also placed in the organism. Looking into clear water is Oriental and the only thing that awakens the own sensitivity obtained. The water speaks and because it is living, one life comes to the other and it is then possible in this way to be clairvoyant. The sand and the cards, the coffee dregs and the objects are only means to

reach concentration. The actually seeing has nothing to do with all these necessities. Only the water is a mirror for the soul. The water completely disengages the own thinking, then you reach passivity and what you then see can be the image of the future. There is also danger in this, because no one in the West can give himself completely. Your inner life keeps on calling you to a halt and you have to bow your head. The Oriental sees very sharply in the water, but he knows that this is only concentration and preventing his own thoughts.

Now that faith and feeling speak, the psychometrists come forward. These souls enter the spiritual area and are sometimes even more dangerous than the lowest kind. They treat spiritual matters, but cheat consciously and unconsciously. Many people think that they possess gifts, serve as trance mediums and see, hear and feel, but what is it? For example, what do you think of this woman?

A psychometrist holds a spiritual evening. She first treats objects, then the flowers are blessed, therefore a flower evening, trance, seeing and hearing etc. etc. And all that in one evening? That is possible, for them everything is possible. From photographs, she establishes wonderful things, and she gives advice for illnesses and other matters. She is an all-rounder. At the moment, she is in trance. Someone who was a nurse on earth lives in her and speaks from the astral world to the crowd. That is all innocent and very nice, but there is more. The people present weigh up the situation. They are longing to be able to hear the spiritual word, but it does not come. The nurse talks a bit, denoting that she is so well-off and would not wish to return to the earth again. However, if they do their best, everything will be all right. Christ lives on her lips. Everyone brags about Christ, because a trusting person has respect for Christ. You therefore keep on seeing Christ around them and that helps; power emits from that.

The sister speaks, and look, there is another woman in the hall. She also falls into the psychic trance. She has also been bothered by the Great Wings, but it does not elevate her. She has to walk. First she picks a flower from the flowerbed, which extends there, she stands up and walks to the woman in trance. The public thinks: What could she want? She is behaving in a real manly way. Yes, now you will have it. She walks jauntily. You would swear it was a man. Now she is at the stage. The earthly leader looks at her and thinks: "What is that person doing here?" However, she does not let herself be disturbed, one-two up you go and there is she is. She is now standing in front of the medium in trance. And something of another life is also felt in that. The woman from the hall says:

"Dear nurse, may I give you these flowers for everything you did for me during the earthly life?"

The people in the hall stretch their necks. They do not want to miss a word. However, the woman in trance does not like that. Whether she has now suddenly forgotten that the psychic trance has disengaged her consciousness, she reacts humanly and says:

“Go away, woman, what are you doing here? Do you also wish to mow away the grass from under my feet? See that you leave.”

The trance-woman from the hall also wants to say: “Do you not know me then, I am minister Van K.”, but people do not hear that, she is suddenly back amidst the others and can sit down. It is her own business how she comes to herself. She is now sitting down. She soon opens her eyes and looks round just as cheerfully, because does she have anything to do with it? She was in trance. However, the masses do not accept that. The masses want to know more about it. The master of all of them will say a word. “Ladies and gentlemen. I must speak to you. This is no way of doing things, this is disruptive and that must be prevented. The Other Side has had to deal with it sternly. You have probably heard what the medium in trance just said. The leader says that it is a dark spirit, which appeared as a result of this disturbance. We long for you to be here, but you must be able to control yourself, or we will have to take other measures.”

The man thinks that it is enough and indeed, they have to accept this. However, people sigh, people feel deception, people feel earthly arguments. Was the woman in trance? They have to decide for themselves, the circus continues. The public must experience something, and they have the right to a performance.

There are people in the hall who understand it and say aloud: “Almost good, that woman thinks that she alone is a medium.”

We tell you, a deceased minister can show his kindness on this side. Does he not have the opportunity here? Must he first return to the earth for this purpose? Do you feel what a puppet show it is? How poor the Other Side is, how poor. People, stop it!

These people want to earn their heaven, want to develop themselves spiritually. However, the evening passed and another one came. The entrance fee is usually twenty-five cents or, if it is a very good medium, fifty cents. The highest price must be paid this evening: seventy-five cents! What is it then? You will soon know and may judge!

Another female magician is busy, but has first filled herself with the living aura of Christ. Christ is behind her and there are candles burning. There is also incense burning, they live in a wonderful mood. It is expensive, but you see, it is first class. This woman draws the crowds, for the hall is full. The people find that kneeling before a cross and absorbing the aura, mystical. That means something; the other people start off in such a dry manner. You

feel better because of this, it gives you something, but she also demands something. She says: "I have something to bring and they will pay for it." I do not know whether she is right, but she does it. She is busy with an object, searches and feels, takes the things in her hands, puts them away again, has reached deep thought, but continues to search. She takes a small picture in her hands, looks at it, feels, rubs her fingers over the photograph and says: "

From whom is this photograph?"

A man of forty years old puts his finger up and says hesitantly: "From me."

The woman looks at her visitor, then at the picture and continues to rub. She must feel the aura, and it is only then that she will come into contact. This photograph emitted the most, they know in the hall. The woman has started. By coincidence, the man thinks, I never come here and it is immediately my turn. He is lucky.

The psychometrist has got a headache; she rubs her right hand over her forehead. Those pains must go, but the hall knows that the effect of the photograph passes onto her body. She must show this, they know then that the game with life and death has started. The initiate knows what such performances mean. The man from the photograph thinks it is very strange, but he waits and sees.

"Oh", she calls, "I feel so awful, my head is splitting."

She looks at her visitor, but he does not react. He is sitting there quite still.

"The man from this photograph does good work and he complains about his head."

She expects an answer, but the man does not know what he should answer. For the seer it is the check whether she can safely continue with this. The woman is irritated because the man does not open his mouth.

"Good heavens, what a headache I have", she makes a new approach and she asks the man loudly and sharply:

"Is that right?"

He does not say yes or no, he does not know. Why, he thinks, would I say something? Can she see or can she not see? He bows his head, thinks of something, goes back in thought to what he experienced and weeps. Tears roll down his cheeks. The woman sees it and thinks that she has hit home. She rattles on. Suddenly she is short of breath and grasps her throat, which is closed. She almost suffocates and almost collapses. She plays suffocating well, the people in the hall experience it. She asks the owner of the photograph:

"Is this phenomenon familiar to you?"

Again no answer, he is still weeping and she thinks that she has a connection. She sympathizes with him and says:

"You must not take it so seriously, dear man, there is no death. My leader

says – and this is a spiritual message for you – that he will help your brother.”

Life enters the man, and he looks at the woman for a moment, then bows his head. She has shaken him awake.

“There is no death, there is only life, and you must not weep. My leader says – she now listens into space, there is talking next to her – that he will help your brother. God is love. It is terrible, but he will help your brother. My leader says, and that is from your brother, that he could not live anymore, life was too difficult for him.”

Life has entered the visitor. Everyone looks at him. He does not seem to understand what she is saying. It can be read from his face. The woman continues.

“My leader says that he was not able to cope with all those horrors. He could not cope with that needling. However, he has now returned to God. How beautiful his task was. Many people love him. People also love him there. And people will not forget him as a result of his earthly task. Is this not encouraging? It must give you comfort. He has completed his task. Your brother is here and he greets you. Have strength, have courage, Bernard! I am alive. And my leader also tells you: Believe it, he was not understood and this is why he ended his life.”

Wham, it has been said, but the hall gets a fright. What proof that man received, with man and horse. It is wonderful. This is what you call psychometry. The people sympathize with him. They want to see this man and he seems paralysed. Now that she has stopped, the woman expects him to thank her and the leader. However, he stands up and goes towards her. She receives him smiling. It does not happen so often, because the people must remain seated. She kindly allows it; it is worthwhile. He goes towards the stage. There is severe tension in the hall. The woman looks at him, the man had wanted to say something, but she is just ahead of him.

“Come to see me tomorrow, dear friend, I will probably have another message for you.”

She nods at him lovingly, but then his mouth opens and while he positions himself so that he can talk to the hall and to the woman he says:

“I was never here before. I am here for the first time. However, when my father died yesterday after suffering for a long time, I thought that the spiritualists could tell me something about his death. But what do I hear here? I am called Piet and not Bernard.”

The people in the hall stand up. The woman becomes bright red. She is furious. The man calmly says: “My father was a plumber, lady, and not a suicide. Dirty liar! Gossip!”

And to the people in the hall: “You are all dopes. Do not let yourself be cheated by this woman. It is mocking God, dirty deception!”

He wants to say more, but the psychometrist shouts him out and calls:

“Out of the hall, bastard. Out of the hall, rotter. Do you want to check-mate me? Get out!”

The man turns round and quietly leaves. He will never come back here. A hundred people leave with him, they have had enough of it now. They think he is brave, because most people do not dare to say anything. The woman has to explain herself and makes up an excuse, but this is not accepted anyway. A dozen people remain seated, but the pleasure has gone.

These are your psychometrists, the spiritualist mediums. Amongst them, there are a few good ones, that means, they also sense, but are more careful. They do not give themselves, and afraid as they are that people will catch them out with their faults. This one staked her all on one throw and lost.

A suicide is attached to his own body, is not capable of returning to the earth, but for these mediums everything is possible. Soon we will also come across these laws and I will tell you more about them.

Amongst these people there are good and bad, but try examining them, you will not have one left. Yet, on such an evening there is a possibility of coming into contact with our world, but then only as a result of spiritual inspiration. However, who can surrender completely? Which one of all these mediums is passive? Now there may not be any thoughts in the medium, thinking yourself is like the lead of your dog. They attach themselves to their own life and now we are not capable of giving them any thoughts. Those mediums live in the third grade of the inner life, can also receive writing, and are open to painting and drawing, but his side must be able to work, be able to achieve something, otherwise we will not consider it. And because all these people search themselves anyway, there are so few good ones to be found amongst them and you experience such nonsense. Scandalous gossip is passed off as spiritual wisdom.

These are people that want to be something and now violate the spiritual gifts. One in thousands of these people can be reached, and the rest cannot be released from themselves. You now live in a spiritual maze. Every honest spiritualist knows it. All of them have had to pay their spiritual toll. Not one person escapes this. Strokes of luck are rarities, because now the gifts must speak, with this sensing they are not ready for this work. If they get hold of a photograph of their own grade of life, which they search for, it is sometimes possible that they sense a name or event. Almost all of them evade reality. They seek contact, but that is not clairvoyance, it is only a bit of sensing. Your dog and cat can do that as well, but it remains dangerous. For our world, it is conscious deception! Few people experience spiritual contact in the correct way. The medium has to carry out this work lives in the fourth grade of the inner life and is in our hands. What you now experience is imitation. These

mediums are rare, because the Other Side has this instrument in its hands and it has to accomplish a very different task. Nevertheless, it is possible, other mediums have been able to help thousands of people in this way and do an incredible amount of good, but for them spiritual proof was pouring down.

Then we put right what charlatans distort. These mediumistic charlatans, the mediumistic flies in this area, are like poisonous insects. Their sting is contagious. Hold your own light out to them and they will fly to it, because their sight is used to the darkness. They shrivel before your eyes or they bite you out of the hall. You are now faced with the spiritual poison, with the underworld of spiritualism, as a result of which you have to accept your own desecration. Do not give them this opportunity.

We know that God can give you the gifts. It is also clear that one person is further than the other, is just ahead of you and possesses the gifts. The other grade of life cannot be reached. And there is no other meaning.

These people suck themselves full from Christ. They kneel and pray, speak about God being love, but they themselves belong to the hells. Is it not dreadful that such types are allowed to go on the sacred stage? The spiritualists are guilty of muddying our life, Christ and your own consciousness. They play with life and death and put something in front of their people or walk away. Let them walk away, but do not lower yourself. After this life, you will be faced with all your self-created misery. It is frightening what they experience, animal-like carry-on, which is broken down by the enemies of spiritualism. Is it any wonder that people declare you stupid? Let the masses know that a medium is something special. Do not destroy the good by letting the cheats perform. Embrace the good; it is only then that something can be achieved. Now it is a manure heap. You draw all the evil to yourself and you go home sullied.

It is remarkable that precisely those people are mediums who want nothing to do with it. These souls do not search for the gifts; these treasures came to them under their own power, because anyone who searches closes himself off to the gifts. You will soon learn how these people experience contact, because we will now follow the real gift of clairvoyance and then you will also get to know the master on this side. One thought of your own and you will stand alone, because we want to serve and now you serve yourself. And all these charlatans do nothing else but that! If you think, you are serving yourself. And the charlatans do nothing else but that!

Spiritual clairvoyance

We will now go on to spiritual clairvoyance, the famous sixth sense, which is spoken and written about so much and yet, of which so little is known about on earth. How does it work, how do people experience the sixth sense? When the medium has a task to carry out for our world, the astral master can elevate this inner life into his own life and this supernatural unity is achieved. Under the own power the sixth sense or spiritual clairvoyance cannot be experienced, yet, great deals of people think that they possess this gift themselves. I will show you that this is not possible.

Anyone who is sensitive can see under his own power, but never penetrates astral clairvoyance, because this gift belongs to our life. This clairvoyance can be spiritual and even cosmic, of which the latter is the highest that a medium can achieve. Only a few people are capable of it, because this gift is only applied by exception. In this state, the clairvoyant completely dissolves into what must be seen. However, anyone who thinks that he can think or act under his own power breaks the spiritual contact and stands alone.

Because a spirit of life can only experience this gift, the medium can clearly feel whether he is busy himself or that the Other Side is influencing. Anyone who claims to be in contact also knows how the phenomena come and can now act as if the Other Side called him. This wanting to see for yourself takes you to the conscious tuning in and, as a result of what I told you about it, you know that you call a halt to your own self because of this, so that you must accept your powerlessness. However, all your male and female seers who now interfere with the future can be assured that not one spirit is capable of assisting them in their bungling, because a spirit of the light does not want to see itself muddled. That is prevented from happening by our world. We watch over this gift, or we will destroy our own obtained possession and serve the darkness.

If the medium thinks that he can experience this gift for himself, the master immediately withdraws.

Clairvoyance can be experienced consciously and unconsciously. Only the conscious medium serves for our life, the unconscious clairvoyance is actually received by spiritual inspiration. It is therefore possible that you can experience this gift and yet do not know that mediumistic sensitivity is within you. Yes, you can experience it, even if you do not know anything about this side. For this world, now of all times, there is contact, because the earthly conscious is completely disengaged. This influence is different to conscious clairvoyance, but sometimes of an incredible power and infallibility, which

the conscious medium cannot even experience. We will soon come across that and then it will be clear to you.

Spiritual clairvoyance is seeing outside your own conscious, seeing in spirit, in our life. It is the conscious experiencing of images, which are given to you as a seer, for the people who come to you. The unconscious person does not know that the images are given, yet, sometimes he does. That has to do with the personality and the attunement of the inner life and the sensitivity with relation to our life. These mediums live in the third and fourth grade of life and are suitable for receiving spiritual messages.

The male or female seer tunes into our life and now receives spiritual messages. However, this grade of feeling usually possesses other gifts. We can work through this life in different ways. Usually we give messages from your deceased by means of the medium and bridge the gulf between life and death in this way, so that you as a human being experience spiritual contact by means of the medium. Now you speak by means of the medium with your loved ones. The master on this side passes on the messages and the medium passes them onto you. Your loved ones know how you are, they can follow you in everything from our life, so that you must bow your head for their love and wisdom, because through it they record proof of the continuance of life. The master is one with the medium from feeling to feeling and that unity must be kept or, disturbances would occur. Those disturbances are in the hands of the medium.

What you can now receive is wonderful, and the spiritual messages are sacred. Millions of people have been able to experience their spiritual love in this way and were grateful to God for the possession obtained.

These mediums carried out wonderful work and if they could keep the sixth sense, they would experience the spheres of light. The third grade can collapse, that is no longer possible for the fourth grade. A third grade medium falls because his own longings come forward, as a result of which this life consciously disengages itself. The Other Side tries to help suffering mankind by this gift and tries by this to restore the spiritual balance of the people left behind.

We do not give you any advice whether you should move to another home, we have nothing to do with that. Yet numerous mediums have spiritually murdered themselves by their seeing and their behaviour and they lost their gifts. We have discarded the earthly and we cannot return to your worries. We only treat spiritual problems and material misery that is felt and experienced physically. As a result of our unity, we want to go upwards and not represent this pure gift in a downward way.

Every medium in this grade knows that the astral master does not open himself to the material life, because the master would destroy himself as a

result of this. The medium has nothing to say. We always demand complete surrender and the total effort of the earthly personality.

Our life demands that we also experience the spiritual grades of clairvoyance and not the material. Because of this, we sully our consciousness and that is not the intention. I keep coming back to this, because numerous mediums have disengaged themselves and have not understood why they could no longer see. I want to show this, because spiritual clairvoyance is a divine gift.

It is as a result of this that not one charlatan can receive a spiritual message for you. The charlatan is immediately in conflict with the astral laws and must accept his powerlessness. If he still wants to see, you will experience what I explained to you and it will become chaos. These people close themselves off to the higher life, because every material action takes both them and their gifts to the darkness. I now do not need to explain to you that we have the gifts in our hands, because all these laws speak for themselves. We want to serve through spiritual clairvoyance and not make a game of all this sacredness; otherwise, we will also be rapped over the knuckles.

If the medium cannot listen, the master withdraws, but then numerous dark elements come forward and indulge by means of the medium. Sooner or later, he can now establish for himself that the clairvoyance no longer has an astral meaning. They now experience evil or sensation.

When the spiritual messages are received wrongly, that is not our fault. Now the medium must look for the fault in himself; then disturbances come and the attunement is wrong. A spiritual master cannot make any mistakes, because reality lives around and in his own conscious. He sees and passes on what he sees to the medium. If the perception and attunement of the medium are weakened for a moment, the inner life comes into consciousness into working and acting, and that influences the spiritual message.

Mediums must therefore not think that the Other Side gives wrong messages. At that same moment, the medium himself is busy. If you experience this through a medium, you would be better to wait a moment until the instrument has regained his own certainty and we come back to you under spiritual power. It is only then that there is a question of infallibility.

At the place of the solar plexus, this unity is also achieved, because we work consciously on the medium. Now the master impresses the image on the medium. This consciousness takes over, and look, the spiritual gift is now working. The clairvoyance attracts the clairaudience and the medium is capable of hearing what the master has to say. Now the medium sees the master and they have reached spiritual unity. Spiritual wonders can now be experienced. At the moment, that the seer sees, he loses his own conscious and dissolves into what he is given.

The moments when the medium hears speaking outside of himself; the astral master is not in the medium, but he has condensed himself in the aura of this instrument. This speaking is different than the word spoken from inside, which the medium does not hear outside himself but hears in himself and is also somewhat dangerous, because this speaking goes through his inner life and the man hears himself.

Numerous mediums have succumbed because of it. They could no longer distinguish the spiritual voice from their own and gave an answer themselves. Only the fourth grade can be conquered. The mediums belonging to that can be reached in numerous ways. The third grade of the inner life already goes to pieces and is completely disengaged. Once the medium has heard the voice of his master, he can then distinguish this one from millions of others because this voice vibrates in his own life and consciousness. The medium is touched by the concentration of his master. This being touched can be felt by the medium and is only possible by means of the mediumistic sensitivity.

The master can now write, use the hands of the medium, as a means of clairvoyance and clairaudience have an influence for the contact or as a result of sudden domination elevate the instrument into his life, at least if the medium is open. If this is not the case, then he is closed off again. When the medium has to see, we do that by disengaging the own feelings and thoughts as fast as lightning. Suddenly we elevate the inner life of the medium into our life, impress our knowledge on the own inner life and he can now pass on the word received. At that moment, the medium is no longer conscious of himself; he is one hundred percent dissolved into the life of his master and he experiences spiritual clairvoyance. Now the clairvoyance is infallible and there are no disturbances. Both lives are now one in feeling.

The inner life therefore plays a large part in all the spiritual gifts and that is in your hands, as a human being. The gift lives in the universe and is in our hands. Under their own power, no one penetrates the astral laws, and your earthly conscious calls you to a halt. The clairvoyant medium comes to us and we to him, upon which the spiritual unity is experienced. The seer in the fourth grade is not capable of seeing under his own power either. The fifth grade could do this, but that cannot be experienced from the earth or the master of this side would have a great task to accomplish for the earth. If that is the case, even the seventh grade can be experienced, but that is part of supernatural seeing and is also cosmically deep.

A dark spirit has nothing to tell you. He must first awaken for these conscious grades, and, because of this, he cannot pass anything on to the medium. This is also the halt for the darkness, so that every medium can sense whether the obtained possession has spiritual meaning, which is the own

check. If the medium tunes into that mentality, the astral serving is then already made impossible. The medium usually thinks that he is now in contact with his master anyway, but then the darkness is dominant and he feels himself in this. That will soon be clear to you, because I will explain all of this. The inner life of the medium calls the astral master to a halt, the master cannot come above this and continually has to consider this. If the medium now asks for proof, which lies above his own capabilities, then the master cannot give him this, because the own conscious refuses to accept. These are the laws for spiritual clairvoyance and we have to take them into account, otherwise, we would lose our contact.

In order to pass on spiritual messages and to cure illnesses, the master of this side does not need cosmic clairvoyance. If the seer must see cosmically, the master connects him directly with the astral laws. That is infinitely much higher than experiencing the material and astral thoughts, because it is only thanks to this gift that the medium reaches cosmic seeing. This grade of clairvoyance attunes itself to the Great Wings. The Great Wings can be experienced outside the own organism and in the material body, but the disembodiment is above the inner experience. That grade dominates everything. The inner seeing is aimed at conscious attunement from the earth. The highest seeing takes place outside the organism and for this purpose the medium has to disembody. This gift of seeing also needs a separate development and is developed by the psychic and physical trance, for which a long time is needed, because the medium, just as in ancient Egypt, experiences all the laws in the universe consciously. The very greatest on earth were able to experience this tremendous clairvoyance. Sometimes centuries passed without this happening. Moreover, these mediums have something to tell you and are all individuals in the occult area.

The seer for spiritual messages and healing now consciously conquers his own sleep, because he goes through clairvoyance, also through the material sleep, but now consciously.

He is and therefore remains awake. We have to conquer those grades and laws, otherwise, an instrument could never be released from this own thoughts and feelings and there would be no more question of clairvoyance. In that short moment, those ten seconds, that the medium receives a message, the instrument experiences numerous astral laws, which can only be achieved by an astral master. You can now see it: under his own power a human being will never make it through this, those laws have to be experienced anyway, whether consciously or unconsciously.

The master takes the medium through the sleep to the spiritual awakening, and then the establishment of their unity follows. This must be achieved, or the medium will never reach this height. It is only then that sensitivity

speaks, and nothing can be experienced outside this emotional power. The seer in the third grade is still not able to see behind the shroud. Only the fourth grade can do that. The third grade receives by means of this, but the fourth grade experiences, and this spiritual difference is enormous. The third grade cannot tell you anything about experiencing. This grade does not know the laws, even if those laws are experienced by the inner life. This experience is still unconscious for the instrument.

The fourth grade experiences the occult laws consciously and thereby receives the cosmic knowledge. This grade sees behind the laws of life and death and can master them, as a result of which the own conscious changes. On the other hand, the third grade instrument is not capable of seeing anything of the life behind the shroud under his own power, because the inner life does not possess this sensitivity. The fourth grade as a medium awakens, and the third grade can only experience what the master passes on. However, he remains himself. These mediums do not change. The inner life experiences something that belongs to the master and which is his own consciousness. The medium of the fourth grade can master this consciousness!

You feel how amazingly the spiritual gifts affect the inner life. One calls you to a halt, the other brings you even further and higher, there is feeling present in you and the master makes use of this feeling. It is the Great Wings that can give you cosmic conscious. The clairvoyant feeling is and will remain seeing through astral influence connected to the earth. The cosmic seeing is experienced! The medium in the third grade does not become separated from the earth. The medium of the Great Wings must become separated; it is only then that the master can connect the instrument with the occult laws. You can see from the medium whether he has let go of his own conscious. The inner thoughts and feelings are attached to this seeing. Then the material light in his eyes becomes hazy and has turned inwards. We call that the conscious trance, which the medium can only experience through his master. It must therefore be clear to you that a medium cannot obtain this height in a short time. Development is necessary for this. It is the melting together of two souls into one state.

The Oriental also learns to see, and can see well, and clearly, if the feeling is present in him, if it is not, then he is also powerless. The first grades of feeling are not even admitted to the Temples. The high priest already gauge the inner life of the medium beforehand and it is only then that the priest is allowed admission. The mediums of the East come so far as a result of their study, but they never exceed their own inner life and this is the halt for the East.

These mediums learn to divide themselves, both psychically and physically, and are completely released from both systems. The inner life is devel-

oped and then they experience the gifts, which can obtain a spiritual grade because of material clairvoyance. However, there are also a few good ones living amongst them, the rest are not released from themselves.

Only an initiate and the conscious spiritual yogi can master the cosmic clairvoyance to the limit of their own possession. There is only one saint who can release himself from all material and spiritual systems and then enters his trance outside his own life, in order to see in the universe. He searches for the absolute, the visible and invisible God, as I already told you, in order to spiritually enrich himself and the other life of God. The initiate follows that, can experience the highest in it, and goes further than the yogi, because he has tuned himself consciously to the physical. Yet, both lives follow one path. Now it is possible for them to receive spiritual wisdom. If an initiate wishes to receive the very highest, then he must accept astral help and he also serves our existence. If the man does not want that, he will never rise above the fourth grade and that is the halt for him, because not one being of the earth can enter a higher grade in the spirit. The life of the earth must first undergo purification, even if the man does not make one mistake during his material life.

If he is capable of accepting astral help, then the fifth, sixth and seventh sphere await him, the masters from the highest heavens, elevate him into their awe-inspiring consciousness. Many initiates tried to experience that height, but did not become separated from their consciousness. One or two people accepted the master from those heavens and brought divine consciousness to the earth. They thought that they could now see God as Father and Mother, but it was a cosmic master, who represented God. He spoke to these lives during their disembodiment and the souls took that wisdom to the earth in order to give it to their pupils. An initiate has never been capable of talking to God, yet many people think that this is the case, from this we can also see the unconscious of their experience. They do not know where they have entered; their mastery is wonderful, but God is infinite! Many people have succumbed. They went too far and then did not return or, upon their return to earth, they had gone completely mad. It is therefore possible that an initiate receives astral help; it is only then that he can experience the infinite cosmos, because under his own power, this saint does not exceed the third sphere, and yet he thinks that he has seen God.

We know their grades of consciousness, because we locked ourselves up in their lives and experienced travelling into the astral universe with them. Few initiates and spiritual yogis surrender themselves. They want nothing to do with the occult laws, even if they have to follow these laws themselves. What they wish to possess must be able to take place within their own power, or it will have no meaning for them. They want to possess this wisdom at their

own expense. They devote everything to it.

There are also numerous people on earth who experience spiritual clairvoyance, yet, do not possess any gifts. They do not really know what is happening when they suddenly start to see. They are the ignorant and yet sensitive of spirit. The inner life connects them with the astral laws, or it will not be possible, of course. Now the Other Side suddenly influences and the spiritual connection is achieved. This unity usually serves to protect these people from something, a warning, for example, which is achieved by a family member, the guardian angel of the earthly being.

That happens a great deal. You can even be reached in your sleep, but then you will have to dream what people want to give you. These are clairvoyant dreams and they can only be given to you. This clairvoyance awakens you up and can be received between the third and fourth grade of sleep. This is half-waking going to sleep. If you go to sleep normally, then you pass the threshold of the third grade into the fourth. However, there is nothing more to be dreamt here, because here the organism cannot receive this inspiration, because inspiration is influence and you are disengaged. Soul and body must therefore be in harmony with the dream received and this is, as I say, the half-waking conscious sleep. While waking up you now know what you have dreamt. In the fourth grade of sleep there is no more experiencing, this has been disengaged by sleep. Anyone who therefore sleeps very deeply, which means the normal sleep for the fourth grade, cannot receive any spiritual dreams. You see again, how everything has to do with each other and how one cannot escape the other. It also tells you that the soul is still awake during this sleep. If the soul has gone to sleep, which is the fourth grade, then you cannot get to experience any dreams, because your inner life has then gone to sleep. We influence those characteristics of you, which are sensitive to the dream, and now you can easily take over our knowledge. There are characteristics that still lack this sensitivity, therefore as all the other characteristics still have to awaken for the spiritual sensitivity, they are not capable of being able to receive. The sensitive personality is capable of dreaming, the other grades living under it close themselves off to this clairvoyant dream and cannot be reached.

The imposed dream is therefore given to you by the astral personality. You receive the spiritually conscious inspiration while sleeping. However, you yourself are unconscious.

The medium in the third and fourth grade experiences exactly the same process, but is consciously serving. You are unconscious in this state and in sleep, but the medium is conscious and yet unconscious in experiencing what must be seen. In other words: you are disengaged and both materially and spiritually, the medium is engaged and can receive consciously, but there is

still no difference in the receiving. The wisdom comes to you from our life.

Is it any wonder that the psychometrists go to pieces up against this? They cannot experience these laws under their own power. They talk nonsense, sully the gifts and they do not wish to destroy their reputation, for which they have gone to such effort and trouble! You can therefore immediately establish it from the word or vision given.

Many clairvoyants think that an image belongs to our life when they have just wrapped it up. However, these are just their own thoughts. Our life is like your own life: simple, if you just know the laws. We do not make the vision incomprehensible for you. We always try to pass on our knowledge clearly and understandably in pictures and writing, otherwise, it would not have any meaning for your life. When a seer has to see, believe us, then the image does not receive any depth and the medium can immediately connect you with what was received. If the medium starts to search and has no answer himself for what was seen, if the image is given to you haltingly and feebly, then just put it aside, they are no more than own thoughts. Because the conscious of the sensitive being is inexhaustible in this. However, the seeing is neither here nor there! Own thoughts are given to you as spiritual messages; nevertheless, they have nothing to do with spiritual seeing.

Numerous mediums make their own fantasy out of the image received. However, this can just happen once, because the master immediately intervenes and the mediumship stops irrevocably. Did you think that we would still carry on and help with making chaos of your life? Or did you think that we showed feeble images, which have nothing to do with your own life, to the mediums, which are given to you just like that from the empty nothingness? Those visions are also nonsense from the uninitiated, the true medium describes the shapes to you and passes on names, so that you can orientate yourself according to your own wisdom. Now Bernard is not called Piet. It is Piet who gives to you what the medium must receive and then you are also connected to that personality.

When a medium searches, just as many clairvoyants do, and have to do, because they do not possess any contact, declare him immediately as immature; it is the twaddle of a searching soul, who wants to be something on this path, where only we are capable of giving you everything which we may give you.

A vision can have material, spiritual and cosmic meaning, as soon as the medium is suitable for passing onto you what he sees. The rest also see for themselves! The rest want to see, but are consciously cheating, because you cannot check this seeing. I repeat, if a medium sees for you, everything must make sense; it must not and may not be searching, because then the inner life is tuned into the own fantasies! People now tell you nonsense! As a result

of this childish nonsense numerous adults ran for it and remained running for the rest of their lives, since they were so elevated by this so-called message into megalomania. They want that themselves, they really want to be more than they possess in feeling and therefore just prefer to refuse to check the false message. The Other Side has said it. However, everything is bad nonsense. But try taking it away from them?

I already noticed that when the Other Side touches you on earth, it usually happens through your loved ones on this side. They now come to you with the aim of helping you. That is possible as a result of sudden domination, but then you may not know anything about all these laws, at least not be consciously attuned to our life, because then you cannot be reached. They can pass something on to you infallibly because of unconscious clairvoyance and the accompanying clairsuence. You see and hear at the same time, or use is made of your inner hearing and then the gift of clairvoyance is not even necessary. Here is the example.

A captain is on the open seas and has lost his course in a storm, and he no longer knows what to do, because he cannot find his direction. The usual means have therefore been disengaged. He and his boat will sink if no help or change comes. This man suddenly hears the voice of his deceased father next to him who warns him from his own life. The captain follows his orders and look: he can soon find his direction. If he had not followed these orders, then the ship would have hit the rocks and been smashed to pieces. Now he could prevent it. From that moment, he was convinced of life after death. This spiritual encounter did more than thousands of books could do. This is the own experiencing of the occult laws, the gift for clairsuence. Nevertheless, the man was sensitive to it, otherwise, he could not have received these messages and the storm would have meant his end. However, if this has to be his end, then the father would also have been powerless and his help would not even have been necessary. Now the father could intervene. Yet, the captain was not interested in spiritual gifts. He did not know that that sensitivity lived in him. This hearing happens outside the own life, but is achieved by material intuition. Because every human being is mediumistic!

Another seaman experiences the spiritual laws even deeper. His wife has become seriously ill during his leave. However, he sees that her situation changes for the better, so that he can leave, now that his company needs him urgently. He would prefer to stay at home until his wife is completely recovered, but that is not possible, he must set out to sea. These people have built up a wonderful bond; they understand and love each other. When the man had left, he received a message that the illness had become worse, but that she was getting every help. Before he left, he had agreed with the doctor treating her that he would warn him, in whatever way. One telegram fol-

lowed another. He is extremely sorry that he left. However, his sense of duty won from the love for wife and children, but because of this he is now in a terrible situation. A few days later, he receives a telegram that the doctor is giving up all hope and that he must consider this. What happens?

He is lying in his cabin, quietly thinking, however, his heart is pounding from tension and sorrow. He has completely given up. Suddenly, he sees his wife, she is in white and with her he sees another apparition. His wife smiles and at the same time says:

“Do not worry, dear, the doctors have given up on me, but I will get better. Father is here! Keep well and stay calm.”

He thinks that he is just imagining things, but he saw it, didn't he? He also has the feeling that he must wait for a while and peace will enter him. He ponders that it is a spirit apparition that he saw, but he does not completely doubt it. He continues to believe that it is a great miracle, which he was allowed to experience. He races to his comrades and says:

“She will get better, lads, it was my wife who came to tell me. Do not laugh or I will throw you overboard.”

The people see a great change in him and accept it. He sends a telegram and says to the doctor: “My wife will get better. Treat her well, give her everything she needs.”

The doctor does not understand a thing about it. Actually, she should already have been dead, but she is still alive. *The woman will get better!*

This is spiritual clairvoyance with the accompanying splitting of the personality as a power of thought, which comes from the patient, but which comes to power through the help of her deceased father and reaches development since her father elevates her into the occult laws. The woman manifested herself by the power of her father. This is the general dissolving of the earthly personality, which can only take place if the body is in the fourth grade of sleep. This patient had gone into a deep sleep and now experienced no obstruction from her own material laws, since the body lay sick. Now the father could take away her own power, build up a dense personality from it and suddenly show it to the captain by material clairvoyance. This showing happened so quickly, because the father had to prevent every disturbance, if he wanted to let his son-in-law see the image.

When the captain returned home he asked his wife what she had actually experienced, she replied that she had dreamt the whole incident. How can it be, the captain says. However, this power and force, the splitting of the personality, took place by the conscious knowledge of the personality on this side, their guardian angel. This, therefore, happened outside the knowledge and consciousness of the woman and was obtained by the experience of those on the Other Side. They were both grateful for this.

Numerous laws reached one state as a result of this. He heard his wife clearly say: "Do not worry, dear, the doctors have given up on me, but I will get better." Her father spoke these words through her own life. He concentrated on them and she spoke them for him through her shadow. Both people were sensitive, but by means of the terrible sorrow and their great love and the father was able to achieve this. In other circumstances, their personality would already call him to a halt. The patient herself knew nothing about getting better, she could not know, but the Other Side knew that. Many facts tell you that everything is actually possible and it is indeed the case, if you as a human being can be elevated into the astral laws.

This is spiritual clairvoyance, which elevates the clairauidience. It can be achieved by means of the inner life of the human being, because the born clairvoyance is present in every human being. And that power can suddenly get spiritual meaning, which only love has the power to do! Because of this pure love all material disturbances were disengaged and the father could conquer. Every soul, in the possession of love, can be reached by this. The rough conscious cannot be separated because, as I told you, the lower conscious has closed itself off to the higher. If the captain, or his wife, had been a bad person, then it would not have been possible for us to do anything for them. You see God gives you, as a human being everything. He can send His guardian angels to you. However, you must be prepared to receive this help, otherwise, it will not be possible.

The seeing and hearing of the captain took place around his own conscious. His day-conscious self was completely disengaged during the seeing and hearing. If this man, although conscious of the spiritual gifts, had been undeveloped, then the father could not have reached him either, because he would have thought for himself then.

Another captain has to sail away and suddenly feels fear. He wants to shake this fear off, but he does not manage to. He now experiences the astral influence, which Betje experienced through her mother. He wants to go anyway. Suddenly he feels himself becoming ill and abandons his trip. Now he feels that it is not an ordinary fear. At night such a terrible storm arises that numerous ships, also his, are wrecked. He would also have perished, but the feelings given to him protected him against destruction. He has never been able to forget it.

This protection is directly sensing. This takes place as in the case of psychometry. The man is now a feeling medium by means of the Other Side. He was protected by his guardian angel, his mother. We can let you experience these laws when it is possible. The other captain, who sailed in his place, did not come back.

A boat is lying ready to sail the oceans. There is one man on board who

knows that he will not return. He has dreamt that the ship with all the people on board will perish. During his dream, he saw his father. The father told him in his dream: "Willem, the boat will perish. Now do what you want yourself!"

Willem thinks it over. He has had enough of life. He speaks to his daughter about it. The daughter says: "It is up to you, father." Willem records this prediction. The boat sails off and perishes.

Should both these people have warned the rest? Should he have warned the company before the boat sailed? People would not have accepted Willem. Mankind is not yet that advanced. It would mean chaos for the daily routine. However, Willem entered our life. Willem could have lived, but Willem was allowed to die. Nevertheless, he longed to make the leap beyond his 'coffin'.

These dreams were received clairvoyantly. In your sleep, we speak to your own conscious or we simply impress this knowledge upon you.

The male and female seers who have come into contact with our life, experience the occult laws as a result of this gift. Now there are numerous female seers who strive beyond the clairvoyant, they see more sharply than the male seer does, because the mother is the closest to nature and which has given her maternal life. She possesses this sensitivity for the spiritual gifts, for the direct earthly creation in art, this feeling works as an obstruction and she cannot become separated from it, so that she cannot match the man. There are no female Michel Angelos living on earth, because that is not possible. The maternal body keeps the soul tied to the earthly and material laws. I already told you that.

For mediumship, the mother can reach great heights. Her material sensitivity is the born instinct and that feeling attunes to the inner consciousness.

The mother represents the highest art in the universe by means of bearing a child, she creates; and creation is art. The artist has to attune himself to the art and try to reach the highest inspiration, because it is only then that he can achieve the full hundred percent. He creates the feeling for himself. For the mother it is now precisely the other way round. She must be able to separate herself from her born intuition, if she wants to create art outside of herself, which just a few women can do. Most women never become separated from the born sensitivity and must accept their powerlessness for art. The man does not know this obstruction. He can create separately from himself.

No female masters live on earth. The mother succumbs under this inspiration and murders her own material system.

If you feel this, then you will understand that the organism calls the inner life to a halt. However, on the other hand, the mother is also called to experience spiritual gifts. Yet, the mother also cannot receive what the seer is able to experience, because the maternal body keeps the soul tied hand and foot

and she can never possess the Great Wings. She does not exceed her own physical thinking. One takes her upwards, the other holds her trapped and says: This far and no further. The mother has received the highest from God and thereby everything sinks into nothing!

The mother experiences the divine creation. As a man, we miss creation, but you see that body and soul represent laws which people on earth still know nothing about.

Science still has to awaken to this. Spiritual wisdom is ahead of the science of the earth by thousands of centuries. You will therefore never see a woman gifted with the Great Wings, because she as a mother cannot experience this wonderful inspiration, because the body calls her to a halt.

I once told you that no one exceeds the fourth grade of the inner life without the help of a cosmically conscious. You can accept that this is extraordinary, even the apostles could not achieve that height. Christ did not take His disciples into the spiritual gifts, but into His own life. Christ knew that He could not give them what must be achieved through the cosmic self. None of the apostles possessed that sensitivity, even if they were sensitive instruments. Paul and John were direct mediums and later, after their Master passed away, in the hands of the angels, astral masters, who brought their wisdom from our life, which could be given by means of the psychic trance of Paul and the clairvoyant seeing of the other people. (I mention Paul with the apostles, the twelve disciples, even if he experienced a very different time.)

While they were together with their Master, they did not need to act the medium. It was only after Christ had passed away that the spiritual gifts revealed themselves to the apostles. The masters on this side elevated all of them into the spiritual consciousness. They could not even deal with the cosmic consciousness. Yet, they received messages from the seventh sphere, because the masters were also capable of entering into contact with higher regions. Peter and the other apostles first had to awaken for the mediumistic gifts; they could not even be reached. Paul and John could not have forgotten themselves, the cock did not crow for them. They were spiritually conscious. The fire of their Master lived in them, and they could not fall. Christ lived in them! Peter still had to master this feeling and consciousness. Christ knew him and could say: "Before the cock crows you will betray Me three times." This could not happen to the others.

Peter would first experience misery before he could begin the task, which Christ had appointed him. That task was placed on his shoulders and would be in harmony with his own consciousness. However, all of them devoted their own lives to Christ.

One saw, the other apostle was clairaudient, yet others possessed the psychic trance and disembodied for a short time. However, the apostles did not

know that the human being, who had died on earth and now lived in the Spheres of Light as an angel, spoke to them. They still thought that Christ was with them. It only got through to them much later that God's messengers had come to them in order to continue the great work of their Master.

A few apostles were great mediums and lived in the fourth grade of the inner life and could experience the spiritual gifts, the others were not ready for this. However, Christ told them that they would not be alone. When they were together and had to make decisions, they heard voices. There was speaking outside of their lives and the direct voice manifested itself to them. The angels from the heavens had condensed their voices and reached direct contact with the Apostles so that they did not need to doubt. The great work that would be carried out by them brought them into this state, but they were not alone in this. The spiritual word, which was spoken and that they could clearly understand, was the sacred inspiring word for them, to which they could devote their lives. Now they went to their death for their Master.

The voices from the Other Side were half-materially condensed. When we will later follow the physical gifts, I will explain all these laws and possibilities. The apostles therefore also experienced the psychic and the physical laws, which are still applied by our side and as a result of which thousands of people on earth are convinced of an eternal life after death. However, they did not exceed their own inner lives either and had to accept what was given to them from this side. They also, as Disciples of Christ, were faced with great problems, which were conquered by the masters.

All the apostles could heal and were seers in their own grade of life. Paul experienced the psychic trance and the Great Wings, and he alone was suitable for it. The others could not be separated from their organism. Since they were sensitive the Other Side could elevate them into the astral life, but they could not exceed their conscious either. The apostles also had to accept these laws for the material and inner life.

Mediums experience nothing else in their own time. They are also faced with these laws and can receive spiritual food according to the sensitivity, which is in them. For the apostles they were divine miracles. However, for your mediums they were spiritual truths from life after death. The apostles did not understand the actual laws because of this. They still had to awaken to this, and mankind was not yet that far advanced. Our mediums in this state are completely conscious from where all the wisdom comes. The apostles had no knowledge of it and could not have dealt with it either. Yet, these simple people served. Christ made them fishermen over the people. And the masters on this side have not done any differently for centuries. Our mediums also serve mankind!

The mediums in our hands now receive the highest that was ever given by

us to the earth. Not even ancient Egypt was able to experience this height. And precisely the illiterate are suitable for this task, because the earthly conscious thinks for itself and cannot be separated from this conscious feeling and thinking. The apostles were completely empty, had no possession of their own and our mediums experience the same attunement. The Great Winged One from ancient Egypt could not read or write. This life was not materially contaminated in anything and the masters from our life could therefore manipulate it. He surrendered completely, spiritually and materially. Our great mediums are also inwardly empty, have remained uncontaminated by every material influence. It is only now that spiritual miracles can be brought to earth. Anyone who possesses too much of himself cannot be opened and can therefore not be reached! As a result of this, the masters on this side could continue the work of Christ, and the spiritual gifts were revealed to the apostles, which is also the same law for our mediums. The inner child can receive, the human adult conscious thinks for itself. Our mediums consciously return to the earth and then the wisdom experienced by them is recorded and passed on to mankind. The apostles were not able to receive this wealth, despite the fact that they also recorded their experiences, so that their feeling and spiritual contact has been preserved for mankind. The apostles received their higher conscious through Christ, our mediums through the angels from this side and ancient Egypt likewise. Those masters also still have the development in their hands. They also serve Christ now!

The astral laws speak, the wisdom from this side cannot be bettered, and the very last now comes to earth because the Age of Christ is beginning. Yet, people on earth say that mankind has not progressed for centuries, but have gone backwards. In the book "My Revelations to the Peoples of the Earth", given to humanity by this instrument, this development is explained to you. The work deals with your own century and will give you a view of the future, it will also give you prophets like before, because the age of Christ has started. A few years ago, all of this would not have been possible. Then our mediums were put on funeral pyres and burnt alive. However, now the Other Side can speak. My concern was to show you that the apostles were also simple mediums and that they could not exceed their own grade of life. They experienced the highest that was given by their Master to mankind. The priests from ancient Egypt brought the highest to the earth and were born for their task. Our mediums experience nothing different. Only a few instruments can serve for this great work, or the masters would launch a psychological war, but this can now be prevented. The apostles could be recognized by their serving and their task. They left behind on earth what was given to them by Christ and the angels. The Great Winged One from ancient Egypt also gave himself and brought worldly wisdom and cosmic mysticism

to earth. Our mediums for this work give you the highest for your own century, which you as a person can experience and read outside these laws. It comes from life after death. Or did you think that what is now recorded comes from the medium's own brain?

It must now be clear to you that not thousands of mediums can serve for this task. Christ did not need a hundred apostles in order to continue the sacred evangelism. Ancient Egypt also knew only a few great people, or the truth would be fragmented. That was prevented from happening by Christ, by ancient Egypt and the masters on this side. Despite this, everyone will become an evangelist one day, because every soul must experience and accept the life of Christ; however, outside of Christ the Spheres of Light cannot be reached!

The apostles received their wisdom from the highest heavens. They were initiates by the masters, the priest from ancient Egypt by their high priests and our mediums by their own masters. However, everything comes from one source and serves to awaken mankind. All those children of God were able to serve, had to give themselves completely for this. Not one own thought was tolerated, or they would completely disengage themselves. The apostles experienced that and got their fingers rapped. The mediums from ancient Egypt likewise, they became a prey for the wild animals. Our mediums are now released and stand on their own two feet, but cannot move any further. The masters on this side, who have this task in their hands, do not let themselves be mocked. They know that Christ came to the earth for divine wisdom. He devoted His own life to mankind. Every medium that has a task to accomplish for this life and for Christ, will have to accept that millions gave their own lives for this, one wrong thought from them breaks the contact. Own longings are not under consideration. The masters demand unconditional surrender, it is only then that they are assured that the spiritual gifts remain in the hands of those who are worth it for our life and to serve mankind!

The spiritual gifts call all your mediums to a divine halt! When there are longings which concern the impossible, they will have to accept that they themselves are thinking and they are giving themselves advice on all their questions, then it is followed by going to pieces. Nothing more can be changed about this. The gulf that they have created themselves, cannot be bridged by the Other Side. They themselves are guilty of the destruction of the truth. Because of their thoughts and longings they created their own destruction. Now they serve the lower, empty, meaningless earthly self. In order to show this to you completely, the following is an example.

A seer in our hands had a wonderful task to complete on earth and served his master. He experienced spiritual clairvoyance and was also a healing medium. His master followed him in everything. They had reached unity from

feeling to feeling and convinced thousands of people of the eternal life after death. I knew his master and was continually in contact with him. However, then the own thinking and feeling of the medium started.

He had become well-known as a result of his wonderful gifts and had reached a height, even if he only lived in the third grade for the inner life. People came flocking in, in order to receive spiritual contact with their loved ones. He was able to give them wonderful proof, through his master, he brought joy and happiness to all those beaten hearts, connected them again with their loved ones and was worshipped by many people. However, he did not appear capable of bearing all that wealth and happiness and he succumbed. Suddenly, his master had to let go of him and we lost a beautiful instrument on this medium. A medium from the fourth grade for the inner life and the gifts can no longer succumb! This consciousness serves like the child, will never grasp higher than the powers allowed and can be received. This mentality is completely aware of the mercy that was received through us. The medium from the fourth grade has no longings of his own anymore and will be able to receive the highest as a result of this. He knows how far he can go and no longer stumbles over himself. However, he went to pieces up against himself and was deprived of the spiritual gift of clairvoyance. This deprivation is simple. We withdraw ourselves from your life and then this supernatural machine immediately stands still. The inspiration lives on this side and can no longer influence.

Not one spirit of this side is capable of serving through him without thereby destroying himself. This medium was no longer satisfied with his task. He longed to possess the direct voice and other physical phenomena, materializations, dematerializations, apports, levitations et cetera, but forgot that those powers were not present in him. However, he thought he could still give mankind that proof as a result of his powers. The Other Side had a different opinion and withdrew.

When he thought he was also suitable for the physical gifts, he closed himself off to the master, so that he could no longer reach him. However, why other people he thought and not him? He could go even higher, couldn't he? Those gifts were in him, he could see and cure wonderfully, but the physical gifts would give him even more fame. It was only then that the doors of the world would be open to him and he would be able to take trips to other peoples and do everything in order to shake mankind awake. These were his thoughts and feelings, but he forgot that there were feelings in him that longed for honour and fame and dominated him in everything. That do good of his was not important, even if he would have given himself for this task. Now it was impossible!

Yet, he thought that his master was speaking to him and that his plan was

excellent. Once the longing for the physical gifts had reached conscious, he could no longer free himself of it. Those longings tortured him, started to rule his life and disturbances entered the clairvoyance. The infallibility had disappeared.

Now he was no longer able to see his own faults. He blindly followed these longings and in this way, he broke down his better self. His clairvoyance was neither here nor there. He himself was to blame for it; he himself had deformed his spiritual contact. His longing consciousness took him into the arms of the low public, hungry for sensation. He asked his spiritual leader what he thought about it and then he heard a voice inside himself say:

“We will now start the great work. It is awe-inspiring. We will convince thousands of people.”

He asked questions, but gave the answer himself. The realisation did not live in him that he had closed himself off to the Other Side. All of this took place in his life and he became a slave to his feelings and longings. His master knew that he was becoming lost to him and he could therefore stop. Yet, according to his thoughts, his spiritual master told him that he must arrange these séances.

The battle between spiritual leader and instrument had started, but had also already ended. His master wanted to make the best of a bad job, because he was still open to healing. At a good time, when the medium had to receive advice for a patient, his master worked on his inner life and made him afraid. Was the diagnosis wrong?, the instrument thought. No, he clearly felt, he saw that he was correct in this. But what did this fear mean? Nonsense, that fear lived here in the house, it was the fear of those who lived here. They did not need to worry, the patient got better. He told them what he had felt and they found him incredible. If he had thought about himself for a moment, then his master could have let him feel even more. Now he already broke this last contact and thought of nothing more than the physical wonders. Good, he thinks, soon I will give myself completely to all these wonders, and then? It is wonderful what he sees, and he speaks under way with his master and he shows him incredible visions. The world is open to him. He will experience wonders, he will travel, and the peoples of the earth will receive him. Where will his path take him? He does not see it, the famous celebrity and the favourite of thousands of souls remained behind. He sees only his longing, nothing more, but also, nothing less!

The clairvoyance and clairsaidence meanwhile completely dissolve. He is already on his own two feet and faults are pouring in. He continues and prepares for the séances. His clairvoyance becomes hazy, and his inner life is divided. Yet, one day he wonders: why do I no longer see so sharply? It is terrible; his seeing is so bad now. He starts to search, feel around as only

charlatans can do, he feels unsure. The images that he sees are no longer right, and yet, he sees his master, he hears and feels him as before. He does not understand it and asks:

“Why am I seeing wrong, Master?” “It is very simple, after all, I must develop the physical gifts, mustn’t I? Well, as a result of this the other gifts are shut out.”

“Very good, Master, I know now.” However, what he does not understand is that he is deprived of the gifts of clairvoyance and healing. Yet, he also asks:

“Will I lose these gifts?” He immediately gives himself the answer, and hears the voice of his master within him say:

“Of course not, this is just temporary.”

He feels calm, now it is fine. He wants to keep these gifts, because he must be able to check the séances through his master, mustn’t he? How will he otherwise know whether everything is fine if he is denied the first gifts? He understands everything! However, he understands nothing! He is medium and master at the same time. He feels that he will be freed from the other gifts and he can now be calm. Nothing actually happens; he only receives. He does not know that the Other Side have the gifts in its own hands, and yet, he must know, because his answers are very clear. However, he does not feel or think of that, he is too conscious. Where is this runaway medium going? We could have predicted it to him, but he no longer saw or heard us. Yet we continued to follow him, we wanted to get to know his destruction and the spiritual serving.

The medium discovers a great new star on the medium firmament and he will build up his own séances with him, it is only then that they will experience the most amazing things. These joint powers will not be able to be bettered by one single medium. He asks his master:

“Is it okay that I am holding the séances with him?”

“But, of course, I have brought him to your path. Together you will experience wonders. Moreover, powers are needed for this. He is also a good power and precisely suitable for us.”

He accepted that other person. He now had to share his fame, but that did not bother him. The facts would be overwhelming. He should not long for everything. And when his master said that he had sent the other person on this path, this was also in order. It made him happy, now they would show what kind of mediums they were. The man holds a séance with him; and look, the phenomena come. The megaphone is already floating through the room. Tapping is heard; everything is wonderful and great. He is brimming with happiness, and together they have phenomena. Only it is taking too long, but soon they can proclaim the great news and the world will see them.

They will convince thousands of people; it is great, and this is amazing.

He still hears his master speaking inside him. But what does he actually hear?

Did I not already tell you that the clairvoyant in our hands could hear the voice of his master out of thousands? Well, he hears that voice, but is listening to his own past. That voice now no longer speaks to his day-conscious self, but was the phase of the truth. He kept listening, but his listening for him is, like the “good evening” for the cross and board, a saying, which the people at the séance know and with which they open their séance. He also experiences these laws and does not know that he will be able to hear this voice for eternity, but he does not feel or understand that this belongs to the past and no longer has any value. He now sees phenomena and asks his master whether everything is all right, but he does not get to the truth. He asks questions and gives the answers himself. He is busy burying himself and dying for spiritual serving, he is tuned into sensation and ambition. If he had been able to turn himself inside out, he would be able to admire his beautiful state, but this third grade medium is not yet that far. And his master has taken this into account. He knew that he would fall, but nevertheless the Other Side was able to lay the foundations through him in order to build on later, when mankind has calmed down and we can start the age of Christ.

The other person is a conscious cheat. He does not possess any power and had dared to visit the lion in his own house. Is that now that famous seer? Is this fame? Then I no longer need to worry, I know his mediumship. The seer checks everything, asks during the séances whether his master can show him something which has not yet been shown, and look, it comes promptly, and it is a revelation for him. The charlatan dominates completely and the rich instrument in our hands has passed over into his hands. He does not serve us, but he serves conscious deception! The medium sees, and receives compliments from him. He takes him and his master upwards. The medium is like a runaway horse, which will not come to a standstill for months. However, he will soon go to pieces, because it is becoming interesting.

The seer sees that it is going well and his leader says that they will make great advances. They may soon open their doors to the respected public. He informs the cheat of that. He accepts everything, and he thinks it is wonderful; it could not have worked out any better for him. This man is famous, and he will represent him. He wants to possess his name, nothing more, but also nothing less. He knows his seeing, however, does not understand it, and does not know where that fame comes from, but he experiences it. How did this man get his name? Is everything deception in this area? For him there are no mediums living. Everything is deception; he will also cheat.

However, you see how sharply the astral laws disengage the own longing of

a medium. We do not have this irrevocable halt in our own hands; it belongs to the medium. It is he that breaks the bonds, now we must also accept the laws. Not one spirit of light is capable of helping the cheat, because hundreds of people will soon be cheated and their fall will also come, because they know nothing about all these laws, even though numerous people think that they know the Other Side through and through. They, these two celebrities, will give them those pieces of proof, but they are now noted and passed on by our mediums, so that the following stage for conscious deception is preserved.

The Other Side promised the clairvoyant medium the earth, and he did not understand that we are separate from all the material earthly and cannot serve it. We are only open to Golgotha. Yet, he sees all that money and that honour before him. Soon he will enter every house; the gates of dignitaries will be open to him and his material friend. "Of course, Master, we will remain simple." When he gave his master his answer, the direct voice spoke to him. "Look", his master said, "now we are speaking to each other. After all, you thought that your hearing and clairvoyance would dissolve. That speaking is no longer necessary, although you", the cheat recovers himself, "must keep on asking me inwardly whether the messages come through correctly. However, I tell you: you no longer need to doubt that. Nevertheless, I warn you because all the earthly, all the sensation and the money, could mean your fall."

"But does the master not feel then that they will remain themselves?" the medium answers himself!

"May the master not warn them against all the badness of the earth, the powers and forces of the darkness? Do they never think that evil is watching them, and that evil will try to make them harmless and in this way prevent their serving? Never forget", the Other Side says, "that you are people!" They accept everything. It is a wonderful evening and the cheat, who has already consciously deceived numerous people, is ready. He can show himself, no one will find him out, and not one of all the male and female seers who are present knows that he cheats consciously. How can it be, how is it possible? There are no mediums. That is his own experience. Everything cheats, everything gossips itself.

And that is the way it is! Not one of all those mediumistic people present see or hear. They accept consciously and now completely disengage their own contact. They have nothing more to see, and they think it is wonderful. This clairvoyant medium is the greatest medium and is in contact with his own master. To bridge or negate that is sacrilege. However, if those few people, who still felt that deception was on the cards, had just followed their feeling for a moment, then their leaders and checking spirits could have warned

them, but now they also closed themselves off to their own contact! Moreover, there was not one medium living amongst them from the fourth grade. All of them lived in the third grade of the inner life or were on the threshold of the fourth, but were still irrevocably wrong. Now the soul cannot be dominated. All of them would receive a tremendous blow. They would soon have to accept that they themselves governed their thoughts and will see their own fallible mediumship. The only fourth grade medium, that could warn numerous people and mediums, lived amongst all those hundreds of chosen ones in our hands, but was not accepted. Our warnings were thrown to the wind. The masses mastered this phenomenon. A new star was discovered. There was no stopping it. However, they would see and experience that they served themselves! Our power was forbidden by us to attend these séances and did not go. He knew that there was cheating. His master had already warned him.

Another few séances and then the public could come. Now different dignitaries in the spiritualist world were invited. All of them were impressed; this had not been experienced on earth before. It excelled everything! They took hold of their pens, and they would use up litres of ink writing in order to give these stars the true light, which they deserved; litres of ink were used up in writing, in order to express their enthusiasm and admiration. Pompous criticism increased the enthusiasm and other mediums could get lost, they no longer counted. This was it now!

The spiritualist world was convinced. Now people were allowed to enter their sanctuary, but the master would say who was allowed to experience the séances. The room where the séances took place was declared sacred. No one was allowed to go there again apart from the séances. Not one earthly, material footstep was tolerated, it would mean a contamination for the Other Side. In the evening people entered the sacred temple and then the masters were present.

Ten masters from this side were at the séances, the phenomena required knowledge and astral conscious. This sounds real, but the cheat read all the books that were written about the physical gifts, so that he was completely prepared to enter the field of honour.

A very good and honest servant girl, also suitable for the séances, was allowed to clean the room. No one else was considered good enough to enter the place where the masters from this side had spoken. The highest now lived on earth and had been placed in the hands of people who understood it, because this could not be any different.

How beautiful it was when all those male and female seers were together and allowed the people at the séance to enjoy their skills. These were evenings of incredible beauty. One master was represented who also had the

management of a Temple in ancient Egypt in his hands, sometimes he spoke a great deal through the trumpet. He only spoke in short sentences, because he was only concerned with the phenomena, as a result of this he would convince mankind.

The conscious cheat could now mess about as much as he wanted to, because not one seeing medium really saw what was going on here, even the great, famous mediums did not notice anything. The cheat brought along delicious bones for his lion. He also bought the most expensive syrup available. Everything was going according to plan, if he just served him a lick of a phenomenon now and again. The trumpet floated over the medium. He was allowed to take the thing in his hands, only for a moment, because the contact could have a disruptive effect and that must be prevented from happening. He was allowed to sit next to the cheat, could also check everything himself, so that everyone surrendered to the gentlemen. Who still thinks of cheating? No one, these séances are not experienced by one single medium on earth. Ancient Egypt is nothing in comparison. It is going really well, it is too good, but everything, which is too much, falls and succumbs. The human brain is not strong enough for so much beauty. However, no one knows that. Only we who stand in their midst know, we who follow everything and are never seen by a single one of their famous seers. And yet I noted down all their séances in my inner book. The pages filled themselves of their own accord. I followed them in everything and thought: My God, give them everything and they will consciously kill Your sacred Child, Jesus Christ again! Must people possess spiritual gifts? For shame! Prominent spiritualists were invited. Now watch, dear reader, how simply the human being can be cheated and how natural it is that people lose themselves. These top people from the spiritualist world experienced the direct voice, the Other Side spoke outside of the medium. They took notes like we did, but wrote down their own awkwardness, and, as a result of this, created one misery after another. They believed! However, these people represent our world by their tasks. And they therefore do that and no matter who they are, their word is law. And those words as laws were stamped to pieces by the cheat, who gave all of them a heavy lesson in life to experience. Did these people learn? Or did they curse every medium because they were cheated? Did no more mediums exist for them anymore whom people could trust? They fell on their own field of honour and withdrew. Their pens were not empty from writing, but they had lost their own inspiration. They were also broken on the wheel!

Seers do not exist, says the cheat to himself, and people who think that they know something about all these phenomena, are cheating themselves, they are pretending, because they do not know. Yet, there is one power who does not want to come and look. One whom he is actually afraid of, who sees

through him and yet can do nothing, because the Other Side has forbidden him from muddying himself. However, that name means something to him, even it was also mentioned, if he started to see how beautiful, how wonderful his phenomena were, then this would be the crown on his work which he wanted to achieve. However, that one person did not come, he stayed away along with the other good ones, protected as they were by their masters. However, everyone who says that he hears or sees something, and can make his own analysis and is capable of giving a scientific explanation, all of them will fall and will go completely to pieces with writing.

“Have you ever seen such a thing?” they ask each other. “I will introduce you to the mediums. The gods will receive you and then come back to me, say then whether this is not supernatural.” And they went and were struck dumb!

Now there is nothing left to save. The medium that was once in our hands has been put on a beautiful white horse, but he will drive the animal to its death in his way. He has never sat so high on a horse before and along with him the cheat. Both horse-ride as only sovereigns could permit themselves to do. The spiritualist writers even put them on the horses. The scenes, which are described, feel supernatural. It is true, no words can be found for it, in one word: perfect! The seer stakes his own reputation! The prominent spiritualists are like him, runaway, they are bombarded with questions. They are asked to come and look. They get their royal box and feel as the mediums feel: kings! One person pulls the other one down, one spiritual thief influences all of them and it is successful. The fire of sensation lives in them and they will perish because of this. The mediums have to accept their fall and these well-knowing people the weight of their pens, which can no longer be managed. Pens with which they served evil. Picking themselves up and carrying on will soon no longer be possible. They will also succumb for their own task. It is not possible to experience the occult laws blindly. This path takes them to the darkness. All of them will have to pay their astral toll. And that happened!

Here criticism was no longer in its place, it was no longer tolerated. Criticism meant sacrilege towards the Other Side; it is as if they would be doubting Christ. Meanwhile, the phenomena were increased. All of them answered with their own lives for its authenticity. The seer stood amongst them like a tower of strength, it was he who explained to them what the Other Side intended to do with them. Not one single spiritualist doubted this word anymore. That was ruled out completely. What a great intangible reputation the seer had!

People filled the newspapers with writing about the séances. Every evening yielded hundreds of guilders, sometimes a bit less if there were guests, but the

money flowed in. The cheat demands a large amount. After all, he gives all his powers and has to eat well. As a result of his demands difficulties occur which, however, have to be solved by the masters on this side. They have grown into one and they must never forget that. The Other Side is watching. They must share everything fairly. Also no séances at their own initiative, because this brings disharmony. There may be no disturbances in this, because the phenomena have to remain at a high level and they can go even higher. The seer understands it completely.

However, the moment will soon come for us to intervene. Yet, we must have patience, but we will make them harmless. The spiritualist world needs this lesson, because we are not served by their sensation.

Meanwhile, the top spiritualists are warned again by our world. However, they all continue to believe that these are good and reliable mediums. Moreover, cannot actually go back anymore. Must they now write against all those facts described? But, our mediums say, you can withdraw, can't you? There is no question of it. They will research it again and keep their eyes open. However, the gentlemen experienced wonders again and accepted these phenomena as occult wonders achieved by the Other Side. Their eyes are blinded, and their inner life is numbed. They do not wish to go back and fill their newspapers again with writing. These people are on the run and will remain so until the very last moment, but then it will be too late for them.

It is said that the mediums in our hands are jealous. And that is very bad, it is a pity! One person begrudges another the light in his eyes, which works destructively and is earthly. However, these characteristics must not be present in mediums. Our mediums are attacked and destroyed underground. They really get it in their newspapers. Their warnings are not understood. Nevertheless, all of the Other Side is behind the good instruments.

What a pity, do those mediums not feel that they serve one Lord? If only we could make them understand that spiritually they have one task to carry out, serving spiritualism.

This writing could not convince our mediums. They told anyone who wanted to know that it was nothing else but deception. Those séances were demonic. All those male and female seers were consciously cheated. The entire spiritualist world was present. The top people met each other there and experienced spiritual wonders. All those mediumistic people sensitive in spirit, male and female seers were connected to their own masters, who watched over their lives and gave them the conviction that these were real phenomena. Hundreds of these men and women had been able to experience these wonders and found them revelations. It was strange that a few well-known mediums stubbornly continued to refuse to attend the séances. These were the few good ones, the mediums under this demonic game with life and

death, who had been warned by their spiritual leaders.

“Go, my child, I am also there, you will see wonders.” Where these own thoughts? These people heard voices, were consciously clairvoyant, but experienced themselves! Soon all of them would get to know the true occult laws and then have to accept their seeing and nonsense.

These people were not seers, did not possess any spiritual gifts, they just assumed our world. This cannot go unpunished, and eventually, they will go to pieces anyway. Moreover, the Other Side will ensure this, masters from our world, cosmically conscious people, angels!

Just tell these people that they are doing wrong things. Will they accept you? Who does not want honour and fame in this area? Both celebrities would continue to take their place in the mediumistic firmament, along with them, all the other people who had seen something and received messages from their leaders about how perfect these mediums were. However, one evening we received the mercy to intervene.

Many masters from this side had come to the earth in order to purify our great and divine building from this pestilence. Millions of souls worked on this building and gave their powers for it. These people destroyed it again because of their dreadful deception and undermined the fundamental base for our world, which had been laid by the Other Side in the centuries which had passed.

The séance has started. Amongst the people present is a level-headed man, one who has sense and little feeling, but we have to have him. He gives sensible criticism. We weaken his faith, and lay our knowledge in him, so that his mistrust is strengthened. He is shown his place and will soon act through us as we wish. We elevate this life into our universe. All those sensitive, well-known mediums are not suitable for this. This man is not conscious of gifts, but is now a medium in our hands. Not a single one of all these people is open to the true knowledge; all of them have closed themselves off completely. This man must serve us, the strength lives in him. He cannot accept everything just like that. Those feelings are already sufficient for us in order to reach him, and more feeling is not needed for it. The trusting intellectuals are no longer themselves and the rest of the sensitive people float with both celebrities between heaven and earth, because all of them want to possess some of their aura.

The phenomena are tremendous; it is incredible. The wonders take place in the dark, but the medium is provided with illuminated bands. The megaphones are on the table and sometimes float in the air. The first voice comes through and the Other Side speaks to the earthly soul. A megaphone falls to the ground, after having first hit against someone's face, which causes a sensitive blow. Are these séances life-threatening? It appears so. A father speaks

to his child who has passed over. Fathers are connected with mothers and other family members, the Other Side it is moving. Not a single one of all these people, these wise occultists, knows the reality, otherwise, they could now already have established the deception. Nevertheless, this wonderful event continues. The trusting soul sighs, groans actually, is deeply moved, but spiritually runaway by the facts.

True wonders do not give you a fright, because this disturbs our unity and disturbances take the medium between life and death, then death occurs. The masters will make sure that such emotions cannot be brought about, because the intensity of the great event will speak to your life anyway and will never again be forgotten. But no one sees or feels that, only this man is on the alert. He waits for the right moment, as he thinks himself, but he acts through our knowledge and wishes!

We wait! The woman, who felt the megaphone hit her face, thinks it is very painful, but people must be able to forgive the Other Side. The direct voice speaks.

“Can you hear it, my earthly friends? We are speaking to you, the masters from the Other Side. We come to you, in order to convince you of eternal life ...” Stop! This far and no further. The light is switched on. First a pocket torch, then the blinding light, and look, the medium himself is standing with a horn in front of his mouth and is speaking. A tremendous commotion breaks loose, chairs and people are thrown about, it is suddenly chaotic. There is the famous medium. The seer becomes deathly pale. Now what? The Other Side was not speaking; he himself was speaking. The cheat stands there trembling and shaking. He stares at the man who dared to switch on the terrible light. He could kill him. Our man must give an explanation why he did it.

“You see”, he says to a prominent spiritualist, “the man is cheating.”

The psychic cheat bites his lips as fast as lightning and draws blood. He lets it flow down his lips. All of them now see that he is coughing up blood. That is part of the disturbances. The initiate will know because of this that he has received a nervous shock and could have died at this moment. It is still a wonder that the man is alive. He must save what he can here, he thinks, and plays a wonderful game. He is definitely dynamic and does not lose his personality and self-control for a second. Then he is asked questions.

“Why did you speak through the megaphone? Your name is at stake, do you know that?”

“Yes, madam”, he murmurs, “it went so fast.” He does not know what to answer, and he does not know where to begin. Yet, he must be able to rehabilitate himself or leave the stage, but then his star will fall like a brick to the ground. Medium gone, greatness gone, and with him hundreds of mediums

and spiritualist celebrities and then the seer as well, who now wipes the drops of sweat from his forehead, deeply shocked. What a closeness, he has never been so warm before in his life. Yet, it is the middle of winter, the icicles hang on the windows.

The medium gives answers all around. Finally he stands a bit more firmly in his shoes, he thinks that he has found the answer. What did it say in that book again? Wait a minute, now he knows, that once happened to a famous medium. Precisely, this is it; he is completely himself again!

“First tell me: who let this man in?”

“Your leader should have known that”, someone answers him sarcastically. However, the cheat is ready and says:

“That’s it precisely, that man is to blame for everything. Who let him in? He just sneaked in here.”

“What are you saying?” the man now asks, hurt. “Here with my money! That lady took my money, she let me in.”

The defence of the charlatan is weak, but he has more. He will not be checkmated just like that.

“Who let him in?” he wants to know. “That man put on the light. But do you know why? When my master spoke, he wanted to grab the megaphone. Is it not the case? Who was sitting next to the man?”

A woman can witness that this is true. Suddenly the man had let go of her hand and then the terrible thing happened. “You see”, he continues, “my master wanted to prevent this. At that moment, I came back from the trance and reached for the megaphone. It could have meant my death. I wanted to warn you. This is really everything and then the light was switched on. If that happens again, I will stop. I do not intend to give my life for such curious dogs.”

He wants to attack the man, but is held back. “Not that, remain calm, no arguments.” People can accept his defence. Especially a few spiritualist heads, which have an interest in it themselves, do it gladly. They believe him, and the little man is chased out the door. They will write about it. This may not happen again. The end result is that the medium is believed and not the little man. The seer rubs his hands, he also believes him again as before. All his fears leave him. However, he is not so sure anymore, he is still not completely at ease, fear comes back to him. He is now going to feel through another power, which comes from outside him, that he is being cheated. Yet he stands next to the cheat, he must also make the best of a bad job. He now already sees his own fall. This honour and fame have not lasted long. Has he been cheated? That is not possible! And for the last time he discards spiritual inspiration. He dominates his master, who still tried to save him. The cheat says:

“What do you really want from me? There is a seer present here of a great stature. Believe in him, his word is law. Could I cheat this man? Do you think that I am mad? A doctor must immediately treat me. I deceived you? I greet you, you will hear from me. And if it is necessary, you can test me.”

People talk things over, and the little man has meanwhile disappeared. Other people are able to say that he will broadcast what happened here. Anyone who wishes to know must hear it. The people first decide that test séances are not necessary, but after much pondering they think that it is necessary after all. The world could think that they just accept everything. Then everyone goes their own way.

That same night one of the well-known mediums in our hands is fetched from bed with the question whether he can come quickly, people need his help. Accidents have happened to the great direct voice medium. “The vehicle is waiting, you can just get in.” The medium tunes into his master and asks:

“What should I do?”

This question is asked in his thoughts. The answer soon comes.

“Go, I am with you. Remember, complete emptiness. Wait and then act as I will let you feel.”

The instrument enters. The great miracle is lying on the bed, groaning and with a head like fire. What is the matter? He looks at the man, also absorbs the image of the seer who is sitting next to him and is treating him, and now knows that both men are play-acting. Their act is transparent; the vision shown from his master leaves nothing to be desired. It happened as fast as lightning. In one second, the medium has experienced a world. The game of cat and mouse can begin.

“So”, he says, “did they get you? Severe bleeding as well? Is that not terrible? What must I do?”

“We need your help. I am helping, but we need more power. If you now treat his chest and I do his back”, the seer says, “we can stop this bleeding.”

“Yes, that is not bad”, our medium answers and says: “Is that lip bleeding so dangerous? I see no danger, gentlemen. I greet you, just work it out for yourselves.”

They wish to convince him, but the answer is:

“I do not like the direct voice and I am not jealous either. It is too muddy for me. Open the door or I will kick it in!”

The door is unlocked; he leaves the celebrities behind. “Does he know it? Stupid of you to call him in particular”, the seer says. “Stupid of us, stupid!” But a light goes on in him. That is seeing, or that is just as stupid as his own performance. Either the very highest or deception. The cheat looks at him and says nothing, he can only moan. “Really”, radiates from his look, “it is

real, I have got a bleeding, just believe me. I will give you proof, if only I am better first. My leader says:

‘Go in cold water and then hot. We will help you. Do not be afraid. We will get that conceited man. Have courage, my boys!’”

He literally repeats what he was able to hear, these gifts are also already in his possession. The clairvoyant believes him again. We will get that other one; this is not neighbourly love. Nevertheless, that is what it is like with those jealous types. “They let you die”, is the word of the woman of the house.

In the newspapers, there is a report that the medium has made it. In co-operation with the well-known medium J., we were able to save him. If the medium had not been given that help, that terrible evening would have ended his life. Such bad manners must be irrevocably prevented. The life of a human being is involved, in this case of a precious instrument.

Our medium wants to contradict this nonsense, but his master forbids him. “But why may I not say anything? Are they not using my name?”

“It does not matter, we will let them fall deeper. Just wait and see. If they ask you to attend the séances, I will forbid you to go.”

A few weeks later, the celebrity is cured and the séances can be held again. One fine day the celebrity comes to visit our medium.

“What is the matter?”

“I wanted to ask whether you wanted to attend my séances. You can then convince yourself of their authenticity. There is so much talk!”

“No, I will not come. What did I do to earn that honour?”

“I want to know your opinion, your leader will probably say what he thinks of it. Will you come?”

“Do not collect me, or nothing more will remain of your direct voice.”

The man leaves and the séances continue. He is tested and weighed, and everything is fine, in fact, even great. The papers are full of it. Are all these people as blind as a bat? The little man cannot hold his tongue and is like the newspaper. He likes to talk, and anyone who wishes to know will be able to hear it from him. He lays it on thick and says bluntly that both are cheating. The séances are wonderful, even countries abroad speak of them, also about that evening of failure. That must be prevented. Such powers must have protection.

People come and ask our medium again whether he wants to experience the supernatural evenings. The medium answers:

“Just watch out that you do not end up in prison with your sacred matters, madam!”

The woman leaves and will not come back. He also hears:

“What conceit!”

“For shame”, our medium calls after her, “for shame!”

“They want to have names, so that they can save themselves”, the master of the instrument says, “also yours. Names have no meaning for this world, but they do for the earth, especially in this area. Do not be afraid, everything will work out.”

A great deal is written again, everything is going according to plan. No one believes in deception. Hands may no longer be let go of, this is strictly forbidden. Now people demand that the people present know it and before the séances start, he must have the word of honour from everyone. They gladly give that word, but all these people have become different, criticism has come. The newspapers no longer write so much. Are there enough experienced? Does the wonder no longer have the power of attraction?

One evening both fall and there they are, one conscious, the other unconscious, under the light of the Other Side. There is no longer any point in talking nonsense and biting lips. The light reveals the abyss to them. The séance was going really well when the light was switched on by a desperate soul. The man is standing there, again with the horn in front of his mouth and is talking himself. The seer becomes deathly pale and runs out of the house. The man weeps like a little child, but no one sympathizes with him. The medium collapses, fearful and shaking, and people want to attack him. He must sign a document: no more séances or it will become a matter for the police. The top spiritualists are as silent as the grave. One after another gives up his job. They apparently do not know! The seer understood his irreparable mistake. Yet, he could have prevented his fall, if conscious power and personality had been present in him, but he could not do that. The man withdrew in silence. The Other Side lost a beautiful instrument with him, but our mediums continued. The seer accepted an earthly task and people wanted nothing to do with physical mediums for the time being. For that matter, there were no mediums on earth; everything was deception! This is what people said now. A life after death did not exist. However, millions of people do not let themselves be denied that belief. The good carries on and builds a beautiful Temple. Cock crowing is not good for mediums. They usually cannot take it. They must fulfil their task quietly and modestly.

People of the earth, open your eyes! Always ask yourself: What is good and what is wrong. What are own thoughts and what is received from the Other Side?

After the unmasking of the cheat a small fight also broke out, which means, vehement talk about what is good and what is not good, so that the other mediums that had also found it oh so nice and amazing, were attacked. However, that also ended and soon everyone had forgotten it. Until a new wonder presented itself as a star from the East. But the fun in this case also

lasted a very short time. He fell like a brick onto the hard and yet so cold earth. People are mean, and they no longer believe anything. They are not worth seeing such wonders. God will still punish them, grumbled those who believed in them despite everything.

At that time, numerous physical mediums lived in your midst, but there was one real one amongst them. All those people cheated consciously, because the Other Side had already stopped a long time before. The masters had foreseen all the misery and prevented it. The proof had already been given anyway. Hundreds of mediums thought that they could convince mankind, but lost their own self and committed conscious deception. There was not one single direct voice medium living in your country, other countries were chosen for this, otherwise, the Other Side would have started a war in this area.

It must be clear to you how infallibly the astral laws call us to a spiritual halt. If a medium that has the third grade does not wish to listen, then the instrument hears himself, because the master withdraws. Own longings have no meaning for our world, and a medium has nothing to long for. We do not intend to let the spiritual gifts be dragged through mud and dredge because of the medium. Every spirit of light will prevent this happening.

You must likewise be able to sense that the very greatest are born for their task, and they listen!

This seer could fall because he belonged to the third grade, which is possible for psychic mediums in this state. The fourth grade instrument in the hands of a master is really a match for all these difficulties and receives all the physical and psychic gifts. As a result of this grade of feeling, the Other Side can achieve much.

The third grade still sees and hears through the own inner life and that remains dangerous when the full passivity is no longer experienced, because these male and female seers never become separated from themselves. The fourth grade experiences the gifts outside of himself, the third grade cannot escape that, because the own thoughts and feelings are still intact and this must be taken into account.

The Other Side knows that there are only a few good mediums living on earth that are really in contact with the astral world. We assure you that you will hear all around you about these mediums, but where do these people live? They are not there! Those who pretend to be mediums have something to tell you and this can be determined by their task for this world. The spiritual gifts cannot speak any clearer for your life, or the unavoidable halt for them is the powerlessness and bowing their heads to the astral laws. To destroy the astral wisdom by this world would be in conflict with our conscious life and we do not start on pointless work. We see in advance, what

we can achieve. Despite this, we had to go through the mess, through the darkness to the light, which people will only understand later. We no longer stand on being adulated materially. We only ask for sacred respect for our world if the medium is in our hands. Not a single spirit of the light longs any more. You must never forget that you live on sacred ground when you enter into connection with our world. We also know how we must attune ourselves in order to not take your life any higher than the feelings within you. We have learned to know the laws for the material and inner life and will not go one step further, otherwise, we would disturb your balance. The conscious knowledge has entered our life, which was built up as a result of much suffering and sorrow and on which we continually work.

Never lose your healthy criticism. Examine, and hold fast to what is good. If you are conscious of the truth, then devote your own life to our world and our mediums. Help them, so that they can finish their difficult task. Assist them in everything, but destroy what is wrong and is deception. You will help us and serve Christ. You can count on our help, because we come to your life in the name of God.

The honest and sincere meditation, the full mourning and the bowing of heads could still have made a good instrument of this seer, but he chose the easiest way and ignored everything. This is the easy way out, because of this, life stands still. His proud head broke him, the obstinate refusal, his stubbornness and his characteristics, which belong to the darkness. He will have to destroy these characteristics on this side anyway. He has now become a plaything for his own self and the slave of his longing to be more. Destruction always follows this.

If you can bow your head to yourself, you will see Christ next to you and entering you at that same moment. You will then follow a path, which will take you straight to Golgotha, and it is there that the divine hands will be placed on your head and not amongst people.

Now as the greatest psychic gift the Great Wings of Egypt, disembodiment, should really follow, but I will deal with that gift later. I want to close the book with it. We will now follow the spiritual gift for healing, so that you can also get to know this.

If you feel the pure and spiritual in a gift, it is the divine gift, but spiritual gifts can also take you into the arms of Satan and that is your own fault then! God never wanted you to sully His gifts!

The healing medium

Our Father in heaven gave His children powers and gifts in order to be able to serve the other life, to comfort and to support, to convince of eternal life and, to heal the sick body. The human being has not understood all these divine gifts and has made an own world of them, so that the gift of healing mediumship is also sullied. I do not really need to tell you how terrible this gift has been treated. Numerous court cases, caused by unqualified people, will give you the answer. It is as natural as anything is, everyone can give anyone else advice from their own experience. Everyone knows his way of preventing an illness and thinks that is fine. But who is right? If a doctor cannot do it, science is powerless, then what?

Mother Nature blessed all her life with this gift. Every animal can give you advice, if the animals could talk, in order to overcome various illnesses. Yet, the search for a cure has not been solved, even if science has come that far, because the human always tries to keep or reach the healthy phase; the life of God does not wish to be ill because that means material and sometimes spiritual destruction. The suffering being is also helped by our world and this happens by the laying on of hands, as Christ did, or through Egyptian wisdom, herbs and power together. These methods of which only the herbal remedies have remained and are applied by many unqualified people. Science is also occupied with it and finds that advances are being made. But what is good and what is like the plague for your organism? Few people know it, and mankind has to awaken to this.

People on earth know little about the healing mediumship. Yet, thousands of people feel called to help sick people. Great deals of mediums possess this gift or have assumed it, and heal. Everyone does it differently, but laws bind the true healing medium. The psychic trance, clairsaudience and clairvoyance belong with the healing gift, and only then, when the medium possesses the psychic trance, can all the other gifts be experienced and a patient is in safe hands. I can immediately tell you that just a few people already possess these healing gifts, because these mediums are great miracles themselves, because they can surpass even science. Their intervention only takes place for illnesses where the doctors are powerless. What a doctor can cure usually does not come into the hands of a medium and this is not necessary either.

Few mediums know what happens when they place their hands on sick spots. Moreover, they should know that anyway, because otherwise healing becomes a chance game, as a result of which accidents can happen and which involves the life of a human being. Sometimes the healers are faced with

great problems and they do not know what to do, but the true healing medium has also reached the highest in this and will never be powerless to the actual problem, because now the astral master will also give him the answer. This master will never keep the medium ignorant of the course of action. The medium must know everything about the illness or eventually problems will come and he or she will feel about in emptiness, the collapse of which we have learned to know. Healing mediumship is an extraordinary gift, but difficult, because the medium must sacrifice himself completely. If that is not possible, then you can be assured that not one spirit of light will allow himself to be connected by the nonchalance of the medium, because this path takes us to material misery and we want to prevent this, of course. We do not care for piling up misery upon misery, so that you can already accept that the Other Side is only then capable of great things when the medium lives in the fourth grade and all the necessary gifts can be experienced by the medium.

It is also the psychic trance, which takes us into the laws for healing. The trance, I explained to you, possesses all the spiritual gifts. And for healing the gift of clairvoyance is essential. Anyone who does not possess this gift is never firm enough on his feet and will sooner or later have to accept that the diagnosis is wrong. The own thoughts also cloud the proper receiving by sensing and this is extremely difficult to overcome, as, in the case of all the other gifts described and analysed.

The master on this side also has everything in his hands now. The medium possesses only the feeling for it, because the gift remains in our possession. Once the spiritual contact has been achieved, the medium experiences the healing gift, and master and medium have reached unity. It is only now that the master can heal through the earthly inner life, because it is he who follows the patient, and not the instrument. However, the medium receives information and will then have to act upon the instructions of the master. This connection is infallible, if the medium continually watches over the spiritual contact, or disturbances will come again and the good receiving will be lost, the contact fragmented. The medium must watch out for this, or the patient will experience nothing else but misery and will now be in the wrong hands. A great deal of people surrender themselves to mediums in good faith, and to the charlatans amongst them, because they did not find any help elsewhere, with the sad consequence that numerous sick people have had to pay their toll and some people have even lost their own lives as a result of it. The healing gift faces the medium with the astral laws and those of the material body, and knowledge is needed for this.

The human being heals in different ways outside of science, and this is called quackery. However, is a healer for our world a quack? Does the medium have the right to be recognized? It is worthwhile following all of this,

showing your charlatan what danger the sick person is in when uninspired, and inexperienced living dead hands want to heal. This acting the part of doctor is life threatening, but these people do not pay any attention to this either and go their own way. No one calls them to a halt. They know very well that they must account for themselves in court, but these laws are insufficient. They still slip through the nets of the law and heal.

Anyone who possesses faith and is just, anyone who has love in him and is open to suffering mankind is already advanced in giving a sick person some support and comfort and bringing about healing, where herbs and medicines must fail. For God love is still dominant and thousands of people have completely recovered as a result of this 'sacred fire'. Not only physically, but also mentally.

The mediumistic healer tunes into higher powers, forces and now thinks he is receiving. Other people heal because they feel the urge to heal within themselves and out of sympathy, and try to do everything to alleviate the human suffering. The Christian Science supporters heal by prayer, and tune in directly to the divine power, to which they completely surrender. The East heals as a result of a study of the material and inner systems, the magical influence of the concentration. What is good and what is wrong and life threatening? The initiate cannot work it out. Astral knowledge is needed for this purpose, in order to be able to establish when healing can take place.

Healing by answering prayers is as old as the world. The human being has always tried to overcome the material misery under its own power. One person does it in order to find his own existence, other people out of love, because they want to do something for the life of God. And just try destroying that! Knock this faith out of these people's hands, destroy this beautiful and powerful thing in the human being and you yourself will be standing on desert sands yourself. And yet? Yet, numerous people ended up in misery through them and were deformed as a result of their completely ignorant treatment. Now they have come into conflict with themselves, with the astral laws and with God and have to show their colours. Few people can do that and yet continue, cure again and do not pay any attention to the misery caused. They want to heal.

What can you do when you feel that the wish to serve has awakened in those souls? You will certainly feel it; in order to be able to pass judgement people must be able to oversee all these possibilities, know the grades of the inner life and be able to make a clear spiritual analysis, or we will burn our fingers. We stop that which reached inspiration because of higher powers and neither a human being nor the Other Side has a right to this.

However, healers must know that they are giving away their own life aura by the laying on of hands and it has not nearly been proven that their own

aura is healing. Yet, the human aura is suitable for this. Precisely the life aura of the human being can heal, because this surplus power has an inspiring effect on tissues which uninspired, even lifeless, have their own task to fulfil in the organism and now receive new food. However, it is also possible to completely destroy these tissues and then the healing from human being to human being is destructive!

The charlatan lays his cards in the morning or afternoon. He looks in his coffee dregs, but also takes the time to heal, because, as the terrible monster says, people want to be cheated. I have earned my thirty guilders this morning; now see if you can earn them! We know these hyenas. We have followed many of this hideous breed and have learned to know their healing. It will soon become clear to you how they think they can heal.

Does something exalted radiate from these people? Have these charlatans something to give you? If you wish to know how matters really stand, you can also accept that every animal can heal, provided the animal meets its own kind, or it will not be possible. The charlatan pays little attention to the astral laws. These men and women are merciless; they want to live. They are too lazy to do something else, and they prefer to violate the laws of God. Their life is easy; they act the lady and the gentleman and get respect. The doors of a sick room sometimes open for them. This 'sometimes' lies in the mentality of those who call for them, the conscious and initiate in this area avoids them like the plague! And the Other Side can show you a great deal of proof that this is necessary. What these charlatans do is suck the other life empty. They have nothing to give. They live in lies and deception, but how does God wish to give His messengers eternal light through the darkness? That is impossible, the darkness is destructive! Those people are therefore not open to the healing power, even if they think that their aura is like that of another human being. The astral laws also speak for this and namely in a dominant way!

The healing power is enough to cheat for numerous people who trifle with their patients. Healing deception shines out of their eyes, but people must be conscious themselves in order to determine that, or it will not be possible.

Some types of animals heal themselves and other species really well. Why would the human being not possess it, now that we know that God gave us these powers? The jungle instinct heals itself, until the illness can no longer be conquered and we become involved with our own ailments and plaguing illnesses. Then this life is also powerless. However, there is no people on earth that does not know about self-healing. Mother Nature placed these wonderful qualities in the life. For the West it is also a very different matter because the West has learned to know Christ and possesses the highest conscious. Because of this healing has reached the stage of conscious serving and in this

way something can be given to a patient.

This gift also possesses seven grades. The mediums live in the third and the fourth grade, only the fourth grade is in the hands of the healing medium! The third grade of the inner life can also only feel and cannot be clairvoyant or draw or write, but only heal. However, a few third-grade mediums also possess gifts. One is clairvoyant and heals, other people draw or paint, as I already remarked when I followed your earthly artists and was able to explain those laws to you. A patient is safe in those hands if the third-grade medium can keep his strength and intuition, or, dangerous problems will occur. The medium in the fourth grade does not know this misery, this instrument possesses all the spiritual gifts, and the astral master can reach this life in twenty ways. There is never a question of uncertainty. The medium sees, hears, feels and experiences the illness. Moreover, something that is experienced cannot lie.

The first two grades lack the sensitivity, the seeing, clairsaudience, and the overpowering possibility, the psychic trance, is not within their reach. What these people possess is again material sensitivity. In addition, material sensitivity cannot feel spiritually, the feeling remains earthly, so that the spiritual depth of such a patient is not absorbed in him. Because of the feeling, the absorbing of the disease is also achieved. Yet, those people think that a spiritual doctor helps them, gives them the answers and the diagnosis, which they trust and build on. This certainty does not last long. Soon they must accept that their doctor is talking nonsense and they are themselves busy. They now know that the Other Side have again left them alone. These spiritual academics live in their fantasy and follow them on the dark path. Now that they can no longer employ the material knife, they give them advice about all kinds of illnesses.

In your spiritual maze, these healers who place the mantraps and clamps as a result of which you can get into deep trouble.

A master of this side for healing elevates his instrument into all laws that have to be experienced. The instrument then serves his master and mankind. Because of their spiritual contact wonders can happen. When the gifts and the inner life reach unity, when the sacred, inspiring fire is present in these lives – and that is the case, because the master is a spirit of the light – then a patient is taken into the safe hands of Christ, because a master of this side serves Him! You can be assured that your worries and misery are understood and you will not be ashamed in your trust towards them. This master penetrates as far as the last stage of your material life, deep into the sick tissues, which your doctor cannot experience, since he is outside these laws. For the Other Side, for this master there are no more material invisibilities. The organism has become transparent and enlightened by his own light. He sees

through every illness. This can be achieved as a result of the psychic trance and by nothing and nothing else. Because of this, the master gets in touch with the earth. It is only now that spiritual perception can take place. The medium gives his master the possibility to do this and then work can start. The master descends into the medium and through him, also into the patient, this is what your charlatans think they can imitate.

Actually, no one can be healed; nature heals itself. Your doctor knows that, he gives you the means for it, and he can do no more than that for you. His medicines must speed up the process or destroy it, or, prevent material destruction. He helps the sick organs, and your doctor can do no more than that for you. It is the limit for him and also his powerlessness if he comes to be faced with human ailments.

The astral powers are tuned into this. We also do not exceed them, but the healing aura of this side and that of the medium do more. Because of this life aura the tissues repair themselves, are given new vitality and this serves to strengthen materially and spiritually, elevating and strong-minded loving. That is a great deal, but it is just the way it is, the pure life aura of the human being is consciously inspiring. As result of this, the Apostles achieved their healings and their Master through the divine inspiration, which a master for healing possesses a bit of, makes it possible for him to cure the most incredible things. That can be achieved as a result of the healing and the wish to serve of two souls, and God's blessing is upon this!

The psychic trance is therefore also a sacred wonder. Because of this gift everything is possible!

The master from this side has tuned into the astral laws. Through the medium he now reaches unity with the patient and the pains can now be alleviated and the wounds can be healed, inner ailments can be brought to a standstill and be supported constructively, the master has that in his own hands and the medium can never receive this. This receiving means mastering the gift, because the gift belongs to our life, of course. If there is no master present for the healing, then the healing has nothing to do with the healing mediumship and an own material method applies. We do not even need to make comparisons with the psychic trance. Everything, which lives and acts under this, remains uncertain, even if the medium lives in the third grade. The infallibility is in the hands of the astral master and this is given to him by the psychic trance.

The master feeds the sick organs through his aura and that of the medium, and anything that lives cannot be sick, because he wants to achieve that. And that is usually achieved, or the master will not consider it and sends the patient to the doctor. The sick tissues repair themselves through the aura. The organs suck themselves full of their own accord and then slowly recover.

This animal-like magnetism or human fluid is inspiring and strengthening and can never work in a destructive way, if it is applied by the good healing medium. Now the master elevates the patient into his own life. The aura heals the sick organs and a change comes about.

I already told you a moment ago: The master on this side sees and passes on his own perception to the medium, then the radiation treatment follows and the medium can experience the gift. In these hands, the patients are safe and there is no question of a threat to life. The master knows the human organism, as not one single academic on earth knows it. You can follow all of that in the book “The Revelations to the Peoples of the Earth”. I was able to treat your future doctor in it and you will get a clear picture as to how far the astral doctor is ahead of the earthly.

If the master sees that the patient can be helped – not all illnesses can be cured – the medium can start treatment, or the master will send the patient to a doctor. It is not possible for a master to help now! During the unity with the patient, the medium absorbs the illness into his own body and by means of the healing gift – the psychic trance – it is infallibly determined what the matter is. Four gifts now serve the medium in order to make a pure diagnosis, which was first seen by his master and is only then received by the medium. If the medium has to descend into the psychic trance, then the instrument experiences the illness and, when he is conscious again, he can tell the patient what his master wants him to say, because the master did not come to the earth to destroy. The medium now sees in the body. During the trance, he is completely one with his master. The master shows him the illness. This seeing and taking over the illness and the accompanying clairvoyance is the highest thing to which a medium can reach through the Other Side. Despite this very infallible method, the master can go even higher; this will soon be clear when I explain this state to you. It is wonderful for the medium and reassuring for a patient who knows that the charity of the apostles has not died. The patient gets to hear infallibly where the pains destroy the tender tissue, in other words, where the symptoms of the illness are felt and how they appear. The master knows them; he is one with soul and material and knows about this universally deep life. He determines the original stage, even if he would have to go back into many lives for this purpose, because, those stages are also open to him.

For the healing mediumship, the master follows an own development. Because the medium may not think in this case under any circumstances, all those possibilities first have to be conquered. If the medium is gifted by the pure love of wishing to serve, then an earthly instrument in our hands experiences amazing wisdom, which you cannot experience at a single university, even if you are faced with the opened body and you see that greatness before

you. That seeing is experiencing materially, the medium is now cosmically connected, feels and sees the infinity of God. The master goes as far as the primal stage with the instrument, in which the Divine spark descended alive when the embryo would awaken. Because the diseases live there and the generation process is open there for the medium. That is your hereditary burden, for which the academics stand still and rack their brains about and cling to, because there is no other reality to be seen, but it is analysed infallibly by the master.

The master then takes the medium into the living and discarded organism, the astral and eternal now, in which the laws of God reveal themselves for these systems. The discarded garment is the previous existence that the master sees before him astrally, and as a result of which the soul is charged, resulting in numerous illnesses occurring. Now the academic is faced with his own halt, and it is only then that the Other Side continues and the construction can be started. The unpractised hand never uses the astral knife. The Other Side wants the medium to learn, and, because of this, the spiritual instrument is completely capable of healing. The instrument can obtain a grade in this for our world, which far exceeds yours, however ridiculous it may sound. We say: God lives between heaven and earth and we are His children, who serve!

When the patient is seated, the medium holds one hand, which is placed in his in order to reach unity, and now descends into trance. Sitting down next to the patient the instrument becomes completely separate from himself and now follows his master. The astral personality takes the medium into the body and the medium experiences the conscious sleep. This is an amazing state, because the medium is still awake and has to see consciously and unconsciously. Anyone who now sees him, feels that this life is asleep and yet has to see, it is this that the psychic trance gives to the instrument, and is therefore a great wonder. The organism has entered into the half-trance. His spirit is consciously alive and must carry out work for his master in order to serve the patient. Now the medium sees the illness before him! After the master has brought him or her into the body, after the tissues are lit by the power of the master, the real perception of the illness is then possible. That cannot be achieved under the own power, unless people were to follow an eastern study. The master sees disturbances and can show them to the medium. Because of the concentration, tuned into the life of the patient, the sick organs are lit up and transparent to the medium. Now the explanation for the illness follows and what they can do about it.

During the psychic trance the medium meanwhile also absorbs the illness into his own body and feels contaminated by it, which is, however, nothing more than an astral contamination, which soon dissolves when the contact

with the patient is broken. That is a threefold check in one state for the illness and it is infallible. The material organs are clearly influenced by this absorbing. The medium already feels that influence during the trance, and his body reacts so sharply, attracted by the own sensitivity, to the patient. What the soul of the medium feels and what he sees clairvoyantly, also absorbs the organism in him and all of that is one occurrence. If the patient can now be helped, be treated, then the following happens.

Stomach disorders are now determined which can be cured – a fifth grade of cancer, for example, cannot be alleviated or cured – and the patient lies down. The medium is conscious again and puts his hands down, but now the healing comes. The great healing medium now experiences many wonders at the same time. The healing also takes him into the laws of God and he gets to know them in this way. The half-awake trance is now applied, the tuning in at one hundred percent – which your earthly artists really want to experience, but which is only experienced by one or two people, because they miss the feeling for it – as a result of which the medium can follow his experience. He now tunes into the patient, follows the blood circulation and the reaction of the nervous system clairvoyantly and, as a result of this help and the powers of his master he now feeds the stomach, all those sick and sensitive, exhausted tissues, through the life aura which flows inspiringly through his own body, since he is now cosmically connected. This human fluid, elevated by the inspiring thoughts of his master, push those sick tissues upwards and have an effect on the exhausted parts, so that the natural life must return.

The patient first takes over this power spiritually, and then this powers starts to affect the body, which all the systems that live under the normal balance fully absorb. It is the water for your plant, the food for yourself. These systems miss those vital powers and are lacking in them, so that these parts cannot carry out the physical work at a full hundred percent. As a result of this, the most serious illnesses can be overcome, because the animal magnetism is effective and strengthening, inspiringly nutritious. It gives the body energy and especially new life. The soul takes care of the process itself, but that can also happen through the master and knowledge is needed for this. The master now makes himself one with the sick parts and tissues and prevents the fragmentation of the life aura, giving nothing to the body parts which are still strong, but first takes care of those exhausted tissues. Then, the whole organism is given a spiritual radiation. He now sees clearly in front of him, which organs are in need of help. The strong tissues have no longing to be fed, and therefore refuse to absorb this aura. Something that is strong, in harmony with nature, is not capable of passing into the material tumour and definitely refuses. However, those organs ensure the actual natural, physical balance and do everything in their way to feed those sick organs,

because this obstruction means destruction and they do not want that. This machine helps itself and is attached to the great whole.

The tissues must now gradually be able to recover, which is seen by the master, and the patient sometimes already feels the intended energy after the first treatment, which is healing for the patient. These phenomena can be felt like a refreshing bath. The wonderful tiredness is also strengthening for the other organs, which is achieved by the life aura and is the relaxation longed for. This treatment can last for a few months, often much longer, depending on the illness. Undoubtedly the illness can also be removed in one treatment. Then the nerve centres start working reaching natural harmony, and the medium does not need to do anything else, the human machine operates again under its own power. Sun and moon, all weathers, rain and storm contribute to regaining this material and spiritual harmony. Do you call this healing frenetic quackery?

One in thousands of healing mediums possesses this sanctification of your Father in heaven. Believe it! It is the highest that you can achieve as a medium! And, worthwhile!

If the master determines that the patient cannot be helped, if there is nothing that he can do about the whole process, then the medium does not need to lift a hand. The master knows anyway that eventually the illness will be dominant and no help can be offered, whatever the case. He does not want the medium to go to pieces, although he will sometimes allow his instrument to experience that, in order to show how deep the human powers can approach the lifeless. The medium must now experience this approach and, in this way, the instrument gets to know and understand the ultimate, so that he or she learns and does not need to just follow this path. The medium reacts immediately. However awful many patients find it, this is final and cannot be doubted. The master prevents unnecessary misery. He is the protector for patients and instrument and if he says this cannot be helped, then it is the case and you must accept that, even if some people think that everything is possible for God. We learned that this is not the case and bowed our heads to your illnesses. They called both us and the angels on this side – even Christ – to a spiritual halt! However, that is the skill; if you know this as a medium, you will be capable of surpassing your doctor, because he is faced with great mystery several times and does not know how to act. Then death came, quickly and unexpectedly, and despite his skill and good will, made a murderous end. This cannot be opposed; it is the end on earth for the soul, which was, seen beforehand by a master from this side.

If an operation is necessary, and the master determines that the illness cannot be overcome, then the patient must follow his advice. Even if the patient does not want anything to do with any doctor, the master is unre-

lenting! The medium or his master will not lift a hand. This takes them into the dark and uncertain, and that must be prevented at all costs. If a patient is nonchalant and he flatly refuses to accept the earthly help which is effective for the illness, then a master is not capable of serving and doing anything for the patient, because this is in the hands of your doctor. The patient must go to him and receive the required help, because many illnesses can usually be overcome in a short time by medicines, where the healing medium would have to work for months and a master prevents this happening.

Now the master sees, for example, what a tumour looks like from inside. He determines that it is not ripe for the operation and ponders on the situation. If he sees that a few months of treatment will ripen the tumour, he gives the patient this chance, but does not withhold any information. The operation must take place anyway. A great deal of doctors were faced with this ripeness and found it an easy operation because the tumour could be removed without any difficulty. I could show you it as a result of numerous pieces of proof, but I will do that in another book, which will probably come later and namely with the title: "The healing medium". (This book was not received by Jozef Rulof.)

I want to mention one or two diagnoses.

A woman has to be operated upon in the lower part of her body. She asks the medium:

"Just tell me, we will talk soon."

"Good", the instrument says and meets his master between life and death. The diagnosis is made and the medium returns. Treatment is not necessary, and it is only a case of waiting. The tumour is not yet ripe for treatment by the surgeon. The medium has been able to explain everything to her clearly through his master and she will listen. The illness is infallibly diagnosed. She can surrender completely in six weeks time, or she will soon be faced with an operation. Whatever happens, she will not need to worry about anything. The woman thinks it is wonderful and leaves.

Three weeks later, the medium hears that she has had an operation after all. A pity, he thinks, what was my help needed for? The patient comes to him later and wants to tell about it. The doctor had told her to be operated upon immediately. The medium does not go into any of it and only says: "A pity." Four months later, she is faced with the same procedure again and has to be operated upon again. There is something else that could not be removed then. Everything therefore happened as it was predicted. The medium therefore received the wisdom from the Other Side.

Another woman calls in his help. She must also go under the knife according to her doctor but she wants to hear the opinion of the Other Side first. She does not say what the matter is with her. She wants to get a convincing

impression. The medium sees her condition and says:

“You do not need to have an operation. This tumour will be completely gone in three to four weeks. I will not even treat you.”

This opinion was therefore completely contradictory to that of her doctor, who wanted to have her admitted to the hospital immediately. She will come and tell the medium how it went. Within three weeks, she does not feel anything more. It was a nerve swelling, which would dissolve through other powers and namely by calmness and some rest.

The medium in our hands is capable of giving help to your doctor and assisting him in all his difficulties, if the psychic trance is present. Outside of this gift the Other Side is not capable of anything and there is no longer any certainty, which is urgently needed for the spiritual help in order to convince the academic.

We may safely say that a patient is safe in these hands, even if the medium has no understanding of this material. He now receives this from your earthly but astral academic, who could continue his study in our life or who master the laws on this side, which a spirit of the light is prepared for. This is not sacrilege, because we know what we can achieve, an operation will not be prevented by us. The patients must now decide for themselves what they will do. We do not intend to apply the Christian Science method and to let it come to a process of decomposition. Our life is too conscious for that and we possess too much love, as a result of which, we are capable of looking after your life.

We do not keep you alive by praying and we do not go along a dark path. We leave nothing to the Supreme Being, because God says: “All My children work for Me. First do what you can yourself and then come to Me, I will help you then!” However, Christian Science has a different opinion about it, but this method of healing is uncertain, and is actually sacrilege. We cannot heal something that is broken. It can pass over into decay. The followers of Christian Science want to make their child who has broken a leg and is lying in bed, better, by praying. The doctor finally comes and must remove their parental rights, and your scientist goes so far that he unconditionally surrenders what is healed by a material hand in only a short time. God cannot heal this leg, God says: “Go to My other child, your doctor, and he will give you help!” Otherwise, what purpose do all these people serve? On this side, you can determine the unnaturalness of your own life; Mary Baker Eddy also had to accept this when she exchanged her earthly life for the eternal one. She asked my master to record her thoughts in this book and to pass it on to her followers, which she tried to achieve with all peoples, in order to make up for her faults to a measure in this way.

Mary Baker Eddy tells you:

“I learned the laws of God on this side. I learned what God wanted and how the human being on earth can be helped. Earthly help is needed for a broken leg. The leg can heal when it is set. The skill of a doctor is the conscious serving by scientific study and I took this back to the hands of God. God definitely refused. On this side, I saw why God refused my prayer. I was rebelling and in conflict with the material laws.

You scientists must accept that prayer cannot heal everything. The highest angels on this side convinced me of my ignorance, and then I had to bow my head deeply.

Pray, pray continually to God and ask for healing, but do not refuse any material help. Follow through science God’s power and might, it is only then that your prayer has divine meaning. Praying alone does not help when that help is necessary. It is only then that prayer has meaning. I thought that I could achieve the impossible through God and shattered myself. I committed mistake after mistake, not knowing that God’s blessing is always given anyway. I destroyed the laws for the material life, went straight to Him who is our Father and lived above the own powers and forces that were in me and which could not experience the higher awakening.

Through your healer to God, I want to say from this side, then to Him through your pure prayer and the will to accept His help! This is what I did not understand during my life. I brought a gulf between Him and me and your lives. May God grant that this word comes to you. God gave me this mercy, for which I am grateful. I wander over the earth searching for the instrument that will receive my thoughts. It is only then that I will go further on this side and I will reach the higher self. You have my peace in your hands.

Yours Mary Baker Eddy.”

And that is the way it is! Prayer alone is not sufficient, even if everything is possible for God. However, her followers neglect themselves. The Other Side brought science to the earth. Your doctor is a helper of God and a child, if he feels his task. His treatment is a prayer, because he serves. And serving is praying!

The religious pray for recovery, but they must now know when they can pray, it is only then that a prayer has meaning. All her followers have this natural thing. Praying for a broken leg is experiencing Christian Science. They must learn not to do that, or they will destroy themselves.

We do not walk her path, as was already mentioned. We do not neglect science. And several times this has been the destruction for the fanatic faith in God, which is, and means, unconsciously trusting. That trusting is sickly, because it has no knowledge of matters. It is the destruction of the existing, the own becoming conscious, and God never wanted this, because God

wants us to master His laws. These lives stand still! It is a bit more soothing than sacrilege, but yet so awkward, so unspiritual.

Many people think that you can do what you want yourself if your doctor cannot give you any help, whether you are bitten by the cat or the dog, as long as the healing comes. And that is also very human, but be careful that you do not fall into the hands of the charlatan. You would experience misery such as has never entered your life before. The only thing you can do now is to surrender everything that lies in God's hands and the laws of God will speak. The knowledge will come to you unconditionally and you will have come into safe hands, as is fitting for a religious person.

The medium in our hands gets to know the illnesses during the unity with his master. There are no longer any problems for the instrument, because the master will show him them. Yet, when this grade for the gifts cannot be experienced, numerous difficulties occur and they must be overcome anyway, however, now under the own power, and that is a hopeless task.

Healing is therefore experiencing art, which only belongs to this world. The healing of people is very simple. The art is to know what is the matter with the patient, and the rest follows of its own accord. The first grades of feeling that heal have a great deal of difficulty with this. They experience mistake after mistake and do not pay any attention to it; however, they continue and want to live. Because of them you end up in trouble. These charlatans are merciless. Now the psychic trance is not present. The third grade of the inner life, which still heals through feeling, and certainly the grades under it feel like a tortoise in the air. They are awkwardly naïve and continually frightened to death that they will be completely off the mark. They go to pieces every moment up against both the astral laws and the spiritual gift for healing. Their cat and dog instinct does not help them at all now. They continually rush into things and this can turn out to be conscious murder. Woes betide the patient who falls into their hands. Their hyena instinct is insatiable, barbaric, like the jungle instinct, and inhuman!

For that matter, these charlatans cannot empty themselves completely. And yet healing? The patient is dependent. The medium must know in what state this life is, or the living poison will be administered to you. Nothing may obstruct the medium, or the patient will experience disturbances and problems, which can have fatal consequences. Not one single spirit is capable of saying one word to the healer; even if there are some amongst them who pray, pray day and night, in order to have to finally accept that God has not been able to answer their prayer. Yet, it is still possible for the third grade to make an infallible diagnosis and this now happens in a way that is achieved by sensing. Now the Other Side is one from feeling to feeling, but this must be experienced through the life of the medium.

If a medium doubts himself, the patient will not receive any aura, any life force, because the doubt has no inspiration and brings the medium to a dead end. It is then necessary to stop. The life of the medium is not working, and cannot give anything, but demands. It absorbs itself and this is the dreadful tiring feeling, which the patient sometimes has after a treatment. Now there is no receiving, but taking from the little bit of life which is still present. For the healer this is called: "How I have been helped again, what a power they gave me. So you see, you give something, but you get it back from the Other Side." He is nevertheless unconscious of the fact that he took the life force from the sick, tortured organism. The doubting inner life holds onto the fluid and has nothing to give. Only the consciously tuned inner life can give something. This is of great significance for healing. It is the true knowledge, and anyone who knows is certain and effective in his treatment. These are the laws for a medium and a healer under his own power.

In the East, people can tell you immediately. You hear it so often said there: "Keep your poison, I have my own resistance." That means, that a healer without knowledge of these laws cannot give anything. It is for our life the effective passing on of the own powers and they are penetrating and inspiring. They flow straight to the sick organs and are healing, plus strengthen the sick parts and mean energy for soul, heart, spirit and material. If these powers are not present in the medium, then the healer doubts and his work is destructive. The life aura sent out at full power can work miracles. That power is strengthening for the patient and for the medium, but it is given to them by the master. This is why the charlatan says: "How they helped me again!" but the patient is worse off because of it ...

The psychic gifts are therefore desirable and necessary for healing. Now the healing is conscious, infallible, as a result of the knowledge of the spirit who serves the patient through the medium! The medium in the third grade for the gifts and the inner life heals through sensing and is now helped by a master on this side. Now there is neither clairvoyance nor clairaudience present, only feeling, however, as a result of which, an infallible diagnosis can be made. Now nothing may disturb the inner life of the medium, or faults will come and the earthly inner life will dominate the spiritual one. Passiveness must be experienced in everything for a hundred percent and then the medium takes over the knowledge of his helper on this side. The master can never say a word to the medium materially, however, inwardly they are one and remain so during the diagnosing and treatment.

However, born clairvoyance comes to the aid of the medium and it is this sensing as a result of which spiritual unity is obtained. This sensitivity is so powerful that the medium can even sense the illness in his own body, as the charlatans try to do and through which your telepath works. Now the equal

attunement occurs. Patient and medium must possess one attunement, or the aura will not be absorbed and healing will have no meaning. If they do not live in one grade of feeling, there will be no spiritual contact and no connection of the auras will be reached. The aura flows through the organism and the inner life of the patient is too coarse to receive these powers, so that the medium sucks away the powers of the patient. It is because of this that many patients do not benefit and feel nothing. Other people, on the other hand, immediately radiate healthy vitality and feel well. This grade of life can also do wonderful work and a great deal of good.

These mediums must have a great trust, possess an unshakeable faith in their masters and a great deal of love to wish to serve. Lies and deception take them into other hands, they must, just like the apostles, tune into higher powers and completely empty themselves and wait. When a master on this side works on the third grade, then the medium suddenly knows how he must act; the knowledge comes to him in silence. For complicated illnesses, the diagnoses are repeated and a check is carried out again. If the medium has worries, if there is something that demands his inner life, then there is no longer a question of mediumship, the inner life immediately dissolves into those worries and the Other Side can no longer reach this life. These worries call the spiritual halt. The inner life may not be disturbed in anything. These incidents can destroy the contact.

A third-grade master makes a diagnosis. However, the patient doubts and comes to the fourth grade and hears that she cannot be helped. "Is there nothing to be done about it? How is that possible?" she asks.

The fourth says to the third grade: "Are you worried? Your diagnoses are no good anymore. What is the matter?"

The man lived in a terrible time. He had terrible worries because of family circumstances which dominated him. Still, these mediums must be elevated above everything, or the gift will dissolve and the spiritual contact will have disappeared. Now he was not empty and took over the wishes of his patient, because it was she who influenced him. The spiritual leader was disengaged. The third grade now understood that the fourth was far above him, at a height, which he would never be able to reach, because the fourth grade has more possibilities in order to reach spiritual contact. The leader can always reach his medium. All the psychic gifts lie within his reach.

The third-grade healer is therefore tuned in like your telepath, but in his case to the illness. Your telepath could be a good healer; he lives in the third-grade, but does not want it. He brings you a spiritual evening in a material state. This is the limit of the third-grade medium, going higher is not possible. If a third grade would tune into telepathy, then the medium can achieve something in this, because this is actually telepathic communication, which,

however, becomes spiritual inspiration when the Other Side influences it. Now the diagnosis is received. However, you see how infallible your inner life can be tuned into the spiritual gifts and how sharply the gifts react, or call you to a halt.

Every human being possesses life magnetism, but not everyone can heal. Every dog possesses his own power, why not we people? All the life in the universe received its own life fluid from God, because the aura is attached to the material life and the soul as a personality gives it to the other life.

How the aura is given is also a large factor, which demands the complete surrender and the love of the instrument. If a great deal of love is present for the patient and a wonderful spiritual contact, then the delivering of the life aura is a blessing. The patient indeed senses it and surrenders completely if the medium can think himself free of the material life. He must only see the illness and his serving. The patient does not need to get undressed for this treatment, because the life aura penetrates everything. It is an astral power, as a result of which all life came into existence. This natural tuning-in was obtained because of concentration and the medium follows the course of the illness. The medium receives messages inwardly, as a result of which his master lets him feel that he must stop. A medium in the third-grade tunes into his master and understands that the treatment will last approximately a quarter of an hour. He knows this time, and he always gets the feeling that he must stop.

The master has let him know that he may never consult a watch. He himself will let him feel when it is time. However, a watch is easy, and he does not need to tune in inwardly now, when the quarter of an hour is over, he stops. The man looks at his watch, but because of this watch he closes himself off completely, now he thinks of himself. The master must accept that he is dominated and because of this the spiritual clock is out of service. The deterioration begins. This bond is so intense that nothing may disturb this contact; otherwise, there will no longer be unity. If he asks this to the fourth-grade instrument and says: "Remarkable that my leader did not tell me himself", he will answer him: "But that is not possible, you can only feel and you thought yourself in this case. The convenience became fateful for you. It served you and not your master!"

When the medium thinks: I will just magnetize the patient, the power will be sucked up anyway, he is already wrong. He must continue to tune into the patient and remain tuned up to the last minute, not weaken his will and concentration for a second, or disturbances will come, and this applies to every medium. Because of this, experience and worldly wisdom come to the instrument. The master can now continually strengthen the contact and continue with this development.

For the fourth grade, everything is very different, although this medium must also completely disengage himself. If the master wants to extend the above-mentioned contact then that is possible. This medium can experience the cosmic depth. The trance offers him the possibility to do this. Without it, contact between instrument and master is unthinkable. However, all the gifts for healing must be able to be experienced and be present. Only the very greatest experience this, because clairvoyance and clairsaudience are only received by the medium. When that spiritual intuition is achievable and the medium can be elevated universally, for which purpose development is a requirement, the master begins. It is the direct elevating of the medium into the life of his master.

During the first time the medium descends into the patient, that is now no longer necessary. The intention is actually to make a diagnosis outside of the patient, therefore without direct contact. The medium now comes into connection with his master by means of telepathic contact, which is the grade of life of the master for our life. This now becomes the direct experiencing from the Other Side, as a result of which all earthly thoughts and feelings are disengaged. The medium now sees the patient from this world and not from the earth. His life is now one with his master on this side. The medium sees the illness infallibly. Nothing more can be hidden from him, he has become an astral personality. The medium lives in the spiritual laws, but receives the knowledge from his master, and has consciously disembodied. The unconscious trance has now been transformed into the conscious trance, the first trance for that matter, is the state of sleep. The medium is no longer bothered by sleep. He is conscious in all the gifts for healing. The medium now sees, hears and feels the illness. He looks through all the material laws, and nothing can stop him. His master has elevated him into these laws.

Now the master expands the healing, the concentration of the medium has become stronger and the patients must feel that. The serving of the medium has now become simpler, but is cosmically deep, because the earth has now been released with all its laws. The convenience for the medium is knowing, being familiar with the illnesses. There are no disturbances; treatment is simple for him. As an astral personality, he sees the illnesses before him, even sharper than in the unconscious trance. This is the dissolving of the personality for a hundred percent into the astral laws. Now the wisdom of this also comes to his life. One in thousands of mediums achieves this contact! It is the highest that the medium can experience. Ancient Egypt experienced these laws.

Now that the unconscious trance has been overcome, sinking away is no longer necessary. When my master for healing had come so far that his medium could experience and receive astral healing, he passed into it. He wanted

the instrument to overcome these laws, because the master wished to go further in order to build up the Great Wings. Now the medium must first do some tests. The master separates himself from him. However, he remains connected, but is invisible to him. The instrument used to see his master in and around the patient, now that seeing has been completely disengaged. The medium must get used to it, but he feels his great power somewhere in the universe. The master is everywhere, feels the instrument, and that is the way it is. A woman comes to visit the medium and wants to see a diagnosis made. However, the medium has to eat, if he does not do that now, nothing more will come of it that afternoon and the woman is too early, his surgery has not yet started. He tells her how things stand and she will wait. The master says:

“Go and eat, but remain connected to me, I will now make a diagnosis.”

“Where are you?” the medium asks.

“I am in my own sphere. I am millions of hours away from you and yet I will make the diagnosis. You know where I live. I will show you how our spiritual contact is soon. Now you can always reach me, you never have to look for me first. I am and will always remain connected to you. Now it will be proved how far you have come.”

The medium goes to eat. While he is eating, he already sees the inner organism of the woman. His master lets him experience everything as before, but now while eating. This material event must not be an obstacle to making an infallible diagnosis spiritually. The medium divides himself. He lets five percent of himself eat, while he is connected to his master. Anyone who sees him sitting there will think that the man is in thought and that is correct, but he lives in the patient. Now the master checks the diagnosis and says:

“Have you seen what is the matter?”

“Yes, Master, I see everything, I clearly saw the disorders.”

“Listen carefully to what I will now tell you. Soon you must repeat what I pass onto you. The doctors want to operate on her for appendicitis, but operating is not necessary, only her nervous system is disrupted. She must go outside for a while and I see that she wants to go on a trip. Tell her that will be her cure. We do not need to treat her.” The master now asks: “Will you answer me?”

The medium now sends his master his wisdom obtained as a vision and hears:

“Wonderful, go to her and tell what you saw.”

The medium has meanwhile finished eating and goes to the woman. He tells her what he received from his master while eating. The woman thinks it is great. “That is André”, she says, “I know your books. I will leave immediately and let you know how I feel.” She goes and later writes that she has no

more pain. Her brother had wanted to operate on her, but finds, as she does, that the diagnosis is wonderful.

This is the highest that you can reach as a medium, going higher is no longer possible. This is also the highest for the religious person, but now prayer alone is not enough. Do you feel that the Scientist wants to receive healing in this way? Now God must help. However, God cannot mend the broken leg. Numerous healings are still achieved, because prayer penetrates the spheres of light, but a messenger of God returns to the earth and gives his own powers to the patient. People now think that God has cured His child. Yet, it is somewhat different, because the patient has experienced the natural way. Praying can therefore bring about healing, but the powers for it come from higher regions and belong to those who once lived on earth. As angels, they relinquished their own powers, because these saints have accepted this task. However, the patient must know whether it is necessary to consult a doctor. Now prayer and study go one way and this can only bring happiness and blessings. Now the laws are not neglected!

The Egyptians also reached an enormous height as healers. The priests were wonderful healers. They even managed operations, removed tumours from the crown of the skull in a short time as if they possessed the skill and the wisdom of your twentieth century. Their herbs were famous. The priests influenced the material body infallibly and descended into it spiritually in order to make a diagnosis. However, when they wanted to indulge, the Other Side withdrew and they were alone, so that they could no longer experience this height.

All these priests lived in the third and fourth grade of life. The psychic trance was in their possession and they experienced all the gifts I described a moment ago. They were kings in their territory and completely conscious of their abilities. Madness had no meaning for them, and in a short time, the patients were free from the astral influence. By means of their concentration, they appeared capable of it and they knew the laws between life and death. For them a demon could destroy himself, hell had to stay away from life on earth. However, they were also faced with the own grade of life. If a patient had come under demonic influence and his inner life had attunement to it, then they were also powerless. Yet, they did not send such people away. First the inner life, the personality, was dealt with and then the removal of the demon could take place. Therefore, if someone was taken by surprise by their own sensitivity, the astral demon could not continue to offer any resistance to their concentration and he had to let go of the life, their thoughts were so extremely strong. They let themselves be bitten by a poisonous snake and regulated the blood circulation for the better. For them there were no problems, they knew the body. The herbs purified the wound and the concentration

and life aura did the rest. They put material systems out of operation in order to heal them. Their healing was magic and infallible. They were conscious in everything and cosmically deep.

Their temple study lasted thirty years, and it was only then that they were perfect priests. The Great Winged One stood above all of them, but all the priests experienced the psychic and physical gifts. They called a bird in flight to them. The animal came and sat down on their outstretched hands. They hereby came to the division of the personality. During the flight, they connected themselves with the animal and forced the life to listen. The animal now lost its own inner life and had to listen. Another power, which was stronger, dominated the life of the animal. Lions and other species of wild animal were overcome in this way. The animal changed at the same time and had no longer any own will. They lived in the animal and had overcome the animal personality. The animals listened to their will like lap dogs. The animal had nothing to contribute under their magical concentration. Because of this they also dominated the illnesses, their will was tuned into the sickness, and that had to take part in the working of the whole. Whether the sick part wanted to or not, it was not possible to escape this. I do not need to tell you that, when they started to experience black magic, these priests dominated everything that came their way. They could make and break what they wanted to themselves, and did so.

The East also heals and namely infallibly. The contemporary yogi is a master in healing; he possesses the knowledge of the fourth-grade medium and was able to master the gifts in a Temple. That is now also possible for the East. They follow the development of ancient Egypt. All of them can reach this height, if the feeling for it is present. Now the Other Side no longer helps them, at the most, a deceased priest can help them, who serve his Temple from this side. No more can be achieved for them. Yet, they reach an occult height, because they get to know the gifts as a result of their study and they overcome the own organism. When this has been overcome, the yogi is capable of healing the sick part of the other body. He is also infallible in concentration.

Fakirs and magicians seek it in the physical laws and experience their own world. The yogi seeks the astral conscious and follows the initiate.

If you have cut yourself seriously, then the yogi heals in his own way. He closes off the blood circulation as a result of his concentration and puts a bandage on it. He does nothing else, at the most, some healing ointment. However, inwardly he holds onto the wound. It is his concentration that heals, and in this way, the wound must heal. Within a few days, the wound is closed. You can go miles away during the treatment; he remains connected to you and feels whether he can stop. If you possess a little bit of feeling, you

will even be able to feel him and a bit higher still you will hear it said to your inner life:

“Take off the bandage, you are better.”

The yogi is a conscious and namely a spiritually conscious child of God if he also seeks the higher life. However, you will also find the spiritual chaff amongst them.

The medium in the fourth grade experiences these laws and can experience spiritual wonders through his master. Spontaneous healings are now achieved and take place as a result of the concentration of the master and the healing life aura. This is an infallible healing and is above every earthly skill and knowledge. This is cosmically deep and a blessing for suffering mankind. Now healing is a revelation for a patient. God’s blessing can rest on this work. And God blesses both lives through His miracles.

It is the power of God and His child Jesus Christ, as a result of which the apostles healed. They lay on their hands and healed through the will of their Master. Patients healed in their shadow. Now faith and Divine power heal. The child of God, which can surrender, heals irrevocably, because this life elevates himself into Divinity, as Christ himself also said.

When the blind asked Him to bring about the miracle, after they had first mocked Him, Christ said:

“Let the blind heal the blind.” No healing is possible here, the inner life refuses! The apostles surrendered to their Master, but they also had to accept that they could not help the lower self. Yet, the apostles lived in that power after the departure of their Master and lay on their hands. Not every apostle had the power to heal in thoughts, only a few apostles were capable of it. However, as I said, the patient healed in their shadow. The power and the force of their Master Christ lay there, they healed through Him. Everyone can do that, if the human being is like an apostle. Now your own life speaks. If it is not possible, then accept that you are not ready for it. God’s laws are not in your life then. You still have to awaken for this love and serving.

However, anyone who feels this will understand that Christ healed consciously. He lived in the Divine All. From there, the patients were healed. His All concentration healed at the same time and those are miracles that your mediums can also experience if the master on this side is capable of it. The possibility must therefore be present. If that is not the case, then it is not possible, however many prayers are said.

Anyone who asked the apostles: “Help, heal me in the name of Christ”, was already healed. This child believed and Christ elevates a faithful child into His life. It is God’s will, but the child must ask for it.

Because of this, millions of souls started to heal. There were thousands of people, and they still live in your midst, who say:

“Stand up and walk”, to the lame man, but the man remains lying. What does this dreamer want? To possess what the apostles experienced? These illusions of grandeur are unlimited. They would want it, but they are in no position to make demands. The occult laws call them to a halt. The apostles overcame the illnesses through their Master. The apostles healed through the divine power of their Master and no medium needs to ask this; if it is possible, it will happen of its own accord and it takes place outside of his own knowledge. Now the mercy is not received by the medium but by the patient. The patient now possesses the miracle, not the Other Side, and not the medium. Christ knew that and the apostles were able to experience it. They experienced the astral laws and surrendered to them. Someone who has to die and is at the end of his earthly cycle cannot be healed. That is the meaning, but there are also the karmic laws for a patient.

There are patients who try everything under the sun, and yet do not find a cure. Then the karmic laws of this life dominate. The patient must experience something in order to awaken and this is illness. Not one master is capable of overcoming these laws, because that is not possible. A great deal of healers run aground as a result of this, because they think that they can still heal the patients, but it is the halt to which this life calls itself. Anyone who still begins as a medium will go to pieces up against the halt of this patient. The development of the apostles cannot be experienced again, even if the fourth-grade medium has been elevated into the life of his master and spontaneous healings can take place. Not one master can equal that height. Christ healed from a Divine source, He is Divine and the apostles lived in His aura. Who wants to master this power and force on earth and on this side? That can be followed, but its possession is only then within our reach when we have reached the Divine Spheres and the Deity has awakened in our life. Before that, it is called: hands off! No, it is called sacrilege! The Divinity of Christ is the dominant inspiration of material and universe. The Divine lies locked up here. Yet, the apostles lived through it!

The Other Side follows this path. For us there is no other in order to reach the serving of Christ. However, we do not need to imagine things. We must first master the laws of God, only then is it possible to help the sick. Before we were still contaminated and poisoned ourselves. On earth, one human being now gives his own poison to the other life of God. Must that heal? Must perniciousness and the destructive inner life heal your sick? That is impossible. That medium serves himself and has nothing to give. It is imitating what the apostles were able to achieve because of pure love and their Master. However, their herbs are poisonous, because people do not know the illnesses, never see through the illness and despite this, prescribe herbs. The Other Side does not heal by herbs. The life aura of Christ flows through our

life and strengthens the sick child of God, because we also want to serve! These masters know that some illnesses cannot be overcome, even if it seems that there are no ailments present. Yet, those symptoms cannot be overcome. The own life attunement is decisive for the patient. If the patient can surrender completely, a great deal has already been overcome. Everyone can lay on hands, but something radiates from one hand, the other hand, on the contrary, absorbs. The patient does not need to get undressed; nakedness is absurd. Demanding this is the longing of the lustful and animal-like instinct, which wants to possess the body.

A mother visits a charlatan, she asks for help. He looks at her and says:

"It is possible, take your clothes off, I have to treat your stomach, back and shoulders."

The woman looks surprised, but it must certainly be necessary. She takes her clothes off. She must lie down and he rubs, actually massages her body. It takes half an hour, until the man has enough of it himself and she can get dressed. She must come back. The woman leaves and tells about her experience to a girlfriend, who tells her that this undressing is not necessary. Her healer says that it is a conscious mad person, a longing material demon. However, the woman believes she is benefiting by the treatment and continues to go there. Yet, she does not heal and she gives up in disappointment.

Now she seeks it elsewhere and ends up in the wrong hands again. This charlatan 'bellies', he rubs his belly over hers, she will certainly be healed as a result of this. Indeed, the pains go away. Yet, she gets to know that it is bad, that it is the lust of the healer, and wants nothing more to do with it. Thousands of people go to pieces up against such rabble!

The Other Side tells you: the life magnetism penetrates everything. Here is the proof.

A woman is under treatment by a fourth-grade medium. The medium helps her through the master, but the woman wants to be helped everywhere she thinks she has pain. The medium magnetizes the central nervous system and that is sufficient. The nervous system takes care of the further processing itself. However, the woman grumbles. Her head must also have something and she also has a pain in her arm. The medium does what is necessary anyway, but will soon give her the proof through his master.

She comes back another time. The medium suddenly takes over her condition and says:

"Sit down." He places his hands under her shoes. After a short time he feels and sees that the toothache has gone and says:

"Has your toothache gone?"

"Did you know that?"

"You see, lady, the aura penetrates through the heel of your shoe to your

toothache. In the future I will heal, but not you. Is that okay?"

She received her proof and her punishment, but it was necessary.

There are also mystically talented healers, and they have a method that only they know and can use.

A woman comes to such a man, she wants to be helped. "Good", he says. "That is possible. Just get undressed and lie down there." The woman lies down. The man lights candles and takes out his violin. He plays beautiful songs and it is as if he is in ecstasy. After half an hour he stops, the treatment is over and it costs her ten guilders! She goes away ... and stays away.

The life magnetism cannot be stopped if there is contact. Healing can even take place at a distance. Great deals of charlatans do that, but they achieve nothing. Only the third and fourth grade is capable of this. Now the medium does the following.

The master has made the diagnosis and connects the medium to the patient. The medium feels this connection. The treatment comes at a fixed time. The medium does nothing else but tune into the patient, the master must now heal. And that is exactly the same for him as with direct contact. He now descends through the medium, which has reached the half-waking consciousness, into the patient, and leaves his life aura behind there. This half-material half-spiritual contact is a physical phenomenon, which we will later get to know when we follow the physical gifts. Therefore, through the aura and the unity with the medium the master is capable of connecting with the syndrome, reaching unity, or the aura will not be received and will glide as a result of the own thinness through the sick body and will go away again. However, now the aura can be received and this is only possible when the patient has attunement to the spheres of light. Soul with soul must reach spiritual unity, or it will not help.

In this way, you can work at a distance, but this happens through our world and outside of the medium. Nevertheless, the instrument is one with the condition, because the master has connection through his life. However, every nerve works against it if there is no spiritual contact and refuses to absorb the life aura. This healing can also be infallible when the occult laws and the gifts are experienced, or it will be wasting power and time for nothing! Yet, every charlatan tries it and also receives his money now. It is difficult, but he helps.

This charlatan can only influence his own grade of life, can do nothing for the other life, and if he still treats the higher conscious, he gives that life his own soul poison and makes the illness worse. He brings agitation into all these organs, even if he wanted to do good at that moment.

The devil feels closed off to the spheres of light, but still wants to act lord and master. The astral occult laws not only call him to a halt, but they kick

him away. They are like the whip in Christ's hands when He thrashed the defilers out of the Temple, and this also applies to everyone who violates the healing gift!!!

The charlatan is your danger, your suffering, sorrow and your grave. He does not serve Christ, but his own life; he must live and does not want to die of starvation.

The medium in the hands of a master is suddenly called; people need him. The master sees what has happened here and says:

“Immediate admission to a hospital.”

The charlatan, who was treating the patient, had irrevocably forbidden the injections prescribed by the doctor. “Away with that rubbish, away with it, you are poisoning yourself.” The people thought that it was good and followed his advice. First one leg and then the other had to be removed from the patient, and the charlatan denied the man the insulin.

The doctors cursed, but the patient was on this side after a short time. What must you do against this danger? Inform about the powers and gifts of the medium, openly, if necessary because it can cost you your life. Because of this alone these people are made harmless. They are merciless! Volumes could be filled about them, but that is not the intention. You have been warned!

Hundreds of victims have had to pay their toll. They did not see through these “healers” and surrendered to them. Their aura has been brutalized and can only contaminate you. They tell you that you will be better in a short time, but after a short time, it is exactly the other way round. You now live on this side. They do not see, they do not hear and are not in possession of the spiritual telepathic power of feeling. Their dog instinct is the only thing that they possess, and they want to heal you with that. They pile up mistake after mistake, and yet continue. No one stops them and life lessons mean nothing to them. Search and keep the good. If you are not sure about the seer, then hold onto your doctor, do not go to the charlatan, or you will be lost.

When these people behave like apostles, and then be on your guard. They represent the false!

Soon the parapsychologists will fight this evil and call the charlatan to a halt. Every medium must let himself be tested and then it will appear who possess gifts. It is only then that you will be released from all this occult danger! This will come and namely soon, because the Age of Christ no longer tolerates the sully of the spiritual gifts. Christ died for this. God can no longer approve of that.

The medium in our hands can heal. However, when neither a doctor nor occult laws can help, only pure love remains, tuned into the direct life, only the love of soul to soul which exceeds everything when it is spiritually felt; you are then open to Christ.

In the future, there will be no mediums necessary, nor doctors. On this side, there is already a technical instrument ready which makes all illnesses dissolve. I have described the great miracle in the book 'My Revelations to the Peoples of the Earth' and by reading this, you can convince yourself of it.

There are people who think that a medium must pass on his powers for a song. What they received may not be sullied by any money. That is also nonsense. How must we keep our instruments alive that give themselves completely to their task? How must they keep up their strength if they cannot buy any food? You cannot live from astral power. The masters say how the patients must live, but also how the instrument must keep his health. The treatment must be paid for: anyone who has a lot, also pays for the poor, who will be helped for free. We make sure that no exorbitant profits are made. Not one instrument in our hands is capable of that. We do not charge large amounts for the diagnosis made. We do not charge large amounts for the diagnosis made. We see through your life and only then determine your material gift

The true instrument does not commit a sin when he has to take money. The good ones think it is already dreadful that they have to accept money. They would rather be released from this. However, is that possible? If you feel this, it also no longer has any meaning. If we see that the instrument is mad about money, the medium is immediately alone and the Other Side withdraws.

When you read this, do not then proceed to send patients to our instrument. His master has given him the task to stop healing, however wonderful and beautiful it is. He will get another task. Now the Other Side wants to reach the inner life and better it and for this purpose, all the powers present are used.

However, you have been warned. I tell you: for God everything is possible, if you know the laws and your own karma does not call you to a halt. Christ is and will remain the living inspiration for your life, for your illnesses and for your life after death. Through Christ to the astral academic, through him to your own self, then the head bowing comes of its own accord. Then healing is possible! You are open to God!

The sleep

before I pass onto the physical laws, I must first tell you about your own sleep, if you wish to be able to understand the physical laws. It is your sleep as a result of which the psychic and physical wonders can be experienced, if there was no sleep, then no spiritual gifts would exist either. Thanks to the phenomenon sleep, the gifts have received universal meaning.

They reached development through our world, because you as a human being can go to sleep, or it would not have been possible to free the soul from the material laws. It is remarkable, you will think, what does sleep have to do with the gifts? This will soon be clear to you.

I already talked about this, when I told you that we must experience your own sleep for the psychic trance. What can happen consciously and unconsciously, but takes place when the medium is elevated into our life. If you wish to get to know the psychic and physical gifts and make a study of them, then you must first be able to analyse your own sleep, or you will not come one step further. Sleep calls you to a halt for all the gifts and occult laws. If there were no sleep, then trance would not exist either, so that sleep opens the door for us, and you, to experience the occult laws.

The fakir and magician can tell you about this. They had to conquer these laws. They first went through sleep, experienced the seven grades of your sleep and only then came to the occult laws and entered a new world. They wanted to get to know that world, and this was possible because sleep brought them there. Sleep is for them the actual building in which all the occult laws, the spiritual and physical gifts, are exhibited but shut off to the respected public, so that you would not burn your fingers, because what is kept under those showcases is life-threatening. Sleep is for the occult laws what the mother is for her newly born baby, in comparison, as she feeds her darling. For the occult laws sleep is the possibility to experience these laws.

You feel sleep close to you, it is tangible; and yet, do you know your sleep? The smallest insect possesses this wonder, this peace, in order to regain new strength, but it is a great mystery. You can fall asleep every moment of the day, yet you know nothing as a human being about this incredibly deep divine wonder, which is your sleep. Science does not know your sleep either. The academics are still faced with the great problem and do not know what to do about it. Only the East has learned to know sleep.

How deep is your sleep and which wonders can be experienced by sleep? Do you know that your sleep has the magic laws in its hands? That all these laws emerged as a result of your sleep? Moreover, that you can experience

miracles thanks to your sleep? Do you know that the first magician on earth already gave the now known occult laws to mankind?

The magic laws, dear reader, date from that moment. The first magician brought them to earth with the help of the Other Side, because of this, our life received contact with your material world and the gulf between life and death was bridged. This experience already lies thousands of centuries behind your and my life, but the master who was appointed for this task still lives on this side, and namely in the seventh sphere. He is an angel in the spirit.

The trance must go through sleep and sleep is also a trance. We already learned to know the conscious and unconscious trance, but sleep possesses the grades, the seven depths, which must be conquered by the medium if we wish to be able to speak to your life as astral beings.

Sleep is now also one with the trance, which was now imposed and conquered. You are shackled to your body because of it, the magician has overcome those chains and this is the skill of the East, in which they experience the occult laws. These two forms of sleep have now received their own meaning and also represent an own world. One sleep, gives you rest, and you are outside consciousness as a result of it, the other must be experienced and will take you into the spiritual gifts or to the occult laws. Sleep gave to the trance the lively consciousness and is in our hands for the Western medium. Seven grades lie in the material, natural sleep. The fact is: seven transitions before you can experience the last and deepest one. You as a human being only experience four of them; you never experience the other three grades. Mother Nature was so wasteful, she even made sleep so deep that the last grades cannot even be experienced. Yet, those last three grades have an enormous meaning for your and our life, even if you do not experience them and people on earth know nothing about them. Day in day out those three grades are working for you as a human being and give you something. You will soon get to know that something and only then you will understand what an amazing cosmically deep instrument that you are.

Not one single Westerner experiences the fifth, sixth and seventh grade of sleep, they are only for a magician; there he experiences his spiritual skills and lets himself be buried because of this. Here he experiences the epileptic sleep and now lets himself be buried, because that is then possible for him, if he has overcome these grades. If these seven grades of sleep did not exist, you would never have heard talk of apparent death, because they are the last grades of sleep which take you into the apparent death. The apparent death is experienced in the sixth grade and is for a human being on earth the ailing sleep. For the magician the conscious, magic-epileptic, conquered sleep and grade, which he can experience as a result of his study. What a difference if

you know nothing about all these grades. They speak for themselves and are amazing. What can be experienced as a result of this borders on the incredible, and yet, the human being has made it so far, but lost his life for it a few times. Nevertheless, this first magician returned and continued his occult study in order to reach the final goal. If there were no life after death, no people would have lived in the astral world who had learned these laws. Be assured: in that case, you would never have known on earth about all this deep mysticism.

Yet a great deal of people experienced the apparent death, all peoples experienced this grade of sleep. It is scientifically proven, but people do not know the actual illness.

The first three grades of your sleep serve as pre-sleep. You are not yet asleep, because you must still cross the threshold of the fourth grade. Numerous people do not make it beyond the third grade, because material and spiritual disturbances interfere with going to sleep. This sleep is not deep, you are awake again every moment and there is also no question of rest. If you wish to go to sleep and rest physically and spiritually, then you must cross the threshold and enter the fourth grade. In the third grade, the inner life has not yet been released from the material systems and still reacts to the central nervous system. A great deal of other disturbances keeps you awake and prevent the natural falling asleep.

This is the half-waking sleep or namely the half-waking conscious. You are separate from the organism and yet not yet completely freed, because your own thoughts and feelings do not wish to go to sleep. The soul is not completely asleep and as a result of this, the organism is fed, and therefore there is a disturbance. You feel that you cannot go to sleep. Your body tosses and turns a great deal before you suddenly know nothing more and the threshold of the fourth grade is crossed for you as a personality.

Although millions of people stay between the third and fourth grade, just as many people enjoy their healthy sleep, the natural rest, which is necessary for the organism in order to regain new strength. The fourth grade of sleep therefore takes you into the deep sinking away and you are separate from your garment, separated from the material laws. But where do you live now? Now your body and your soul life rests, that is if there are no spiritual disturbances. The inner life must be ready for sleep. No worries may obstruct your going to sleep, but who is free from worries? Every wrong thought disturbs your sleep. Thousands of other matters disturb the natural falling asleep, the sacredness of sleep.

The healthy human being, finding himself in the fourth grade of sleep, knows nothing more about this restless tossing about. The nervous system has been disengaged and can no longer react, at least not at full power, be-

cause it remains in operation, or death would enter. The soul life is also completely separate from the organism. The soul now absorbs the powers for the organism, draws those powers to itself from the Divine universe and passes them on to the organism during sleep. It is only possible to gain strength in the fourth grade; the third grade is still consciously materially tuned in. The fourth grade is the unconscious falling asleep and then the soul life has entered that phase. Now the soul can absorb the living and vital astral aura.

The third grade of sleep experiences disturbances and those people are, as I said, immediately awake again. Now there are material and spiritual disturbances and your doctor cannot easily determine them, because he must be able to make a supernatural diagnosis. We do not even need to follow whether he can do that, because the good man usually does not know himself. For him there is no hereafter.

However, in this state, in the third grade, you experience dreaming, the fourth is a deep sleep and here dreaming is no longer possible. If the soul lets go of the third grade, then there is no question of dreaming. The life descends deeper into sleep and now gets another task, which nature has given this grade for the soul and is gaining strength! If the soul continues to sleep in the third grade, then you can experience nightmares, do your sleepwalking and build your castles in the air; now you are capable of it, because the soul now lives between heaven and earth and is feeling and thinking in this. Now the ghost can come to you. Now messy and beautiful dreams are experienced, material and passionate, depending on the soul and the longings.

The soul therefore has dreaming in its own hands. Because of the own thinking and the disturbances for sleep all these dreams come about and usually have no meaning. However, in that grade, you can also experience imposed dreams and they are then received by an astral personality. These disturbances during your sleep come from the material life to you during the release from the inner life, and you take them over as a personality during that restless sleep. You are and remain one with your life, even if you have forgotten it for a moment and discarded it. Yet this discarding is only a leap to dry land, behind and in front of you gapes the deep water. Now what?

Sleep is influenced because of all kinds of illnesses. The fourth grade overcomes those disturbances, but the fifth grade is for the medium in trance, in which the psychic trance is experienced there. The sixth and seventh grades are for the magician and the fakir. They experience their spiritual problems and works of art here. They must therefore go through normal sleep to the occult laws, if they want to experience something of it, and the spiritual grades for the gifts are experienced. The sixth and seventh grade is the apparent death, I already told you, and you cannot experience that as a human being, but these grades of sleep are for the East the actual laws, which must be

overcome. It is only then that the medium in the East can achieve anything.

Even if you do not experience these grades, Mother Nature still gave them to you for a fixed purpose. I can therefore tell you that you must experience them anyway, but unconsciously, and that you will never get to the bottom of this mystery because you do not know your own life. However, the magicians let themselves be buried as a result of this; by conquering the sixth and seventh grade they learned to know the magical laws for soul and material! Therefore, these people learned to know these laws spiritually and physically and were able to overcome them because of the temple study. There are therefore different depths in your own sleep, which you know nothing about. A Western has never wondered why these grades were created by nature. However, the East wanted to know. The East wondered:

“Why must I sleep? What do I do when I lie down there and am asleep? Is everything in me at peace then? What is sleep? Is there something for me to learn in it?”

Then people started to think. A few people worked it out. Thousands of people succumbed because they wanted to get to know sleep and lost their life as a result of it or became completely mad. Those who reached and experienced the wonderful were faced with the infinity of God and became lost in it. However, other people were also able to find their way and went further. Those people obtained their cosmic wisdom and grade of life. And that through your sleep? You will now get to know the wonderful mystery. As a result of the great gifts of this medium, through whom it was given to me to record all of this for you, you will get to know yourself and the inner life as a human being, for which you cannot thank God enough.

In the East, the grades of your sleep are known. The occult temples came into existence as a result of them. In ancient Egypt, these were the very first laws for the trainee priest, which he had to learn. The Egyptians asked the Other Side what their sleep meant and received an answer. They felt that this sleep meant time loss for them and they wanted to prevent this. Was that possible? If this was not possible, they wanted to get to know its laws in any case. Then these priests received instruction from us and were elevated into our life. Now the spiritual gifts came forward, and they could master them because they experienced the occult laws. However, sleep also called them to a halt. They must first go through sleep if they wanted to go upwards, and it is only then they were faced with the Great Wings. This infinite divine gift lives beyond sleep and the soul enters our life. But now as victor! The material and spiritual laws were now experienced and came into their own hands, even if they as human beings had to accept spiritual help. The priests surrendered and reached the highest. Now the spiritual gifts were developed and our life received meaning. Because of sleep they got to know the psychic

trance, and as a result of this trance the very last thing which people can experience as a material being, and the doors of space were open to them. They entered happily!

The innocent, lifeless and yet so intrusive West knows nothing about this, because science cannot accept life after death, people are not yet that far. However, since mankind in the West is not yet so far, the inner life remains deprived of all this sacredness and continues unconsciously. If science could accept the Other Side, then these masses would get to know the astral personality and your society would get a very different personality. All your thoughts and feelings would change because of this. People do not know now what the inner life does during sleep and the Other Side could already have given mankind in the West all these problems a long time ago. We will make it now anyway, it is finally time, but science does not yet possess this wisdom. The West closes itself off to life after death and prefers to weep at the coffin, and does not see or feel any further. Going further for the West is still shrouded. It means dejection, destruction and the end of happiness.

In the first three grades, the soul life still dominates the material systems. Children who could experience the third grade would not wet the bed, for them the fourth grade is too deep and the inner life does not feel the material pressure of the water on the sphincter or nerve and the water escapes. The third grade now wakes the soul, the personality must react and this prevents bed-wetting. Yet, many children wake up and this depends on the sensitivity of the nervous system and of the inner life, the personality.

In the fourth grade, the personality sinks away and the conscious material, day-conscious thinking is discarded. However, soul and material are tuned to each other. The soul must experience the material disturbances and the body that of the soul's, the inner life. Both these organisms adjust naturally to each other and experience for themselves the material and astral laws. What the soul experiences, the soul passes on to the organism and also vice versa. However, the personality of the human being experiences them! This personality can be either the slave of both organisms or their conqueror. The Eastern child has understood that.

Spiritual sensitivity can sometimes be to blame for not going to sleep naturally and then the soul dominates the material life. Now the child dreams about his experiences and the fourth grade is not experienced, because this is not possible now. Even adults dream about material events, but sometimes they immediately awaken and must then determine that they are just too late; but the warm bed is soaking wet. For shame, how is that possible? However, that can be found between the third and fourth grade of sleep. Just descend into it and you will know. You will probably start to draw or paint as well, because now you can receive and experience the spiritual unconscious

inspiration, but yet which we give you consciously. It is now possible for us to let you whitewash space, for example, during this violence. Even if you must awaken in the morning and you think that it is nonsense, you just look spontaneously at the blue sky to see whether a part of it is not white, the law of inspiration has penetrated your life so deeply. Here, in this sleep, all those castles in the air arise and people build their own heavens. That happens as a result of not going to sleep and since the soul lives between two worlds, the earth has been disengaged. These are therefore spiritual and material disturbances.

There are many disturbances for not going to sleep and they are both material and spiritual.

The inner life must deal with the day-conscious during sleep. And when that does not happen you are extremely tired in the morning. Now the soul life has not been able to let off steam. In this state, the soul is still too active. This letting off steam is a physical law, which science also does not know anything about and which you will not understand either. Even if life takes you to the occult East, in order to broaden your life, even then it is like looking for a needle in a haystack for you. Moreover, the East does not know these laws, or you are involved with a cosmically conscious being. If the human being cannot let off steam in his sleep, then the physical material system succumbs, that clock then runs unrelentingly fast. It now gets too much to deal with and that is not possible! God has calculated our body so amazingly. It is therefore the most wonderful thing that God created and placed in man and animal. I could write ten books about this event and make your head spin, to only be able to explain the true mystery to you at the end of these ten books, it is so incredible, it lies so far removed from you. And yet? You live in it every second of the day, you do something because of it or you are given something because of it, then your life is fulfilled. They are not cosmic puzzles, but I want to tell you that we sometimes give each other puzzles on this side and this is the most wonderful thing which we can be given. Guess what it is!

I repeat, the soul must let off steam during sleep, or the material body would succumb. Nature takes care of it!

At the age of one the child would already succumb, since the soul life could no longer bear the experiences gained.

Now, how is it at an adult age? That is weight, which you cannot even calculate, and is still carried unnoticed in your inner life. The soul – I am coming closer and closer – makes up its own balance. Can you already feel it? The soul lives because of it and sleep gave it this great mercy. Anyone who is not in the fourth grade of sleep cannot let off steam and the soul therefore holds onto all its burdens of the day, stimulating the already exhausted nervous system, which the material disturbances let you know. You will soon visit

a neurologist, because your nervous system is broken.

My dear reader, it is your subconscious!!! The famous subconscious is a subject, which your parapsychologists have spoken and written so much about, but about which they do not know anything. Their writings have no meaning for you. Your subconscious already takes care of the overload and because of this the soul is completely freed from its own burden, or succumbing will be close-by. This is why your neurologists cannot establish the most common disturbances, however learned they act. They must descend into that subconscious if they wish to make a clear diagnosis and determine where the actual pressure lies. The soul has this in its hands. They can establish that you are sleeping poorly, but how can the academic descend into sleep? Where the disturbances lie and live, no medicines help; they cannot remove the cause. Astral knowledge is needed for this purpose. People can still not give you this research on earth, because the academic claims that this life is the first for the soul! However, for us – or there would not be any subconscious – the following life, the reincarnation.

The inner life lives in this; the soul entered its own kingdom here and must accept the subconscious, that the last and the highest represent the sixth and seventh grade of sleep.

We only learned to know these disturbances after the material life. On this side, we could make an astral and cosmic study of the human organism. When we want to become skilled in a task, we must know all these laws, or we can never protect the medium enough. If I did not know these laws, I would also not be able to put a word down on paper. I would then be an unconscious being. Our mediums must sleep well in the very first instance, the subconscious must be able to absorb, or in only one year's time, the medium will be completely broken. This weight cannot be carried. The astral wisdom of our instrument would be capable of completely filling millions of souls, since this universal depth was experienced, was absorbed by the subconscious. Because his master ensures natural sleep, he is still capable of dealing with everything alone.

If a priest in ancient Egypt could not sleep and he was a Great Winged One, this soul would be helped by all the priests, because after a week of not sleeping this cosmic machine would be completely stiff. The body must then collapse. However, this danger is continually prevented from happening. They would rather face death than having to lose their dear instrument, which received the cosmic love of the Gods for them! And this life could not be overburdened. The wonderful thing that was experienced during the séances, would sink away from the conscious that same night and belong to the subconscious, which was continually being drawn from. However the day-conscious self is to experience, the unconscious serves as a storing place

and can be heavenly, because you have stored the laws of many lives there. Along with suffering and sorrow!

If you want to know something about the astral laws on this side, then you follow along with your master the human being on earth, it is only then that you will be ready to absorb all the other into you. The master descends with you into your sleep and shows you how complicated both these systems are, which you know so little about during your earthly life. Moreover, this experiencing is only possible when you have reached the first sphere. Therefore, make sure that you give love to the life of God, and then you will stand after this life before and in the astral laws. How would you like to float through space with your father and mother, sister and brother, or with your own twin soul and to have God's creation explained, as only a conscious being can do? It is only then that this vast space lies in your own hands and you can say: this is mine, I know the laws of the body and of myself as soul, and also the laws of the stars and planets, everything belongs to me. Anyone who gives love and loves what is from God receives this wisdom as a divine gift after death!

Then I learned to know the seven grades of sleep and how the soul as a personality reacts during the first stage of sleep. Of course, I saw the spiritual gifts before me. I experienced that the fifth grade of sleep is in connection with our life and the fourth belongs to the organic life. Between the fourth and fifth grade of sleep you enter our life. An opening for the soul as a medium lies here, if conscious disembodiment is experienced. The Great Winged One now enters the astral world and then the psychic gifts are experienced for you as a human being on earth, consciously and unconsciously.

If you wish to draw and write consciously, then your own world of thoughts must be disengaged this far, it is only then that the writing received is spiritual and free from every own thought. You must be able to empty yourself so deeply, if your father and mother wish to pass on something to your conscious. Do you now understand the enormous difficulty? It is something like being awake and yet going to sleep?

Between the fourth and the fifth grade of your sleep lies the balance between material and soul, it is here that the soul lets go of its lumbering and sinks away into the vast subconscious, to still continue to be part of your life. This centre of balance therefore has great significance for your life. Even if it takes place outside of your own thoughts, this is still the spiritual balance for both organisms, the scales, given to the body by God. This lumbering must be thrown overboard, or you will collapse. These last three grades of the subconscious take it over from the personality and keep it for you.

If you now wish to go to sleep deeper, therefore go further than the fourth grade of sleep, material disturbances come to you as an ordinary being, but

for a magician the occult life now begins. If the soul still descends into these grades, you will be faced with apparent death and the sleep will be too deep, which can also be an illness. You have exceeded the normal stage and now there is something wrong with the clock, the nerves are overloaded and the phenomenon follows. Now there is a question of overload and the normal is discarded.

However, if you are overloaded in the day-conscious life, then these three grades come to your aid while you are sleeping; this happens outside of your own conscious thoughts and feelings, or you will hold onto it. That must therefore take place in your sleep. Those grades ensure that the balance between soul and body survives. They watch out for the collision of the day-conscious self and the subconscious. These grades of sleep are the light in your eyes, are the intuition for the inner life and the sensitivity for the spiritual gifts. We can draw from the subconscious, or it must be completely closed off, since you otherwise disturb.

You can disembody in the fifth grade of sleep. This grade has attunement to our life, and it takes you into the astral laws. The human being who dies, enters life after death between the fourth and the fifth grade. Then the fluid cord breaks. When death comes, this connection between soul and material tears and you must leave the earthly life. During the dying process, it can be determined whether people have slept badly in their life. Now the soul must enter the fifth grade through the fourth, but it cannot separate from the body; this is your battle of life and death, which the latter will win. The soul will now calmly release itself and close its eyes, to open them again on this side. The dying process by heart failure and numerous other transitions are of course a very different matter. In this case, the soul is flung from the body by a shock and the cord suddenly breaks, which means the collapse for the soul.

The human being on earth can say to himself: Thank God, I cannot experience the fifth grade of sleep, because then you are faced with the astral laws. If you descend it is possible that madness will overcome you at the same time and you will not even be yourself when you return. You now come into connection with all the worlds on this side.

Yet, the magician and fakir have to, like all our mediums, get to know the astral laws. They come precisely through the fifth grade of sleep to the occult laws. This book could not have been written if the medium could not experience the fifth grade. This sleep takes you into our world and into all the occult dangers. The demons of hell can await you and then you can prove to what state your inner life has attunement. You know nothing about all these dangers and yet you calmly entered and must now act under your own power. Magicians and fakirs must conquer all the occult laws, or they will be irrevocably lost. Woe betides those who have attunement to a dark sphere.

Not one of them returns to the earth, unless completely mad.

The fifth grade of sleep is therefore life threatening for your day-conscious if the spiritual gifts manifest themselves. Yet, charlatans say: "I am a trance medium. Spirits speak through me and spirits draw through me", et cetera, et cetera. However, do you feel that all these people are on the way to the madhouse outside of our protection? How do these people wish to protect themselves. Now that we know that not one soul from this side can help them? If they could really descend, you would experience a terrible drama at the same time, because you come into contact with the demons of hell.

I showed them by this that they are not trance mediums. All these people cannot experience the psychic trance without going mad, then people can lock them up immediately. What do these unconscious people hope to achieve in our world? Soon it will be clear to them what they experience when the fifth grade of sleep comes over their life. How dare they say that they are free from their organism? They do not even know normal sleep. Mediumship can also be recognized from their own sleep.

In this grade the ancient Egyptians learned to know our laws of life and they strengthened their concentration as a result of them, so that they could call a bird in flight, but they also learned to know all the occult dangers. Numerous mediums could no longer return during this descent, and people had to hide them away for the rest of their life. They were possessed as far as and into the subconscious, the deepest madness there is. They could no longer help these people and yet they were, as I told you, great healers. This madness is universally deep, in this case the soul has become one with the discarded lives, in which reaching unity is achieved. Now the good and evil of the inner life speak and the karmic laws come to the foreground. And karmic madness is incurable.

The fourth grade is then exceeded and the balance limit dissolves completely. Moreover, what the atmosphere is for Mother Earth, is this limit for you as a human being: the own protection. Anyone who steps outside the own protection must know the laws of our life and have conquered them, or he is lost. These priests succumbed in trance. The astral world took possession of their grade of life and nothing could be done about it. Their own life took them into these original powers and they were not armed against them. They did not know themselves. Now they themselves broke the balance between material and soul and hit a great hole into the astral wall, as a result of which, the other life in space could walk, in order to take possession of this life. Mother Earth gave every human being and animal the own protection, or you would sink too deeply in your sleep, the balance would then dissolve. They could no longer repair the natural help for the human being. By their own will, they had destroyed this protection. When these priests succumb,

what does your charlatan hope to achieve?

When the medium in our hands has a task to accomplish and spiritual food can really be received, the master prevents all these dangers. Another protection is now carefully built up. It is only then that it is possible to separate the medium from his own life. This development is necessary and always takes years, so that you can accept why mediums are not suddenly elevated by the Other Side, about which a great deal of people wondered. We are capable of everything and can act immediately, but we would also make the medium mad if we were to treat this life and the astral laws nonchalantly. The inner life of the medium must conquer these laws in this development. It is only then that we can work and go continually deeper, which can be determined from the wisdom. In the beginning of this development, there is no contact, at least not in this state, so that we must come through and work under our own powers. The medium is still not ready for it. This development must take place between the fourth and fifth grade of sleep, always outside of the consciousness of the medium, or the inner life will think by itself and then we will be powerless. We can therefore say: One in thousands has contact. Thousands of laws must be conquered by the medium before the instrument can keep going in our life. And anyone who conquers that, is a Winged One! If a medium is not in normal sleep, and if there are material disturbances, you will certainly feel that the master cannot even release this life from the organism. There is now disharmony between soul and material. The great mediums must therefore always sleep well, or they would destroy themselves, and we cannot start. If physical ailments are present, even the most trivial, it closes us off and there is no question of further development.

If characteristics are present in this life, which have attunement to the dark spheres, then we are already powerless, because we cannot conquer them. During disembodiment, the demons approach and have connection with the earthly life because of this, and we are powerless and cannot do anything. That attunement can therefore not be experienced between life and death. Anyone who commits a bad deed is no longer even suitable for the highest mediumship. That deed attunes the medium to the dangers in the astral state.

I tell you again: one in millions, who separates completely from the material life, because the possession of the Great Wings is a divine gift. That is not placed in your hands just like that. You must devote your own life to this. When we speak of devoting your own life, then we mean by this that all the occult laws must be conquered and that costs the medium his own life, because the conscious and unconscious madness are close by. However, if you can conquer these laws, then cosmic happiness awaits you and eternal life will open to you.

The initiate from the East has not even learned to know the seven grades of sleep and he is still truly a conscious being. The fakir and magician tune into them and get to know these laws. They are part of their study. The initiate experiences his own world and seeks it in the spheres of light, wants to see God as the Absolute and sometimes comes very far from his own attunement, in which he sees, feels and receives wisdom, which he passes on to his pupils. In this way, he serves mankind. The initiate therefore experiences the grades of sleep in order to see in our world, but still remains connected to his organism. He now experiences the splitting of personality as a result of concentration in an astral state. The magician reaches unity for his material domination and experiences the physical art. Here lies the difference: where the initiate encompasses astral space, the magician experiences himself. Magician and fakir follow and experience one direction, which is aimed at the material laws. The initiate attunes himself to the laws after death and wants to see his God. When the initiate approaches the fifth grade of sleep, he is released from the material laws and he can go where he wants, if he has drawn up his own protection. Now there must be spiritual harmony in his life or he will be attacked at the same time by the evil in space, because millions of souls are luring in order to descend into his body and take possession of the earthly life. Anyone who therefore does not know himself is now already a lost man and returns mad or succumbs between life and death. You will soon get to know how they conquer themselves. The magician goes further, reaches the following grades of sleep, and can experience his skills. If the initiate is open to astral help, as a result of which he has a much easier time, of course, then a master from this side can help him. However, the East is not tuned into that help. The East wants to be master itself, and in this way, the initiate closes himself off to astral help. Nevertheless, they still have their own guardian angels, or not one initiate would reach astral height. Connection can still be received from the earth, in our thousands of lives on this side, there is one soul, which we were involved with, and with whom we reached spiritual harmony. This soul will try to support us in the search. And that happens as well, but outside of their own knowledge, because an initiate is too proud of himself where it concerns astral wisdom. They do not want to be independent, they themselves want to dominate between life and death and in that way, and they sometimes reached incredible heights.

Many occultists have had to pay their astral toll with their lives. The laws of our life punished them, especially if they dealt with them too light-heartedly.

The soul life is dominant in this state of sleep. The organism has been conquered and must listen to the mighty will of the human being. The Eastern medium can now do what he wants himself. If he wants to experience appar-

ent death, the epileptic sleep, then he can do that, and nothing will stop him. He tunes into the different physical systems and puts them out of operation. As far as five percent at the most he denies the life the material organs and that material part is then completely in his power. Now, he as the personality is the ruler over the body and can do what he likes with it. As a result of this study, he has come so far. He has learned to know the laws for material and soul and was able to master them. Yet, the human being has no own will, as people say on earth! Not one material organ is now outside of his concentration. He just has to reach out his hands and the laws of life and death are within his reach. Yet, he is not capable of seeing into our life, because his thoughts and feelings are tuned into the material laws. The initiate lets go of the earthly life completely. He as a magician experiences the conquering of his own garment and can now let himself be buried alive and, if he wishes, also experience yet other laws. The initiate looks around him, stands in life after death and sees the divine infinity before him. He is like a small child and will be very grateful if he is shown something of all those treasures, all the wisdom that he longs for. The magician lives on this side and is one of the living dead. He now lives in his own subconscious, where he feels safe and which dominates the day-conscious life. Also, when he is spiritually and physically asleep, so many percent of consciousness must remain behind in his organism that the body remains alive. The lower sort of magician does not get over this. This is also the very highest for the magician, which he can achieve by study. The lower sorts all succumb when they still try to enter the magician's nirvana.

The magician therefore goes three grades deeper than your normal sleep and experiences the occult laws. It is only then that he is faced with the physical facts. How amazing his will is, his will to which the soul must listen, will be clear to you in the following.

If he has tuned into going to sleep under the ground and he lets himself be buried alive, then he will awaken on time anyway. He even determines the time when he wants to awaken, and then goes to sleep. The human will reacts to the second. The material organs must listen whether they want to or not, and it is no longer possible to avoid this. The human will is now dominant over all the material systems and the inner life; he, as the personality, has got that in his own hands. Now no more disturbances come, or he would go to sleep anyway and then the heart would stand still immediately.

If he wants to withdraw himself into that state, he first closes off his throat, by which he wishes to prevent vermin from entering while he is sleeping and eating his bowels to pieces. This withdrawal into himself has cost him an enormous study and he was therefore actually born for it, and that means that he has used many lives in order to reach that depth, to be able to call the

ultimate his own. However, now that he has come so far he can experience his astral and material skills. If the throat is closed off – he puts his tongue back – then he tunes into the sleep and the breathing organs. Then he starts to think, his incredible concentration now comes into operation, and he says to himself:

“I want, I want to awaken on that day and at that time.”

This tuned concentration of will is deadly accurate. The will ensures the awakening, he has reached that unity. And not a second later he awakens, the human will calls the life force remaining behind back to being active, and he also returns to the day-conscious life in order to take part in this working and, to take the organism in hand again. If he wishes to sleep for a short time, he just needs to will it; his material clock does not refuse in anything. The remaining five percent therefore ensures that the organism remains alive. In this state, the heartbeat can no longer be heard. The material heartbeat therefore dissolves, but the spiritual heartbeat has started working. This is enormously deep for you, but can also be explained, if you can accept that we also feel our heart beating after death and that blood flows in our body, our life is so real. The astral heartbeat now takes care of the material working and can do this as a result of the five percent willpower of the magician, a power that is like energy and keeps the body alive. That energy gives inspiration to the astral working for the heart, so that death cannot occur. The magician does not even know all these laws, and he would not be able to give you an answer for them. It is only in our life that we get to know these laws.

Five percent life force remained behind in the organism attracting the astral laws, as a result of which a half-material and half-spiritual state is tuned in. The magician knows that his heartbeat can no longer be heard. What people hear is a soft murmur, very soft, but still audible, which is the working of the heart, that has therefore half-materially and spiritually taken over the working of the heart. All the material organs now work because of that five percent expression of will. Every organ can be taken back to the zero stage, but then death occurs. The body can be denied the actual life force as far as one percent; however, the organism remains alive. Even as far as the fluctuation between life and death, the weighing scales for both organisms, you as a human being are still the ruler. However, just a bit under this the fluid cord breaks and death occurs.

After the fifth grade of sleep, this must be regulated. Gradually the human will withdraws as a personality and the systems must let go of the life. The body now becomes free of the conscious life and this is achieved through the personality, which has made a study of itself. The magician gained his knowledge as a result of this. The amazing thing, which he now has in his hands and which is his obtained possession, will be clear to you, when I tell

you that the organism does not have the colour of death, even if the natural tint has dissolved for a moment. Because of this gradual release from his systems there is no question of inner, physical disorders. However, every body experiences that, when the life drains from the body the skin colour changes immediately and we see the phenomena of death before us. The magician prevents this happening since he withdraws slowly and in this way, no blood disorders can occur. However, because of this the phenomena occur. He received all of that in his hands and this is part of his study. The sudden shock disrupts the blood circulation and this also puts systems out of operation, which the heart cannot deal with. The magician has all the physical organs under control as a result of his developed will and the knowledge of his body and soul.

We could fill volumes about this enormous wisdom. You will only then get to know your own body, because the meaning of your yet so simple system is so deep. The human life of a medium is too short to record all these supernatural laws. We come to you so gladly, in order to give mankind this astral wisdom. "If only science would listen. My God, the thing that You could then give Your child on earth", is the prayer, which we would already like to send up to Him, this study of the human body and the life in it is so great and sacred. It will probably come, by means of this instrument it can be given to the earth. We are completely prepared for it!

A bit of this going to sleep is already known in the West. It is just a little thing, but numerous people possess this concentration, as a result of which, for example, they keep on waking up on time without a clock. These people tune themselves into time like the magician, and in the morning, they awaken to the second. This is not a born talent, however, they obtained it by willing it. And that little bit of will now ensures awakening. Despite that, it still takes you in the direction of the magician. A great deal of people no longer need a clock for this, the inner clock is infallible. It appears incredible, but numerous people can confirm that you can achieve everything as a result of concentrating on one point, provided you just start it. The human will is dominating for material and soul. They are the laws of the body and those of the inner life, which are conquered by the personality.

The lama priests fly because of it. They free themselves of gravity and float over the earth. They can move themselves incredibly far in a short time. These people live in Tibet; they have conquered the magic laws and also mastered the gifts for the physical occult phenomena. They levitate themselves as a result of their developed, consciously tuned concentration of will.

The inner life listens to this command like an astral clock. The Oriental understood then that the organism could be conquered. The inner life has no meaning, it is the personality that must experience all those systems and

must have them in hand. The human will in the West is living dead and still unconscious. The East on the other hand has obtained an enormous consciousness in this and can reach the highest. Now the magic laws came forward and the priests also learned to know them.

Wakening on time is therefore a question of thinking and wanting. You now calmly go to sleep, the will, tuned into the life, is now your clock. The life listens; this can only be stopped if the personality has experienced the hour. Something that is longed for must be experienced, or it will not be released from you. The East has already experienced these laws and was able to establish them during the study, even if there people still knew so little about astral knowledge and grades.

A fakir and magician have learned to know their will at full power. They know that millions of people do not possess any will. They were able to establish as a result of their study that the human being only lives at thirty-five percent expression of will at the most. The other percents lie in you and are never used. This must show you that as a human being you still have to awaken for the actual natural phase, as a result of which the life is experienced at the full hundred percent. You will not achieve that in your social life, perhaps your painter and other artists for a moment and they already think that they are under inspiration. You see that you as a human being still have to awaken for thousands of states.

Now that the East has kept its own natural grade of life, the magician has come so far. They learn to split themselves and a result of this division of material and soul the personality got a hold of the occult laws. As a result of this, the magician understood that neither the inner life nor the material systems has something to tell the personality and he must be able to conquer those laws. He now became ruler and buried himself consciously in order not to die.

A priest started to think about all these laws and wanted to know what actually lived in him. What is life, he wondered. What am I if I lie there and have gone to sleep and the life of the day escapes my conscious? What is sleep? Is it not wasting time? Must a human being go to sleep? This priest wanted to know more about it, because he also understood that numerous laws were within him, which he knew nothing about. He started to think, continued with it, until he was able to elevate the life from his hand, so that he could stab the flesh and he still felt no pain. He found it so remarkable that the longing awakened in him to disengage his whole organism. Then what am I, he thought, when my body is lying down? Am I something different to my body? Is there another self present in me, which controls what I am for the earth and which is a human being? He found that incredible, he had never been able to ask such questions. Now he suddenly understood that

he himself must be more than this one body that died.

When he had stabbed his hand, he had looked at that material part, no pains bothered him, and he also understood that he himself could be that pain, because he wanted that hand to be painless. He thought for days on end and for weeks after each other, then he believed that he understood the wonder. He understood that this was a wonder, he himself wanted his hand to experience no pain, because the hand could not think, could it? Who controlled the hand, gave the hand life? He, of course, he was therefore ruler of his own hand. He now already had control of his hand, the hand had to listen to him, to his will.

However, where was the life of his hand? He tuned into himself and saw, no, he felt that the hand now lived in his shoulder. The hand was still there, but lived elsewhere. He himself wanted the hand, the life of his hand, to stay there. Now he let the life descend and look, the hand relaxed and got its own life back.

This priest went further and achieved a magical height, but then lost his own life. Another took over his body and madness came to the fore. By ending his life, he got his freedom back, but he had lost the earthly life as a result of it and now lived in the astral world. His research therefore took him to this side, but he would return to earth in order to continue his study. This is worth following, it is the life of the first magician on earth, which I will describe to you, and, as result of which, we will also get to know all these laws. You will also get to know your sleep, how deep your sleep is, and what significance sleep can have for the soul and the body, if you can experience the laws of it.

This priest experienced that his hand, which had been released because he wanted that, lived somewhere else in his body. That hand, he felt, still belonged to the actual life. If I can arrange it, he said to himself, that the whole body is released from the material body, what would happen then? He wanted to try to feel it. However, he also asked, how did this life emerge? Where does the life of a hand belong to and all this life, does it belong to myself? To this, which I am? They were great mysteries, but he wanted to solve those mysteries. It was actually all too powerful for him, and he has to continue calmly. It was completely clear to him that if he let go of his grip on the inner hand, which he achieved by thinking, the life flowed back into the material hand and the hand became normal again.

As a result of the power of thought, he elevated the inner hand and laid it down somewhere else, according to his choice. Which powers allowed him that he himself could think for a hand? He also wanted to know that. However, he felt that daylight bothered him and darkness could help him think and he therefore locked himself up in his cell.

He comes so far that the hand no longer has a life and now hangs next to his body like a dead part, which makes him afraid, and he immediately lets the life flow back. And look, he saw his hand as normal; it returned to the same colour again and felt warm to the touch. He purely experienced the dying off of his hand and then went further. He also felt that the blood circulation slowed down and that he could control it as he wanted to himself; he found everything a great wonder. He learned a great deal in this darkness, but the hand was not allowed to die, he had thought wrongly about this. He felt that he had thought too deeply. He now gave a bit more life to the hand and now the hand returned to normal, as a result of which he felt very happy. He tried the same method a dozen times and it went of its own accord now that he had finally come so far. He could feed his hand as he wanted to himself, as a result of which he understood that the hand had become his own possession. The hand also used to belong to him, but now he dominated that body part and it had to listen to him. Now he wanted to put the whole arm under his command and he also managed that completely. He stabbed his arm in various places, but it did not hurt him. Now he wanted to dominate all the organs of his body. It seemed very difficult to him to achieve that with the internal organs, and yet he wanted to take away the actual life from the bowels, stomach and kidneys and all the other systems. What would he then experience? When he had conquered the arms, he tried it with his legs. And the leg also listened to his will and let itself be released by him from the body. He could stab the leg, blood did not flow and he did not feel any pain. It appeared a great wonder to him to experience that with all the systems, but he would try it.

His thoughts and feelings, he understood, were tuned into his arms and legs. It was he who fed the body parts, no one else. His thoughts were tuned into them and he could remove those thoughts from those organs. Now he would try the inner organs also, but then what? His organism would have no more say, he would be ruler. What wonders did he experience? These were wonders, were they not? Did one human being know anything about them?

His concentration was tuned into the outer and inner life. When the blood circulation listened to his will, he started to think again. The legs refused now, there was no longer any life in them, he was the life. In the darkness of his own cell, he now gets to thinking and feeling and he strengthens his will. The blood flows through veins, he knows, and those veins are in his power. He can do what he wants himself with the blood, but the blood is also fed by himself. If he wants to let it flow slowly, which happens as a result of thought, then he also takes away the life from the leg at the same time. It is wonderful. He puts out his hand and at the same time, it is as if that hand is dead. Yet, he keeps life in it and the hand continues to feel warm; if he goes

any further then the hand will become as cold as ice and he has learned that must not happen. He must prevent that happening, or he will not be able to think normally, the hand will then disturb him. That cold hand is like a corpse and something which is dead, he feels, does not live and must disturb. And disturbances while thinking obstruct him in his study. He knows what he has to do.

Now there are all those other organs also. Am I learning? Yes, what will he learn? He has become longing because of it and wants to know. He asks himself questions for hours and also gives himself the answers. He notices that those thoughts suddenly occur to him. Who is he really? He now learned that every organ has its own meaning, but that all those organs are still in connection with each other. He continues and puts the leg out of operation, but still wants to make his back muscles move in order to feel how the body parts react. Now that he tunes his concentration into the nervous system, the leg refuses and does not become separate from the life. What does this mean, he wonders? Why did the leg refuse? He thinks about it for days on end, keeps trying it again, but he does not manage it. There is a disturbance in his thoughts, he feels, but where does that disturbance lie?

Suddenly he thinks that he knows, as if another gave him those thoughts. They enter his life of their own accord. He now feels that the leg is fed by other organs and those organs also dominate him. He must also have them in his power if he wishes to continue. He must first of all bring those organs under his command. The leg, he feels, has meaning for those other organs; he must follow another path for the leg. Now he follows the muscular system and tunes his concentration into it.

He follows this system and comes into his leg as a result of it, so that he begins to feel the leg and the muscular system. He returns to the blood circulation and the vein system, follows that life in his thoughts and brings it under his command. He lays stone for stone and now builds on an astral building, the life after death, the spirit.

Then he elevated the life of the leg into himself and brought it to the stomach. He did not actually know yet where he would place that life, it suddenly occurred to him and he carried out what he thought. The leg was now without feeling, but a moment later, he became extremely short of breath. The life of the leg obstructed him in the stomach. He had not thought about this, that was a new phenomenon for him. A moment later, he became extremely hungry. What kind of phenomena were they and how did they come about? He thought about it for days on end, and meanwhile, continued and kept on trying it again. When he took the life back to the leg, the feeling of hunger decreased. That is remarkable, he thought, until he suddenly understood that the stomach could not deal with all that life. Because of this the stomach be-

came hungry and he himself created that phenomenon. It was accomplished as a result of his thoughts. He let his concentration weaken, and the pains, evoked by the hunger, went away again. Now he understood. In a normal state, he did not feel his stomach. Now he felt a double stomach, the power, he understood, was too much for this organ.

When he understood this, he danced around his cell for joy and thought himself a great wonder. All those body parts no longer actually had anything to say, he was ruler. Only he did not yet understand how far he must go to conquer all the organs. He would have to prevent the stomach from being disrupted. Suddenly he knew it, and was jubilant again. He must take that power somewhere else. What then, he thought? However, that is very natural, then he could continue and there would be no disruptions. Would those powers not be disruptive everywhere? He wanted to know that and continued. He elevated the life of the leg into him, but held it fixed in his concentration and put it down somewhere else. When he brought it higher and wanted to place it in his head in his thoughts, he suddenly got such splitting headaches, that he thought he would succumb because of it. At that moment, he could no longer even think and was therefore completely wrong. That did not work! Yet, he tried it again. Immediately afterwards blood flowed from his nose and could barely be stopped and the life of the leg flowed away from him again. He again had to start at the beginning, but wanted to think first. He did not know this phenomenon. What should I actually do, he wondered. How far am I already? He continued taking a walk through his body and followed all the systems. Not ten, but a hundred times he placed the life of his leg in his head, until he became dizzy from it and had to stop.

Wherever he put the life of the leg, it disturbed the other organs. He felt that his eyes were bulging from their sockets and that his head was tensed, because his lips were very thick. At that moment, his breathing also stopped and he thought he would suffocate. Yet, he continued to look for this mystery and did not think of giving up, he wanted to know. Both legs listened to his will, now also the complete dissolving of the life and then he could continue. Where to? In thoughts he was outside his cell, he went for a short walk. What must I do outside? What do I actually want there? Then it occurs to him. Outside? What does this outside mean for my life?

Suddenly he screamed and called out: "I have got it, I have got it, I have worked it out!"

Now he could continue to build. He now tuned into the nothingness, to the emptiness in him and outside him, to the space. That space was the outside, which entered him. I did not take that walk for nothing. He elevated his leg to that space. First, the left leg, then the right leg and left them behind.

Now his stomach was free and he could continue. How wonderful it is, he thought, what a wonder. The life of the leg now lived in space. Both legs could no longer obstruct him and he could pull them back when he wanted to himself. He went even further.

When he thought of the left leg and wanted to kick with that leg, the leg kicked and did what he wanted it to do. The right leg also obeyed his will and kicked. Now he let the legs walk outside of him and that also happened of its own accord. Look, just look, he thought, my legs are dancing for joy and they are just as happy as I am. Moreover, the legs were also happy. However, it was he who placed the happiness in them. Dance, dance, I want you to dance, legs of mine, my own legs, just dance. He played with his legs for days on end, letting them do the strangest tricks, until he had enough of it. What is it? He now learned another new wonder.

The legs collapsed and lay down there to sleep. He also felt dopey and wanted to go to sleep. Just for a moment, then he screamed in pain. What is it? He pulled his legs back as fast as lightning and now the pain went away. This was also new, very new to him and he would like to get to know this. He lay down to go to sleep; his daily task was over. His fellow priests brought him food and drink, but he did not want to tell them anything yet. He wanted to be that far first, however much they longed. Yet, he could no longer offer any more resistance to it and he broke his confinement for a moment. Where am I anyway? He thought. What a strange world this life actually is, in comparison to where I live when darkness is around me.

The following day he continued again. He took enough food and drinks with him for a long time, and continued his study.

When he thought about food, he got a terrible fright. How can it be, I barely ate or drunk anything during all that time. He did not have time to think about food and drink and the body did not even send that need to him. Something new again.

He continues where he left off. His legs dance again and he does it by thinking about the legs, it is all extremely beautiful. But suddenly he feels a shock, he clearly feels that his legs are being gripped. The pains also come back now. His legs were taken away from him? Who could take his legs off him? Yet, he had the feeling that hands grasped for his legs and gripped them. He felt that pressure very clearly. He must exert himself intensely, if he wishes to free his legs, but he manages it. He does not understand this. Could people in this space think? Or had he made a mistake? Only a human being could feel something and exert strength on it. Were these thoughts from a human being? Did people know about him in space? He tried it again and a moment later his legs were held again and pressed and very firmly as well, so that he thought he was being torn apart. He allowed his powers to weaken a

little and look, his legs go away from him, and they are dragged forwards. By what? Who lives in that world, in this space? He pulls his legs back with all his strength, actually tears them from those hands, as if he must fight for his own legs, and reaches consciousness. He has to leave immediately and runs to the other priests. He wants to tell them the awe-inspiring news, because he is no longer sure of himself.

Now he makes it clear to them how far he has come and teaches them the release from the organism, but goes further himself. They begin to think and want to achieve what he has experienced. When he continued, he resolved to watch over his legs and to pay sharper attention; he would then probably work out the strange mystery. There was danger in the world where his legs lived. What kind of space was this actually? Was it a world like this one? He feels that the fact that he did not think of this before is because he was tuned into his legs. Now he understands and will watch out for it; he must know. He will now go along himself and watch out.

He lets his legs dance again, and look, a human being pulls his legs and wants to possess them. He pulls them back, looks into that other world and follows the being that leers at his legs. I am no longer alone in this, he thinks. Are others ahead of me anyway? I have come this far, and other people have already achieved it. He does not see one single human being, but dozens. Where do these people come from? Do people live in this? Yet he let go of his legs again, brought them into this world and followed everything. He could see them clearly. When those people came to grab them, he pulled them back. He thought about this for a long time and thought it was tremendously interesting. It was another world. What he knew was not yet known amongst people, that was clear to him. However, this was something new and he got to know it.

My legs, he feels, belong to that in which they lived and that is a space and that space is a world. The part of him of that world was his legs. Legs and space, space and legs were one. Are, he thinks further, like the life of space. Stop! Start again! My legs are mine and that world is a space. This, he feels, was very clear. If his legs were not of this world, then they could not live in it either and he was able to follow that. Legs and arms, head ... He shouts for joy again. He has almost made it. Head, arms ... Now think calmly, but he cannot do it anymore. He pulls his legs back and has a rest first. A drink will do him good. He takes a drink and spits it out again. What is that? Something new again, a new phenomenon.

He understands it very quickly and concentrates on the drink, now the drink remains in his stomach, but it bothers him. Another phenomenon, he feels. Where should I start? He thinks calmly and feels it. He needs neither food nor drink in this state. He can do without food and drink, but he is

dead tired. Can that tiredness also be conquered? He feels all the systems intensely and thinks: when he is that far, that he will also have conquered those phenomena. He must first know this about the body, or it will disturb him in his thoughts for that world. It seems the best idea for him to have a little to eat and drink, and then the organs will not be disturbed. He does it, drinks a few more drops, and look, he feels powerful as a result of it. Now he can continue. His legs belong to that space and are the same as that space. His legs are part of that world. He reflects upon this and cannot think any further. Yet he must know that world, but how is that possible? I myself am like those legs. This part of me ... hold onto this ... must go there. He thinks that he feels it. Legs also have a trunk. Bowels and other systems also live in that trunk and they are part of it. All those systems have life. I have worked it out; I have worked it out! I am thinking properly, I will make it; he shouts it out. All the systems must go to that space. Am I not going wrong? No, all these systems – I myself must go to my legs, it is only then that I can go further. He carefully thinks in that direction and will conquer himself. Everything that I am must go to the legs. He now feels himself and understands that he is very weak. First, have a rest and then continue, seems the best thing to him. He gives the sign that he has agreed with the others and they come to free him from his cell.

After a short time he is ready, sufficiently fortified, he wants to continue. In addition, a few other priests make progress and he points them the way, helps them as much as he can, so that they can stab themselves. It is already well-known in the vicinity. Everyone wants to see these wonders and people like to do something for it. The priests see their provisions store filled and can now continue their study.

He understands that what he will now experience will be incredible, if he conquers himself. But then what, he thinks, if I am in there, with this? This body that I leave and which remains lying there in my cell. However, that will come later, he feels, first the other one. And he tunes into the other one again.

He frees his legs, leaves so much strength behind in them that they cannot die and now thinks about the lower part of his body, which must go on top. Then he will see further. Abdomen and bowels must follow the same path as his legs and that is possible. He starts to think and feels that he must protect his legs, make them invisible to those people, and then he can continue. He tunes into them and sees that a haze like a cloud closes off the legs and makes them invisible. The legs are visible because they radiate light and as a result of that light, he places an aura around the living substance, which are his legs. He understands everything and is pleased that he has come so far. He also sees an aura around these people. As a result of this he establishes that he has

taken the correct path and can now carry on working. He also understands that he should not have sent his legs so far away and he may not show those abilities again. He must complete his work, in silence, outside of them. He must bring himself there and only then will he see further.

When he brings a part of himself into that world, a feeling of sleepiness enters his body, which is still here on earth. Is it the material sleep, he wonders? He comes under the pressure of this organism and yet he must feel and think. He comes so far, withdraws the life from the material organs, brings his lower body and chest with the systems living in them into that other world and adds them to the legs, places one body part on the other and now sees that these parts draw the accompanying parts to them of their own accord. However, he feels himself sinking into sleep in this life and must resist that to the last second. He understands that those systems must be released from the nervous system, senses sharply for what purpose that serves and is completely himself. His material stomach now no longer needs any food. The strength for it lives in that other world, where he also wants to go. He sees that numerous body parts are materially conquered. Now only the thinking capacity to follow and he will be there of which he wants to know everything.

Everything goes very well. The systems want to draw to them what belongs to them and now that he is finally that far and has lost the balance between material and spirit, dominates that world in power and vitality. He only needs to let go of himself and he will be with all those systems, that belong to this of which he is the owner. Now something holds him back and he is faced with new problems again. How must he think in order to be released from himself? He must think here and there, and this is not so simple, because he wants to remain awake. He wants to think there and not here! Again, thoughts enter him and he thinks he feels the mystery. He has to think for a moment and then let himself go.

He lets himself go, sinks deeper into sleep, he almost no longer feels the material body, but fear enters him. He does not dare and does not know what he must think about. Yet, one part after another dissolves for him and adds itself to the astral living body. He concentrates on all these systems, only the head is still missing and then he will also be in that world. It is an amazing sight. He sees himself without a head in that other world; walks back and forth there, but he does not see people. However, he will be careful and watch over all those systems. He really wants to go there and know everything about that space. He will probably get to know all those people. What he sees and feels is really wonderful. He can think there, and here. If he lets himself go and lets his thinking weaken in this organism, another form will come to life there in that other world, but then he will have left this

here, the material. He does not manage to let go, and yet, he knows, there is no other way.

He calmly considers every possibility and still realizes: there is no other way, and it is I myself who can still rule over both organisms. He lets himself go, feels the body sink away under him and steps out of the earthly into the other, but he feels himself becoming dizzy at the same time and going to sleep. Yet, he is wide-awake. In that other world he feels like he does in the organism of the earth and he can think like there, outside of those systems, which are still alive and which he keeps alive during this trip. However, suddenly he feels a terrible shock and comes to himself.

What is that? He sees that his earthly body starts to live and yet he had not thought about it. He is outside of it, but is thrown into the earthly as a result of it. The shock affects his balance and he collapses. He feels another human being in and around him and he wonders what has happened in the meantime. He must know. Who stepped into his body? He tries to get his bearings and sees that another being has taken possession of his body. He exerts his strength to remove that other one from it and a fight emerges in which he cannot overcome his opponent.

“Get out”, he shouts at the other being, “go away, out of my body.” The human being, who has taken possession of his earthly body, calls out: “Stupid idiot, this life belongs to you, not that in which we live. Now I will live for you, I am lord and master of this organism.”

The magician resists. A terrible fight emerges, so that the other priests hear him and want to assist. Is that our master? How strangely he is behaving. He steps out of his cell and wants to have food and drink and also a woman. He still wants to enjoy life. Their master eats his fill, drinks for four people at the same time, which is a great mystery to them. How the man has changed, this is not their master. He must have women; he wants to live!

People ask him why he is eating so much, but he does not give any answer. The master leaves and he wants to live his own life from now on. No matter what they say, it does not help them any, and he can do what he wants himself. The man has changed a great deal, but he is calm. The demon in him knows the laws. The magician is possessed. Another being lives in his material body and he cannot remove that soul; he has attunement to that life as a result of a few characteristics. He lives in himself, he has descended into his subconscious, cannot come any higher than between the fourth and fifth grade of sleep. The demon has taken possession of the first three grades and these keep him imprisoned. The priest is a prisoner in his own body. Yet the priest wants to think and not let him up there feel his thoughts. He must try to free himself and thinks about how he can achieve this. He hears the amazing conversation of the priests. He hears everything, but cannot say a

word himself. The other picks up his thoughts and feelings and does as he pleases. First, the priest is extremely sad, he now feels and knows his situation and understands in which grade he is imprisoned.

He absorbs some of the food that the demon eats. He still has his own longings, but must share with him in everything. The demon demands supremacy. The demon lives in the organism and not he. He thinks women are dreadful, but he can do nothing about it, he must approve of everything. The feeling of it penetrates him and he knows what the demon intends to achieve. In this way, the body will soon be exhausted. Must he experience those burdens and misery with him? He will resist it. How he would have liked to continue his study. He is disgusted by that lust, and yet, he does not find it unpleasant either to experience all of this. If only he could forget himself for a moment.

The pupils follow him, but the demon kicks them away from him, so that they no longer know their master. He is completely possessed to them, even if they do not understand everything about it, because they still have to get to know those laws. However, they know these people. Numerous people do as their master does, another self speaks in them. Is the master ... they really do not get any further and give it up.

The man up there in him laughs about everything. He lives it up and is on earth, nothing will tear him away from this organism. However, the magician learns to think without being felt. He has found a way to still be able to think outside of his guard. He who lives up there in him sees the daylight. He lives in the darkness and is still conscious of his own life. He must free himself from his own thoughts, and he must be disgusted by all that passion. It is only then that he will become free of him. His world of thoughts will then be too rare for him. And at an unexpected moment he has to act, soon that life will forget itself. He must act as he who is keeping him prisoner. He will build up a counterforce, a second self.

His pupils carry on, they continue their study and he thinks about them. Arms and legs are stabbed; a few of them are very far and have locked themselves up like their master. They will also pay their occult toll. Other people heal; they have increased their concentration and can overcome illnesses. Their temple receives respect and significance. The school becomes larger. More and more men want to follow this study. Their master has died for them, and they cannot help him. The demon takes the body as far away from them as possible. Will they overcome him and lock him up? Now that the highest priest is starting to understand that life, he says, that they must let their master act. He will know the state in which he lives and come back to them. Yet, one priest tries to reach his master and finds him in a remote world. The magician hears the following conversation:

“Why are you living in my master?” The demon does not say anything. At that moment, the possessed priest feels that a pupil is standing in front of him, even if he cannot see him. He resists with all the powers which are in him, and dominates the demon for one second and can say:

“Wait for me, Lainti, I will come back.”

That is his master. He trembles. He clearly heard the voice of his dear master. He calls as hard as is possible:

“We are waiting, Master, we are waiting. I am leaving!”

The priest runs away and tells the others what he was able to experience. They want to get to know those laws. They must continue their study.

The priest understands that he cannot keep on resisting. He feels dead tired. He tries in different ways to influence the day-conscious, but still cannot conquer that power. Arguing does not help, nor imposing his own longings on the demon. He must wait and see. However, he wants to experience what the demon sees, so that he can find his bearings to a degree. During the day, the demon can do what he wants, but when the body must sleep, the demon is not capable of elevating the body to his will, and he must also listen to those laws. These material thoughts must come to his aid, the priest feels, this is the only possibility there is for him. The demon drinks, overindulges on herbs and strong drinks, he steals, robs and behaves like a wild thing, and in all of this, the priest must remain himself and he manages that completely. He can escape those powers and forces and as a result of this remain himself. The acid drink, which the demon wants to possess in order to be able to satisfy his senses, takes him upwards, but in the long run, the demon must experience that the body weakens and he falls down in order to sleep. That is my chance, the magician thinks, now the time will come. I want to be free and separate from this life, away from here, I want to study.

They are lying outside resting. The priest feels that the material body is thirsty. The demon will soon have to act. He can feel this phenomenon, even if it is weak. The demon must experience it very strongly. The trembling of the organism reaches him in his dungeon and he feels that the evening will soon fall.

Suddenly, the demon jumps up and wants to have a drink. The body forces him to drink water. The magician is now free from these worries, and the demon must take care of the day-conscious. He understands everything, but the demon is careful. The priest is not bothered by the organism and knows that the demon is dominated by it. He tunes into the day-conscious life and sees through the demon where they are. Like in his cell, he sees into that other world familiar to him and now feels that his time has come. He pretends he has fallen asleep in his cell. The demon wants to feel his state, wants to know how the owner feels in whose body he now lives, whose house he has

entered. He believes that the owner is calm.

Both lives are now tuned into the day-conscious. Slowly and carefully, the demon goes down the slope. To his right, the priest feels, lies the foaming water, of which the demon is afraid. The master feels it, and this is his chance. He flashes up to the day-conscious, dominates the demon for only a few seconds, takes in what the situation is and jumps. The water absorbs him, the terrible howling of the demon sinks with him under water, and death comes. Now the auras are torn from each other, the fluid cord breaks and the priest is released and dissolves before the eyes of the other. Where is he going? He feels himself back in his own world. The other has dissolved, and he does not know the laws of his life. Then just search for a new existence, because he wants to live, he does not want to stay in this dreadful world where it is forever and eternally night.

In the temple of the priest magician a school has emerged where people can learn the occult laws. The pupils are taught by priests. One priest dies after another, but before they die, they promise that they will come back in order to continue their study. Their last master will also come back and it is a case of waiting for him. It is only then that their temple will receive the highest of all, for which everyone wishes to serve.

The priest who lost his life as a result of the astral possession, dissolved into the world of the unconscious. Nothing has changed in this life, it waits for the new birth and only God can give him that new life. The masters on this side know him and follow this life. They bring the occult laws through this life to the earth, because by means of this, the spiritual contact with the material being occurs. In that one life, great progress was made, but they knew beforehand that the man had to succumb. Yet, the astral master takes that life further, but he himself as a human being has to master the laws. He must come so far under his own powers, and it is only then that it will be his own possession. Despite that, this soul is helped in all his searching and thinking. He will achieve this step by step. He goes through the darkness to the light and will conquer the astral worlds. God gives him a new life and we see him again in the vicinity of the temple, where he will soon be discovered.

The child is just six years old when the experiences gained from the previous life already manifest themselves to the day-conscious self. There are just twenty years between dying and returning to the earth. This life serves for space and can continue his study for the masters and he will complete his task begun for our world. The parents notice that he behaves strangely. The boy is always occupied with himself; he is in thought day and night, he is not a normal child. Could he be sick? He is examined, questioned again and again, but he gives sharp answers. One day he says to his parents:

"I am a master, I must go to the temple. Soon they will come and call me

and then I will go. Will you let me go in peace?"

The parents are astonished. What does this child want? They speak to no one about it, but the boy does that himself. He tells everyone who is prepared to listen that he is a master. He can think well, he can even kill his hand. Do you not believe it? Here! Look, I can stab my hand. He pricks his hand for his little friends. They look, no blood comes, and they try it themselves, but they feel pain and blood comes. "Yes, you are a 'gaing', the boys say, "you must go to the temple."

Soon the high priests come from the temple to visit the parents. They look at the child and ask him whether he will show his skills. The boy stabs himself, and look, no blood. He can even stab his arms and legs, but then he becomes too tired. They fall down before him, kiss his hands, caress him and recognize their master. It is he; only their first master reached this height. He is a great wonder. He must go with them to the temple.

The parents experience a great feast with the child, in honour of the young master. All the priests feel happy as a result of this divine gift and the parents will be blessed by him. When the feasts are over, the development was immediately begun with. The highest priests take him in hand. The child is watched over and remains under their eyes. The boy cannot move a step, or three priests are following him. Only they know what lives in the child and that is a precious gift. He receives a study. The first tests in concentration are taken by him, but in thinking, he is master over the older priests. People understand that he is a great wonder. He will serve their temple and the spiritual gifts.

The years pass. He may not tune in his concentration himself under any circumstances, and he has been forbidden to do this. The boy must first grow physically and become strong. He grows up, feels strong and is extraordinarily conscious. He is now already begging to be able to continue his study. He gives proof, sees back into the previous life and already understands how far he has come in the previous existence. In his cell, he descends back into all those laws and shows that life in one existence on earth cannot end. The priests record every word that his soul speaks and will still speak. At the age of fifteen, he is already an accomplished yogi. The soul did not discard the conscious in dying. They understand that heaven and earth come close to each other.

The young priest reaches the moment that the other took possession of his organism, and he can now explain all those laws to his fellow priests. He is their master again. Soon he can begin his task. People understand that the material laws will be experienced by him. They are busy analysing the mystery of body and soul. God wants them to get to know themselves. An illness forces him to postpone his study for a few years and it is felt that this also

has significance. However, life is short. He wants to make progress, and he must reach the last part. He wants to know how that other world emerged. He wants to know how those people received their existence. Why do they not return to the earth? Look, those are mysteries, which he wants to solve.

Then, the time will come when he feels ready. The years of waiting have made an old man of him. He discarded his youth as a result of his illness. He is like a powerful man; having reached the age of twenty-five he feels ready to continue the wonderful study. Ten years have passed under meditation, healing and temple study. He has walked outside and prepared himself for his task. He calls a bird in flight to him. The animal is attached to his strong will and cannot flap its wings anymore. He has just given the highest proof. Not one single priest is capable of that, only he has conquered the material. The moment of locking up is solemn; the beginning of his study, when he closes the door of his cell and the darkness absorbs him.

The priests will follow him in everything. In a short time, he is free of himself, arms and legs are placed outside the actual life, and the spiritual check has been started. He now wants to know where he lives, what the body is like during thinking and what all this sleep, that tiredness means. He sees himself placed before thousands of problems that he wants to solve and get to know. He will not lose any time, but he must remain calm, very calm in everything. He feels that he will take a very different path than in his previous life, but he does not know why he feels this. It is for him as if he has only slept for some time. He has felt nothing of being dead. Death, he knows, is not an obstruction.

He releases himself from the day-conscious thinking and now sinks into sleep. This is new, he feels, a very new thing. I did not know that. Where do I get these thoughts? I tuned into the organism, and look, I fall asleep. Which sleep is this? He returns to being awake and wants to think, he wants to feel in which he is thinking. Now he thinks he feels it, it is jubilant; he understands it. He is tuned into himself, a centre to which all the organs belong. He feels that he has touched the place from where all the organs are fed. It lies here; he calls out, and grasps his stomach. I have entered myself. I have entered myself; I unexpectedly entered myself. Is it because I conquered those systems? He talks to himself, and he still lives in the day-conscious.

Now he feels that he is immediately intervening where the life begins and as a result of which the systems receive life. If he can elevate the life of those systems into himself, the day-conscious self sinks from him and sleep overcomes him, which he must resist. The body goes to sleep; the body must listen. I force the organism to sleep, but I myself wish to remain awake. He does not free one organ after another, and he now feels the source, lives in the source of the life. An inexplicable depth lies here. He thinks for days and

nights, lies down now and again in order to sleep and rest, but then carry on again. He wants to know more about it. He wonders how he came to these thoughts; suddenly he feels how he must think.

He lies thinking quietly, both hands rest on his stomach, his eyes shut. He does not want to see any of the life that belongs to the material, from which he must free himself. He can even see in the darkness. I am lying waiting for something, he suddenly feels. I must withdraw myself, and namely immediately, immediately – arms and legs have no meaning, my shape will follow me. It is I, who thinks. I will free myself from myself! He tunes into the solar plexus, the source from which all the organs are fed. He now does not want to divide his organism, because there the danger lies. Now he understands his own danger. This feeling makes him happy. He knows that he is on the right path.

He thinks himself into that source and feels that sleep overcomes him. He sees himself as a second self, but he descends and the deeper he sinks away, the body loses the life. He feels and sees that there is life. The human being can live and can sleep; he is awake after all. The organism lies down, now his arms lie next to his body, he can die. However, he will live, he wants his body to listen to his will. Now he is asleep, and yet, alive and awake, but he experiences this being awake differently than before. He now tries to speak, and look; does he hear it? His mouth opens and he says to himself:

“I am here!” “I am here”, he repeats. “I am here ...!” He feels that he must tune into the speaking and sleeping. Speaking and sleeping are two things at the same time. One is connected to the other and he must absorb those two things. Again he says:

“I am here ... and”, he thinks calmly and then continues to speak: “I want to speak. I want to say where I am. I can see my own body. I do not live in that where my life was dominated, another being lived in me, that is deeper away, further, much further, but I will go there.”

He is dead tired and must rest. After moistening his lips, he feels able again to let his organism go to sleep. He tunes himself in and elevates himself into the life. He now sees more sharply than before, can clearly feel that the life forces of the organism lessen, and yet he remains himself. He actually withdraws a little, there is no more to it, but he feels that it emerged as a result of his hands, arms, legs and other systems. He now knows his own system. That which he is has been conquered by him. However, he wants to descend deeper into himself and he wants to speak. He wants to let himself talk, say everything, which he can now experience. The others must also know. “I am asleep and I am still awake.”

He can say these words without any disruptions; it is already going much better. This is the way it must be, he feels, if he wants to convince the others

of his wonders and, if others like him want to finish this study. He just needs to tune into the speaking and then he hears himself. The organs now receive power and follow his commands as will. He exerts his willpower and his will is perfect, he can will what he desires. This is the way it should be, and it is only then that he can go deeper and further. However, he wonders where he now lives and reaches the true knowledge. Suddenly he knows it and cries with happiness. Yet, he still feels himself in the organism. It was not like that in my previous life. Those people came to me, now I cannot see them. I am still living in my body. However, he wants to know what the others say about it, how they will see him from their own lives, even if he now looks upwards to the moment before going to sleep. It is quiet here, and nothing disturbs him. Up there, if the eyes open, there will be life. He will tune into that and he will probably then see.

What he now gets to behold is amazing. He sees himself lying down, looks from his own depth and world into the day-conscious self, and immediately feels that he has discovered a new possibility, another phenomenon. Before, he feels, another being lived there, that other being closed the view off for him. He saw and experienced for him. Now that opening can be seen. As a result of this he can see into the life, it is an opening for this house in which he lives. Now he is alone in this house, then that room was occupied by the other being. Now he is lord and master. However, that looking also tires him out too much. He understands that the body will awaken as a result of it and that may not happen. "Oh ...", he calls, "oh ... I have discovered a new wonder ... I can see and I am asleep. I can see, I can see ...!" He must first deal with this seeing. This seeing, he reflects, that is what I am when I live there. This life can see. My hand can see and my legs can see? But how?" "Through me", the answer immediately follows. "But who am I? Where do I belong? Who gave me this seeing and how did this seeing emerge? Where have I come? Where ...", think calmly now, "where was I born for the first time, for the first time?" It is deep, he feels dissolved. Yet, he must follow and continue to hold onto those thoughts; they suddenly entered him again. I will go back, I want to continue thinking up there. However, he feels that he must not do that. He must first try to answer all these questions. Then further, further, going continually further, but where am I going?

"How did I come into existence? Something in myself can see!!! That something which I now am, sees, sees into that up there and what lies there, in which I live, and which is my body. However, I am also a body." Jubilantly he establishes that he has arms and legs. He feels himself. I am like this body; it is I who must control the body, that body lives through me, which is now asleep. The wonder! This is the wonder that I sought, which I wanted to get to know. I must speak to the others.

He unlocks his cell and wants to go outside, but suddenly he feels a power that holds him back. He cannot go any further. His eyes close, he is dizzy and he feels that he must first bring his other eyes up to strength and that they must get used to this light. How long have I slept?

When his eyes can bear the light, he visits the others. What he discovered is written down. They understand that he experiences wonders. The great wonder is, from where the human being came, how this shape emerged and who created the wonder. They must know and will get to know it through their master. Now that he considers himself ready the locking up follows, but he will speak to them from time to time. He will try to conquer himself for the daylight. Then this darkness will no longer be necessary. He wants to continue his study in their midst, so that they can continually ask questions, if he wants that. Now time is lost. He now knows that the human being in sleep can be awake. However, he must now know everything about the body and about his other self. He understands that the sleep for the body has another sleep, one in which he can think and in which he is himself. People do not know that, only people in the temple know that.

The magician is now faced with the psychic trance. He builds on the trance and he gets to know these grades of sleep. Since he has conquered his organism, he descends of his own accord into the psychic trance. However, he wants to descend deeper into the body. This experience takes him over the threshold of the fourth grade. He now lives in the fifth grade and still has the body in his power. He will take the body back, until death is in front of him. The body will experience what a hand and a leg can experience, it is all the same. He feels that his breathing weakens, the blood circulation is different and the heart beats more weakly. It is visible to him; if he tunes into it, he can see it. Now he gets the longing to speak to the others and he calls them to him. He also wants to change cells. He wants to be with them, they must watch over him. Now he is asleep, but the others have sat down next to him. They are prepared for everything. He is lying there quietly; the others have formed a circle and follow him by means of their concentration. He will speak, he said, and it is a case of waiting for it. However, the master descends deeper into the body. He has still not reached the deepest grades of sleep. His path takes him there and he wants to get to know laws. It is as if someone takes him by the hand and takes him in there. A soft caressing feeling enters his life, the feeling of a human being. He is so sharp in his own thinking. He descends through that feeling in the body and now reaches the last part. Suddenly he feels fear. What is it?

Must he go back? Can he not go further? The feeling enters him that death is approaching him. Death now lives in his organism. He is busy leaving that body, and he did not think to feed it. He senses sharply and knows that death

and life lie in his hands, he lives between life and death! He must tell them that. He returns to that life, but still remains in the fourth grade of sleep. From here, he will speak to them. His mouth unexpectedly opens and they hear him say:

"I am now in the human sleep. I am here, but what did you see there? Quiet, I will tell you. You thought that I would die. It is correct, because I forgot to feed my body. Now I have conquered that. I reached the deepest part of your sleep. Then, at that moment, I could have died, because I broke the earthly life. That is the limit. I can go deeper and I can return, but I must talk here. There in that depth the word no longer comes to you, the body cannot speak then, it must sleep. As a result of my talking, I waken the organs. Let me stay here, I will get to know many wonders. Soon I will come back to all of you. Continue to watch over me, and my body, divide your time, watch over me and rest. I do not need food, moistening my lips from time to time is enough. If I go further away from you, then the body will also go to sleep and you will see other phenomena. I can hear you speak; if I want, I can tell you what you are doing, so that we learned that I am clairvoyant, it is I who gives the body power. I dominate in everything. The body lives through me. However, I am different, rarer and transparent. That is the other self that we now get to know. I am conscious of everything."

They do not hear anything for some time. Then he speaks again and they heard:

"I am starting to see and feel in the life where I am. I live and prevent my body asking for food. It only needs some fluid. I want to speak to you continually. Watch over the organism, four of you are enough. The other people can carry out their own work. I will stay here and finish my study. Do not be afraid, love lives here, invisible to me, on the other hand it can be felt. This sleep is part of the life there, the other is part of the life in which I live; and can never be experienced by the human being. They still have to get to know all these wonders. Here next to me is life and that life helps me. Can you accept me?"

The master remains asleep. It was only after the tenth day that he broke the silence and they heard him say:

I have been here for ten nights and days and to you I was asleep, but I have learned to know the laws. I have no need of sleep. The body is now fed by me, you feel, I am now further again. My voice has changed and that is because of the body being deeper asleep. Soon I will continue to speak."

Now two days and nights pass. Then the master spoke again and said:

"I will tell you about a great wonder and you will experience that wonder with me. I now know that I am so far. Now listen to what I will say and do what I say! You must bury me as if I was dead. You will watch over my grave,

until I tell you to dig me up. My body will now no longer need to breathe. I will experience the last part. I have conquered all the systems, but others help me. I am informed that I will finish this study in this life. Only this, my life will not be able to experience all those other wonders. That is a pity, but other people will continue it. It is, I am told, for those who want to know who created them. Now bury me. You will dig me up after four days and nights at this hour and then you will see that I am alive.”

The priests do not doubt for a second. A coffin was made, the sleeping body laid in it and then buried. A few of them held watch over the body and followed the wonder in their thoughts. The priests remained calm and when the hour came, they dug him up. From the colour of his face, it could be seen that their master was still alive. Slowly consciousness returned and now he first had to recover in order to continue his study. He has some fruit juice, soon felt his strength returning and he now had to conquer those laws. But now what? Where would his study take him? The body had been conquered, they knew nothing about the life, but they actually still knew nothing about all those other things.

The master locks himself up again. Now he wants to get to know that other world. He feels that he will be faced with many dangers again and agrees with them that the work must be continued, if he is to remain in that life. He is conqueror over the body. However, is it the other body? Which laws rule this life? He wants to get to know those laws. He locks himself up, but he is guarded. Soon the trance comes and the day-conscious life has dissolved for him. Now he says to the others:

“I must try to get to know what is behind this life. When we people sleep, we can also be awake, at least if we know the laws, or it will not be possible. I explained to you that I continued to feed the body myself and I will also do that now. My life will be short, and I have used up all my powers. Yet I will continue. Who will help me?”

I certainly do not need to tell you, dear reader, that an astral master assisted him. He would never have come so far under his own power, and if it had been possible, then hundreds of lives would have passed before he had experienced the end of his study. Now this help hastened his searching and feeling. He kept receiving other thoughts and they were given to him. Yet, he had to continue under his own power. No one could help him in this, or the obtained possession could not be passed onto the earth. Mankind would master this.

In normal sleep, he could think and speak. However, if he descended deeper into the organism, then his voice weakened and he was not capable of it. It was still possible slightly under the fourth grade and he therefore did that, but then his body sunk into the epileptic sleep and he could only think. He

left five percent behind in the body and now he could be buried. As a result of this, he could stay alive. On this side, it was seen how everything would end. That he would die had no meaning for this life. God would give him a new one as soon as he was ready for it. Laws that people on earth understood nothing about. Yet, people would soon get to know all of them, because the Other Side continued to build and wanted to finish this work. However, the magician himself did not understand what his end would be like, he still had to get to know these laws. Nevertheless, the Other Side brought wisdom to the earth. Now he was faced with the astral laws; he had got to know those of the material and passed them onto his temple.

This man lived in China. It was there that the first phenomena were experienced by help from this world. It is only later that the Temples of ancient Egypt took over the wisdom and people continued this study. It was in Egypt that this cosmic study was finished.

The priest continued and learned to build up a second body, so that he would not come to grief, as in his past life. Now he continued to build on it and wanted to finish that. However, he now also succumbed completely. In this sleep, he followed the building up of his second self and then went into the astral world. Between the fourth and fifth grade of the sleep he saw that opening and entered the astral laws, about which he understood nothing. He comes completely free, wants to see what the world is like. He can go where he himself wants. Nothing stops him. He is delighted about it and tells the others how far he has come. However, he must know more. He can think in that world like on earth, but there is darkness around him; when the sun rises soon he will be able to tell them more. However, that sun does not rise for him, he still has to master the spheres of light. His attunement is the world in which he lives and in which he was attacked in the previous life. He cannot release himself from this. What he does, is wanting to know. He still does not serve any human being other than himself. As a result of this, no heavens can be earned, but he does not know that. He goes further and further, the others watch over his body and he can return to it when he wants to.

However, suddenly he is faced with the astral danger. There before him he sees the astral being, and hundreds of people come towards him. He sees men and women together and they look at him. He has no time to wonder where they come from and he does not know anything about the laws either, which can protect him against them. They close him off; his path is blocked. What should he do? He is completely closed in, and he cannot go forwards or backwards. And there yonder lies his body. Do they wish to murder him? How must he save himself? Must he surrender? Will they descend into his body again? He wants to go back, but he cannot, they hold him captive. Then they attack him, strangle him. He calls for help; calls, shouts and col-

lapses, rattling. His throat is closed.

On earth, the others experience this dying. They hear him call for help, but cannot reach out a hand. Again, their master has died as a result of the astral danger. They do not know now whether he will return. He leaves them behind, alone and uncared-for.

They can bury him now. He is not possessed, but dead. What should he have done? In the first place, he had to tune himself into the body and to tune himself as fast as lightning, because he did not think for a second again on the organism. During this attack, he should have thought of hundreds of things at the same time, if he had wanted to save himself. Then he should have broken through that gang, should have withdrawn into his earthly protection, the body. He lived in this sphere and yet he was ahead of them as a result of the laws experienced by him and for him this was his only protection. However, now they could strangle him and this broke the fluid cord. He was killed by his own kind. He could not even see the lower sorts and they would also attack him, because he knew nothing about all these laws. He still had to master the astral laws. These mistakes taught him how he should act between life and death.

The human being who dies on earth as a result of a fright, loses life because of a shock, experiences exactly the same thing, because this strangling is the same experience as the fright. The magician was outside of his body. The sober being, goes, like him, through all the grades of sleep, because it is there that the fluid cord is broken. If the magician had tuned into the organism, if he had lightened up his own image sharply as a result of his concentration, then the demons would have seen him changing and dissolving before their eyes and he would have been the conqueror of his second self. Now his second self became the master of him and this broke the earthly consciousness. As a result of his fright, he forgot all of this, but the astral laws must be experienced and demanded their toll. I ask you, what does your charlatan hope to achieve? Can you now accept that only one or two mediums are capable of conquering all these laws? The master on this side, who must take his instrument through all these laws, already begins with the first thought and still in day-consciousness to build an astral wall, as a result of which the medium receives resistance, or he must later accept that the instrument, however good, will succumb anyway. If the Great Wings are built up, then the instrument experiences what the magician mastered, and only behind this that the Great Wings live. As a result of the psychic trance, the master comes that far, but the medium possesses the feeling for it.

The child, who returned to earth, knew the concentration. Those powers were present in the child, but in the inner life, and the child drew from there. Nothing had been lost. The life had had to master this in the previous

existence. No thought was given to the boy, nor later either, even if people thought that he was an accomplished master. The soul could not achieve it in one earthly life. In the following life the personality continued and only received knowledge as a result of it, not love. This wisdom served him, even if he wanted to awaken the other life as a result of it. Yet, he released himself completely from that sphere and then entered a higher grade.

He then became the greatest medium of ancient Egypt. It was only in that life that he could continue his study and completely finish it. People accepted him as a deity and held him dear. He was the only one who could experience a normal end. All the others succumbed, as he had had to accept it in other lives.

Our instruments possess the feeling for it. They also had to master this grade of life through many lives and can now serve for your own century. Now it is serving! In previous lives, this was a study for them, now we keep the laws and gifts in our hands and they work for higher powers. This difference speaks to your own life and consciousness!

The fakir and magician in the East can make journeys and divide themselves. Nevertheless, they serve themselves. Now they do not forget their own personality. This school of learning is therefore further developed, and anyone who can reach this height has mastered the feeling for it in other lives. However, if the first magician had not come so far, we could not have given you this writing now, because you, and other people, have to have mastered the feeling for it. We draw from this and it is contact for you and us. We reach spiritual unity as a result of it.

The magician therefore searches for the material laws, it is the yogi and the initiate who want to release themselves from the earthly life and then want to see into the astral world. Their own life attunement must protect them, or they will also lose their life. Thousands have lost their earthly life and did not return or were possessed for a long time. One person put an end to that double life, other people were not released until their end on earth tore them apart, and it was only then that they entered their own life attunement. At the moment, only one great magician lives in the East, the rest cannot be released from themselves and experience the first grades. One person can have himself buried for a month and still remain alive; he has conquered the laws. The other thousands do not dare to continue, because they have felt their own limit and this also became the occult halt.

You now see that Mother Earth has not given you all these grades of sleep for nothing. For the West the subconscious is a depth in which everything from previous lives lies hidden and that which absorbs everything, which is experienced during the life and serves as lumber, or the nervous system would already succumb early. And your child prodigies draw from this when

they are conscious of their skills at an early age and want to start doing art. The subconscious possesses both the feeling for it and the longing, because the personality is influenced by these feelings in the day-conscious. People call this on earth born talent. We tell you, this feeling was experienced in previous lives, or you would not be able to possess it now.

You experience your subconscious anyway in the day-consciousness, or the child prodigy would be one of the living dead like the other children. The child draws from the past, for you on earth the subconscious. Everything lays there, and the feeling for your art and science lives there. All your thoughts live there in order to be able to create something. Your artist himself will therefore have to descend deep into himself, if he wants to experience himself for a hundred percent. He must consciously achieve that, and that is also simple. He inspires himself, one elevates the other, and this is played, described or recorded by him as art. Other people represent their sciences by the possession of their own life and draw from the existing, which the day-consciousness has given the personality.

God cannot give you feeling. The universe is immeasurably deep, millions of kilos of feelings live there, and yet, not one gram of it is given to you. God wants you to experience His life. However, the West still has to awaken to this!

People wonder why they know nothing about their past life and why they cannot see I in it. Yet, their social state represents their own past, in which they were once able to reach that grade. This searching is therefore nothing else than ignorance. They do not know themselves. The parapsychologist therefore has the right to say and to think that a great deal originates from the subconscious when the mediumistic gifts must speak. We now see that everything that you possess is kept in the subconscious, but was once mastered. The present has meaning as wisdom, the past takes care of the feeling, and it is this, as a result of which the things are now achieved. The truth is obvious, one depends on the other, the other came into existence as a result of the other, but one or more lives lie in between, which are experienced by the personality as man or woman. This is the astral answer!

What do you know in the West about all these laws? The East did not get to know all the laws and the West divided itself. However, on this side we see into your own grades of life. They dissolve for our life, because did we not discard the material disturbances? Accept from us that you must learn what you do not yet know, it is only then that it is your own possession. In this way, we as human beings must get to know God. By means of the material and the astral laws we come to Him, Who allowed us to be as we are now and Who wants us to be as He is! Missing pieces in this is not possible! Not a footstep is given to you on this path!

Numerous people dream that they have spoken to their loved ones while sleeping. That is possible and happens between the fourth and fifth grade of sleep. Here they disembodied, but remain unconscious. They do not know how the wonder happens. Their loved ones waken them during sleep, however, they ensure that the organism continues to sleep, and bring them back to the body. Great deals of people have experienced their support in this for the earthly life.

A mother loses her only child and suffers so much under it that madness awaits her. She therefore succumbs because of her sorrow. Then her own mother intervenes, helped by a master, and now the earthly mother experiences the unity with her child. For her God came to her that night. God wakened her and said:

“Look, my child, who is here?”

The mother races to her child and embraces it. In the morning, she knows everything, but still thinks that she has dreamed. Yet, she recovers as a result of it. This mercy gave her back the resistance. Thousands of people experience something else, but all of them experience the temporary release from the organism during sleep and enter the astral life between the fourth and fifth grade. However, they must be assisted by an astral personality, otherwise, it will not be possible. They do not exceed the fifth grade. These grades are there in order to let off steam, which happens during your sleep, or the nervous system would succumb. If you still go too far in the day-conscious, you know now; thousands of people have succumbed because of it and disturbed the natural balance. Now the inner and material organisms are in chaos!

Our mediums experience these five grades for sleep consciously and unconsciously. Drawing, writing, painting and speaking, the cross and board, the planchette and the table, healing and clairvoyance, they are spiritual gifts, which receive consciousness as a result of the grades of sleep and which cannot possibly be given to you in another way. All these gifts can be experienced through spiritual inspiration. Yet you must be able to release yourself as far as the fourth grade of sleep, at least if you want us to come through purely and outside of your own inner life. Then you therefore remain conscious and you are still disengaged in order to be able to receive. Do you understand this difficulty? Anyone who possesses the psychic trance as a human being can receive, and then the personality is completely freed from the day-conscious self. All those other grades of feeling continue to feel themselves and this is a continuous torment for you, because you always have to think: what part is from me?

The ladies and gentlemen who feel themselves as trance mediums and think that they possess this gift, must now wonder to what degree they pos-

sess mediumistic feelings. Now mediumship and the gifts are open to them, I have not forgotten anything with regard to the laws. Even if I could write a separate book about each gift, I still consider all of this enough. You can now form your own judgement. Having come between the fourth and fifth grade of sleep, their lives must be able to release themselves from the organisms. The astral personality enters and there is speaking, writing, painting and drawing, as a result of which all the spiritual gifts develop. However, which of these ladies and gentlemen has the feeling for it? Why do their masters not speak of life after death? We have a message to bring to mankind through our instrument. All the gifts, both physical and psychic, lie within our reach. Where are the mediums who think that they have the Other Side in their pocket? Who close their eyes and pretend to be trance mediums? Where are all those other spiritual gifts? Just ask them for the explanation of all these laws; just ask them to go into these material and astral laws deeper! A spirit of the light does it, but you will see and experience that they have to ask it first. That is their excuse, they do not know and they never come with the answer. They cheat you consciously!

These people are not in trance! Now that you know all these laws, not one single medium is capable of cheating you, of talking nonsense any longer. You are now ready to receive them.

Do not forget, we are not talking to people who want to convince the other life of God, not to those who hold dedication ceremonies, but to everyone who still thinks he must close his eyes, wants to be more than he possesses in gifts and feeling, who calls lies and deception to himself. If these people are honest and want to serve, do not want to be more than their personality possesses, a spirit of light can help them. Now they do not exceed their minister talk anyway and sully that life. Then say honestly that you are talking yourself, because then the Other Side has respect for your life and your good will!

We come in order to destroy the conscious and unconscious deception and to bring you a wealth of astral wisdom. It is up to you to feel how it must speak to your own life. You will find your way and your truth in it. You will find the Life of Christ in it!

Do not want to be greater than you possess in feeling, the astral laws will call you to a spiritual halt anyway. If you can release yourself from the deception, believe me, millions of souls will be pleased to be able to help you and it is only then that your better self will awaken.

Only the truth will take you to true love!

Spiritual photography

The Other Side through spiritual photography gave beautiful pieces of proof of life after death to mankind. However, your charlatans also dragged this gift through mud and sludge. Nothing escaped their jackal instinct, until the Christian child was able to unmask them.

This divine gift was also given to just a few mediums. It goes without saying that we also kept this gift in our hands, because the master on this side has to bring about the phenomena. For this phenomenon, the medium has to discard his powers, the life aura, which experiences a condensation, as a result of which it is possible to record a spirit apparition on your sensitive plate. Now the human organism mainly serves the material life fluid. Although the soul life also has to discard its own aura, the aura of the body is still dominant for the phenomenon, because condensations now take place. The physical vitality now serves as an ectoplasm, which makes it possible to condense the astral apparition and to record it on the sensitive plate.

The healing medium is suitable for this gift, because the life magnetism can be condensed and it possesses this working. For spiritual photography knowledge of the human organism is necessary and of the soul life and the whole thing is not so simple. If the medium has to photograph, no other gifts can be developed, even if this medium has been developed for many other gifts. A registration costs an extreme effort of strength, which would be capable of exhausting the organism completely, which the Other Side must watch for.

The deception committed by this gift is dreadful, it is always the spiritualist charlatans who violate the divine gifts. These spiritual thieves are not deterred by anything. There is therefore no longer a gift, which has not been sullied by them. There is nothing more sacred on earth for these people. How they handle this will soon be clear to you.

As result of spiritual photography, we can manifest ourselves to you. This great wonder was given to mankind in order to support all the people remaining behind in their suffering and sorrow, in the loss of the loved ones. For this reason alone the master on this side developed this beautiful gift. However, this gift also has attunement to your inner life. The medium must live in the fourth grade, or it will not be possible to make a photo shot. Only such a medium can discard powers for this phenomenon, the lower grades have nothing to give, however gladly they would want it. Nevertheless, the third grade can be developed, because the healing gift is in their hands.

When you have a photo shot made, then you sit down next to the medium

and you both hold the plate in your hands. Your aura now passes over onto the plate, your aura and the aura of the medium mix of their own accord and this is necessary for the first contact. You received a message beforehand from the medium, because not everyone is capable of receiving a photo shot, astral laws are attached to this. You and the medium are therefore bound to laws, which are seen by the master on this side. The master decides whether it is possible, because these laws call you to a halt. Soon it will be clear to you which laws deny you this wonder.

When this radiation has ended, it only lasts a few minutes, the plate goes into the camera and it is a question of waiting for you. The medium now continues to act.

How you must sit down is usually also another law, which has to do with your own life and is seen by the Other Side. It is now possible that you alone must sit down behind the camera, but it can also be that the medium sits down next to you and this is because the life aura can be connected quicker. One person radiates more powers than the other does, and the master has to take this into account. He passes on this wisdom to the medium. If the medium sits down behind the camera, then the master regulates the radiating aura in such a way that makes the harmonic connection possible between the medium and the person present. Now the medium takes a photo shot of you, and then the camera is tuned into the weak radiation, the red light. That takes approximately a quarter of an hour, sometimes a bit longer, again depending on your own sensitivity, and then the medium receives the sign to stop. If the medium is in trance, which happens a lot, then, when he awakens, the plate is influenced and the sitting is at an end, the plate can now be developed. It is also possible that the medium receives the end clairvoyantly and clairaudiently, because the medium possesses these gifts. The trance draws the clairvoyance and clairaudience to itself. The medium must be able to see and hear the master, or nothing will become of this photo shot and there will be a gulf between both worlds. Randomly taking photographs is pointless, spiritual order is needed for this purpose. Moreover, the astral master ensures this.

A doctor in physics therefore takes care of the spiritual work behind the shroud, and the medium cannot do anything on his own initiative.

Not everyone is suitable in order to be able to receive an extra. (A photograph on which an apparition can be seen.) The medium is capable of making a shot, but it is a question of recording your loved ones on a plate. In addition, the astral beings must have contact with you; your aura and theirs must reach unity, or there will be disturbances. It is therefore not possible that they can condense themselves. A great deal of people therefore wonder how the medium comes to know whether it is possible or not, because one

is received and the other is not suitable and has to accept that there is no spiritual harmony. Now the master is already warned and therefore knows that it is not possible to make an extra. That takes place on this side, because the loved ones have received your longings and put themselves into connection with the master of the medium. Your loved ones know beforehand that it is not possible and you also receive a message from the medium that the photo shot cannot be made. This seems unlikely to many people, but it still has to do with the laws of your own life. If there is very good contact then the Other Side can make a photo shot in a second, whereby a great deal of laws reach one state that are suddenly put into operation, which the master has in his hands. If the recording is perfect, you also see on the plate your deceased friend, father or mother, sister and brother, who have now entered into the half-material and spiritual. Their spiritual attunement is half-materially condensed, for which your aura and that of the medium serve. They come to you from their invisible life and become visible as a result of the sensitive plate, there is no difference in anything with the likeness on earth, which you know and will never forget. For this photographing, you enter the astral laws, both for the material and for the soul. These laws speak to your life and that of the medium, and you are connected with them. The photographing is cosmically deep as a result of this, because this very ordinary action connects you with space. In the beginning stage, the master develops the trance, because during the trance the aura must be removed. I told you about this. The medium that is conscious has nothing to give. For the cross and board you experience the same laws, even if this condensation is a very different matter. The manifestation is now a portrait. During séances with the cross and board the wooden cross is both the phenomenon and the means to come through, now it is your sensitive plate. However, the tuning in of the medium has the same meaning. As a result of the trance, I explained to you, we can take away the aura; the conscious person holds onto his own aura, he has nothing to give us. Therefore, a photographic medium is in trance, but later, when the master is ready, he will experience the conscious trance. You see, the tuning in of the medium is a great requirement for all the gifts, and that is also a spiritual law for the physical gifts. The photographing is achieved by the physical and psychic trance, because the psychic trance must supply the physical phenomena. The psychic trance is for the soul life, the physical in order to be able to remove the life aura, which is supplied by the medium and by which the spiritual apparition condenses itself.

The master removes your aura and that of the medium and connects them with the sensitive plate. The plate absorbs these auras in itself and when that is done, work can begin behind the shroud. You on earth are then connected, but on this side, the process is only beginning. You have now been photo-

graphed, and the apparition is recorded in our life, which the master ensures. Now the master draws a power from space, as a result of which these powers also come into contact with space, because the human aura alone is not sufficient. Then the elementary laws speak and those powers also lie in your aura, because the human being came into existence as a result of it. Because of the condensation of the auras, we come to the earth in a half-material state; and as a result of your aura this condensation is therefore possible. The spiritual apparition now reveals itself, because the medium gives off more and more aura and as a result of this receives contact with the material laws and your life.

That apparition must now tune itself into itself during the earthly life, a time or year in which this life lived, and now that moment is recorded. The astral apparition now thinks about that state, has already reached the half-material stage through the aura, but this concentration now becomes the reaching of unity of both worlds. Your loved one therefore goes back into the past, into something that was experienced and as a result of which you knew her or him.

We will assume that your mother will manifest herself. She tunes into your life and into herself. She must manifest herself in a way such as you have known her, or it would have no meaning for you. The aura of the medium, in which she has shrouded herself, and your aura now ensure that she has come closer to the camera. The master can now start his task. He connects all these auras with the sensitive plate, draws towards him the aura, which will be created by the red light and also connects that with you and the medium, and in this way forms one whole. Now all of you have reached unity and the master tunes in his infallible concentration to the material event. The master brings the auras into the camera, the plate absorbs or sucks up these materials and a condensation comes into existence. This is actually the whole process, there is no more connected to it, but when you start to follow this development, you enter one astral and material law after the other, which you on earth understand nothing about because you do not know yourself.

To follow this wonderful process from this side would make tears roll down your cheeks, this event is so beautiful for you and for us, because it brings both worlds to spiritual unity. You would then see that your mother is deeply moved, now that she is close to you, feels your life, your love blessedly shines on her and she can experience her child again. Because it becomes that, she experiences you at this moment, she reaches unity with you physically and spiritually. If you were able to see her spiritual garment, the radiation of her loving life and personality, if you were able to hear her praying and begging, that it may please God to give her this mercy and if you would see how pure and yet how materially natural she is, you will feel

for the first time what it means to be able to receive an extra as a result of an earthly power by a human being who serves as a medium. At this moment, you would be able to speak to your mother. On this side, these are therefore wonderful moments. On earth, it can also be the case, at least when the spiritual contact is complete, because then you feel each other's proximity. A master on this side has bridged the gulf between you and her.

Your mother follows everything, she must now think of nothing else but you and her own contact, and her lifetime is recorded. There may be no disturbances in this, or her apparition would show obscurities on the plate, which come about because of the poor thinking. However, the master supports her on this, because as a result of her wrong thinking the auras rip apart and she withdraws her own powers. This must be prevented from happening at all times, at the cost of everything, even if she is moved; if the photo shot takes place she can only think of the shot. Your beautiful bond and your love form your connection. If that love was not present during the earthly life, then you do not need to hold a sitting, and then there will be no contact. Because of this it is the case that one person receives a photo shot and the other person does not, your own life also calls you to a spiritual halt. And a master cannot change anything about this, even if he is capable of making a photo shot. However, that is now pointless!

The plate already absorbs all these auras. The mother is present in the aura, and her face is recorded, since she thinks about the material condensation. She is one with you, the medium and the plate as long as it takes for the photo shot, and the masters comes to the aid of all of you. He reinforces the auras, connects all of you with space, so that the material sensitivity of the plate can absorb the elementary powers, from which the plate is made. It is really the source, which allows the human and the astral aura to be absorbed, or it would not even be possible. These elementary powers dominate all of you; it is because of them that the master can finish his work. The powers which are present are now a thousand-fold.

The master descends into the life of the plate and connects this with space. In that short moment, he must follow the elementary laws, which are attached to the plate and which the thing possesses as life. The plate therefore draws us to the earth; the human aura also helps to build up this condensation, but it must be absorbed by the life of the plate. This is therefore no longer taking prints and shooting, but experiencing! The plate can absorb this experiencing in itself, because the master has connected the plate with space, which is achieved because of the human aura of the medium. Like you, the tissues of the plate possess an inner soul; that life absorbs the joint aura and the image records itself. This photographing is therefore extremely deep and has, as I remarked, cosmic meaning. The nervous system of the

plate absorbs the aura into itself, and because everything possesses life – or it would dissolve – and has an own closing off or it would also dissolve, the master must break the own closing off of this plate, if he wants to make a spiritual photo shot. He therefore penetrates the actual life of the plate, because it is only there where the plate is sensitive to this shooting. Since the life of the plate has been shaken awake, that life absorbs the astral and material, half material life substance in itself, and then the photograph comes into being. Yet photographing is easy, you just press the button and it is done ... However, for a spiritual photo shot it is a bit different, as a result of this shot you are cosmically connected! An amazing world therefore takes place in the camera. The plate is connected both with our life and with space; we come closer to the earth and you let go of the material earth for a moment, which is necessary for the photographing. Now you can think for yourself and of course tune in your thoughts to the event, no more help is necessary from you on earth.

You see your mother on the plate as she was on earth. She has tuned into that past and she is now that past again. Nothing has changed in her personality, because that is not possible. She also accepts that life as it was, she cannot think of ten things at the same time in this, because her personality is actually everything. All that time the aura flows to the camera, but it first goes through the master. It is he that has the process in his hands. If he thinks that the plate has absorbed enough – and he can see that – then the medium receives a sign or he returns from the trance and your sitting is over. Now the development follows, and look: next to you, in a snow-white cloud, you can see your mother. She smiles at you, she is as if she had not died. Her eyes shine, her face speaks and she is the same as what you know. Mother looked like that and it is also her, she cannot look different; all those little wrinkles, those familiar lines are present on her face. This is a sign for you of her eternal life. Yet, this great wonder was sullied inhumanly and muddled by your charlatans, so that thousands of people were broken as a result of it, broken inwardly by them, which was never the intention of God!

Many people weep from happiness when they hold an extra in their hands and that is understandable. Now they know that there is no death. This evidence of life after death is therefore wonderful and you need no longer doubt.

It is possible to shoot more extras at the same time. The medium goes deep into trance and the people present – not more than four to five people – give off the aura, which is necessary. It is up to you how you must now tune yourself in, and it is only then that the master can act. However, I already told you, one person gives and the other has nothing to give. In other words, there is a question of disharmony here. If everything is in harmony, then the

master can shoot hundreds of extras during one sitting. They then manifest themselves all at the same time, which has happened more than once. The Other Side already gave these pieces of proof to the earth a long time ago. And all those deceased people could be recognized.

Another possibility is by direct contact. Now the medium holds the plate in his hands with you. Nothing else happens. Shots can be made just by this holding. This is therefore direct contact with the master and the plate. If the plate did not absorb the life aura, it would not be possible either to experience direct contact, because the plate absorbs, absorbs what you have to give. The camera is not necessary now, but in this case, the medium must be developed, or he will not emit any aura. Now it happens as a result of the concentration of the master, who absorbs all the auras in himself, connects them with space and directly records them on the sensitive plate. Now his knowledge of physics comes to his aid and he can achieve this wonder. He condenses the aura and elevates all of you into his own life, then connects you with the plate and prints the image on it. The plate now also infallibly absorbs the images in itself. All that time the master is in deep meditation. It is he that irradiates the aura as a result of his love and actually blesses it in order to be able to give you this spiritual happiness. The infallible concentration of the master is the whole event. In only a short time, you and he have experienced this process.

There is an even higher development to be reached, but then everything takes place outside of your own life, only the aura serves. The medium only puts the plate in his pocket and the rest happens of its own accord. The master can achieve that because he is one with you and the medium, even if you had no part in it. This happens outside of your own thoughts and feelings. The face is also visible now and can be recognized. These shots are sometimes even sharper than those of the camera and that is because the master now has everything in his own hands. He is now not dependent on the material thing that must make the shot. There are always places in the sensitive plate that are not sensitive to these shots and therefore have a disruptive effect, which has now been prevented.

If you did not possess an aura, then we could not make any spiritual photo shots. However, then nothing would exist and there would be no life, everything would evaporate and dissolve. Nature has condensed life and because of this condensation photographs are taken. All this life has its own attunement and enclosure, or it would explode. The master must break this enclosure, or he cannot make a photo shot. This is therefore his knowledge, he must know all these laws and have mastered them, so that – and that is the point now – not everyone on this side is capable of showing themselves to you by this means. Even if you have reached the spheres of light, even then

the possession of the physics is needed in order to absorb the life aura of the plate in you. This is the natural unity with the other life, as a result of which the spiritual wonder takes place. The master breaks that own protection and it is only then that the shot can begin. Now he is faced with other problems, the laws of which he must know.

If he breaks the enclosure of the plate, then it is possible that the plate breaks into pieces in your hands at the same time. He can now go to a certain limit. It is not possible to go further and deeper, or he will take the own life away from the plate and then you will be left holding the pieces in your hands. If he touches the first grades of existence for the plate, then this material substance will dissolve completely and namely at the same time. He must therefore take care that the plate keeps its own grade of existence. If we were to start to analyse all of this purely, the plate would take you to space. A photographic plate and everything, every object is therefore cosmically deep. That is very natural, because this life came into existence from the primal source, nevertheless that primal source is still attached to this object, even if this plate has been torn by numerous other materials out of the own grade of life, which is the chemical process. The primal stage is attached to this object and it is this primal stage with which the master receives connection and that keeps the plate alive. He must descend as far as that if he wishes to prepare the plate for this sitting, and it is only then that it absorbs the auras into it and it can do its work, before, that is not even possible. The master therefore takes the plate back to the actual astral stage, back to our life and the laws in which we live, and it is only then that the spiritual unity can be experienced.

It is the sensitive plate that dominates all of us. It receives and we give it our own life, which is connected with its life by the master.

Shots can even be made in other countries. If the medium is developed, the master can make his print there. I say print, but I mean, he can absorb the image there into himself, then he must return to your own country, and it is only then that the first process is completed. Distance does not exist for us. This proof was given years ago. It is the master who carries out the work, and the plate also absorbs his power of thought into itself and records it.

Your charlatans also achieved this wonder and they cheat consciously in this. Now that a child can actually take photographs – this shot has nothing to do with art – the charlatans ran wild and took photographs, made spiritual shots. A mother, who lost the apple of her eye and knows that she will get her child back to a certain degree as a result of this, wants to possess an extra. She prays day and night for it. She feels herself one with her darling, because the child lies or floats above her head like an angel. Because of this she feels protected and carried, suddenly a life is changed by it. She surrenders completely to this wonder, cannot believe in deception. She is one

with the event and with her child. Because of this mercy her grief dissolves, she feels. However, the charlatan does not think of her grief, of fathers or mothers, he wants to live! Deception or no deception, do you want a spiritual photograph, the portrait of your child? It only costs ten guilders, madam! Other people do it for a bit less. However, the plates are expensive, and the work, you see? He also – it is usually men who swindle in this area – must live and it asks a great deal from his powers.

It is also the fault of your spiritualists that such horrors can take place. They just let people go their own way, while they knew that deception was being committed. However, they did not mix in dirty matters, which was up to the cheats themselves to decide. Our world is not helped with their answers. This is serving evil, and yet, all these people wanted to do something for our life. Why not first rid the world of that deception? Is this not supporting destruction? The charlatans could continue their terrible work, and yes, even the papers included their extras and advertised for these mediums. How can such people receive a task for our life when they can cheat everyone? When all those hundreds heard that they were cheated, they called upon the skill and knowledge of the spiritualists, and decided that it was scandalous that they were so nonchalant. Have they anything to do with the deception? It seems likely. Or I have cheated, I ask you, madam! Yet, the victims are right. I already proved it to you. Anyone who thinks that he possesses understanding of such wonders and laws must also ensure that things go properly and fight the bunglers and cheats, or they must not accept this office. Then they do themselves more harm than the conscious deception. Do you feel that the deception is dealt with by your own nonchalant behaviour? Action must be taken, this is why you are a spiritualist, you must be able to represent our life with your own life, or other people must take your place. You are then not suitable for this work. Hands off, there is no inspiration in you. Weakness of spirit takes you and us into the darkness.

Thousands of people were cheated and the prominent spiritualists did not know anything about it.

It is heartrending for a mother, a father, and a child, to have to accept that deception is committed by the medium and that they must consider the happiness they received as worthless. Hearts were broken, and the charlatans did not recoil from anything. They were now also merciless, about the child of the mother, about your husband and your father. This criminal deception borders on the incredible, these people cannot be compared with any of your criminals, we see their scandalous deceptions so deeply, it is so awe-inspiring, because these are sacred bonds that were given to you and us by God. It is really worthwhile fighting for this and that fight must come from your spiritualist.

A well-known photographic medium was really busy, so, that he could not accept another photo shot for a year, so many people remaining behind wanted an extra from him. That was in no way surprising, the papers included his extras and everyone knew the medium from his own circle. It was tremendous! And the extras were wonderful. Such a medium only lived once in a hundred years, he was also a star of the highest kind. Anyone who knew about the laws asked for a sitting. One by one, it was their turn to hear that they would have to have patience. He was just a human being after all with one pair of hands, and a day was a day.

Finally, a mother is sent a message to her home. She has also waited months for the photo shot, now the great moment has arrived. She is now already in ecstasy, she can actually no longer even think straight. She sees her child before her day and night. It is wonderful, she wants to devote her life to being able to experience that. She cannot forget her child, life has no more meaning, even if that is wrong of her, but it is just the way she is. She knows people must surrender everything, but her only child? It is easy for you to talk, you still have four of them, and I am now as poor as a church mouse.

This mother thinks, no, she knows, she is now walking on sacred ground. She lives in a cosmic sphere, the sphere of the blessed instrument and foremost in that of his master. She feels that she knows it: this is a true address. The papers speak about the medium; this instrument is in spiritual hands.

Amazingly happy she enters the medium's house. The man looks at her and thinks how many people were enthusiastic, but this person! Can he imagine her grief? But of course he can madam. Soon he will begin, he just has to collect the plate.

She looks around; she thinks everything here is sacred. It is worthwhile living in this, continually being one with her little blonde, her darling, talking to her and being able to feel her as before, is a happiness that only the mother knows. She also feels it.

Everything radiates towards her. One thing is even more loving than the other is. The man comes back.

"Do you have any children, sir?"

"Yes, madam, two girls."

"How blessed you are, mine is ...!"

"Now, now, madam, she is here, just calm down."

"What did you say? Can you see my child? Where is she, where is my little Blondie?"

Wrong, madam, you should not have said this, you will get your little Blondie. He already knows enough. You will soon tell him the only thing he still wishes to know. Just listen!

"How long have you been alone, madam?"

There you have it. She must answer and she does, as a result of her grief it comes pouring out. After all, this question means nothing, or does it?

"Five years, sir, just imagine that. I do everything, we hold séances and sometimes she comes to me. Oh, she was such a darling, that sweet little girl of mine; she loved me so much, you see. You have children yourself, you must know. How old are yours?"

"I have one of five and one of seven years old, madam."

"Oh, it is wonderful."

The woman does not need to say anything more, she will now get her little blond girl. "Oh", she says, "I have suffered so much. You can understand best, because you are standing so close to that life."

The medium must agree with that. He nods and behaves nervously.

"You are already under the influence, I see?"

"Yes, madam, I already have contact. I must tune myself into the event."

"It costs a great deal from your strength, I can feel that, but you are doing such good work with it. What gifts you have, it is wonderful to be able to make so many people happy. That must give you satisfaction."

"It does, madam, of course, it is very nice, and it is a blessing."

They sit intimately with each other, the plate is resting in their hands. Hand in hand, and the woman meanwhile fully absorbs his wonderful aura. He has beautiful hands, she thinks, it must come from these hands. She would like to see all those powers. She presses herself close, very close to him, she feels herself reaching unity like two flowers of one colour. It is wonderful what she now feels. The happiness that is now in her is indescribable. When God has heard her prayer, her child will be with her, which cannot be any other way. She does not want to lose a single second of this happiness. She would prefer to remain connected day and night; the happiness that enters her is so overwhelming. She cannot bear it and says:

"Is your wife not extremely happy with you as a husband?"

"She is, madam."

"But what a great life you have."

"Yes, madam."

"And how does your wife feel about all these gifts?"

"She is very happy, madam."

"I can imagine. Good heavens, what a mercy. Always something new, all those happy people, all the happiness which is still pouring into you from them?"

"You must not talk so much, madam."

"Oh, sorry. I ..." Yet she also says:

"You understand me, don't you?"

The medium nods, he understands everything. Then the great moment

comes, the medium is busy with the camera, the plate goes into it, and her shot will be made.

“Can you already see my darling?”

“Yes, madam, a moment ago as well, but the leader says that I must only tune myself into him. Here she is, close to you.”

The mother weeps and she runs her hands around the emptiness in which her child lives.

“Where is she, sir?”

“Here, lady, she is laying her little head on your knees.”

A moving moment, the medium does not even look, he knows that.

“Oh, my little darling, are you back with your mother? How are you? Will you come to me on the plate? What is she saying, sir?”

“She says that the master will take care of that.”

She cannot hold back her tears.

“Where is she now, sir?”

“With the master and her sister on this side. She was brought here of course. We must begin, you see.”

The mother lets her tears flow; this man understands everything. He tells her that the little one is happy, and she is dancing for joy. The master is ready and the photo shot can begin. She must continue to sit still behind the camera. Her shot is always good, now the red light goes on. The medium sits down behind the camera and it is now a question of waiting. There is incense burning, the mood is wonderfully peaceful, everything is really beautiful. She feels like she is in heaven. Our Lord stands in a corner, flowers around him, brought by people who have already experienced the happiness. I follow all of this, the others along with me, who get to know all this deception, now from life after death. The medium closes his eyes, first dozes a bit, then takes a deep breath, stretches his legs and is in trance. The mother prays!

“My God, give me this mercy. Give me this mercy, oh, my Father. Give me this mercy, oh, God, give me my child back. Now You can hear my prayer. I am so alone, Father. I do not complain, my God, I want to bear it, but give me this mercy. Break me down, oh God, take away all the powers which are in me, I want to die for my child. Take away everything from me so that I can see my child. Oh, my God, give me this mercy.”

However, she feels that the medium's powers are taken away, she hears moaning, she is disturbed by it and starts again. Once, ten times, twenty times I hear: “Oh, God, take everything away from me, let me experience this mercy.”

Her prayer would have a disruptive influence if the true extra was being given, but now her prayer has no influence. She is no longer herself. She has a good cry, but gets a fright. What is that? The medium wakes. He blows his

nose. She gets another fright and yet, it is something, which is necessary, but she is now disturbed by it. How is that actually possible? The photo shot is clear, it has taken a quarter of an hour. He will just develop the plate. Soon he can tell her whether her child was recorded. May she go with him? No, that is not possible.

In another room, the man lays the plate down next to him. He does not need to look; there is nothing on it anyway. He lights his cigarette and has a lovely smoke.

"Who is it?" his other half asks.

He purses his lips and says: "Just look for yourself."

However, she does not do that, she does not wish to be seen. He has nothing to do in his laboratory and his cigarette is finished.

"The shot is successful, madam."

"What did you say? My God, how grateful I am. When may I collect the shot? Will it not take too long?"

"A week, madam."

"Oh, sir, can it not be a bit quicker, after all, I have had to wait so long, I cannot bear it, you see. I will not sleep for another hour. It is terrible."

"Come in three days' time, madam, I will do my best. I must first develop other shots, and then I will start on it. Therefore, in three days' time. If I have a moment, perhaps, I will see."

The good and true medium can show everything, will immediately be able to make a print, because the Other Side knows the deep suffering, the long waiting of these souls. However, the cheat has something else to do. He opens an album and looks for a suitable little blond. He finds what he needs, now another shot and the extra will be ready. He places some cotton wool above the head and in that cotton wool the little blond, he now just has to light it up and the double shot will be made. Now he will develop the plate, and look, the extra is wonderful. If she wants, she can come tomorrow already. He is finished. He prints off another few and destroys the plate.

Everything is going really well. Both shots are almost the same; the light is divided. Who will know that? The cotton wool resembles the aura of the human being; when the protoplasm is photographed, you can see a white cloud above your head and the spirit apparition manifested in it. The cotton wool does a good job. Anyone who does not know the mystery does not think of it, and anyone who does know does not think of deception. Everything is so real.

The following day the mother comes along; perhaps, you never know. She has brought flowers for Christ. However, she must wait until the next day. These are days of suffering for her, since the photo shot she has no longer been able to sleep. However, then the moment has arrived. She rings at the

door early. The medium collects the extra. She races over to him. And? The shot is a great success. She has her child in her hands. She must get used to it, but then she weeps and presses her darling to her heart. She is a bit different, but that is possible: death lies between this image and her apparition. What a world. "Yes", she says, she looks and also squints, "it is her." She kisses the child's head. "And what a light, just look, that aura above my head. Do I emit so much?"

The medium nods. It is the case; she is very sensitive.

"My happiness knows no limits, sir. This is my darling."

She pays her ten guilders and leaves. If it had had to cost a hundred guilders; gladly, really it would not have been a problem. Yet she also comes back and asks:

"Can I have a few photo shots from you, I mean, a few prints, I also want to give my mother one."

"Oh, of course, madam, it will cost you five guilders."

"It does not matter." The medium already has them lying ready. He lets her see the shots. She thinks they are wonderful, and everything is great. "You can send my child to the papers, do you hear?"

"Fine, madam. I do not think that the papers will include them for the moment, because I have already given shots to them."

The mother understands and leaves again. There can be no doubt about her happiness.

This process continues for a few years, new people keep on coming. One fine day a man comes. He has also heard that photo shots are made. The medium wants to sense him, must know what the man does, but his visitor already helps him. They hold onto the plate together and have a conversation.

"They are beautiful gifts."

"Yes, they are, sir."

"Certainly very busy."

"That as well."

"How many shots can you make in a week?"

"That depends."

"On what?" Get lost as far as I care, the medium grumbles inwardly, what business is it of yours. However, he replies: "It depends on my leader."

"Oh, I see."

They sit for a moment, then the man says to reassure him: "My cobblers' business is a very different matter, and it is crazy, I used to always wait to take photographs. This profession attracts me."

The medium is calm, the fear falls away from him. Cobblers have no knowledge. He prefers to photograph women. It is easier to get women to be quiet. Men want to know everything and are more suspicious. He knows

his people.

They sit down. The man follows it just like that and pretends to surrender completely to him. He also says:

"Just say where you want me."

He is given his place behind the camera. The light goes on, the lens is open, directly closed and ready. The red light follows. Wrong, medium, you are wrong for this visitor. Too weak lighting, light too weak, nothing could ever be on it. Now the medium sits down. He sits for a while, wants to go into trance, but the man interrupts him.

"Is it possible, that I can see my father? I recognize him by his moustache and his narrow face, it must be him."

The medium looks and sees clairvoyantly. "Is he a bit cross-eyed, sir? Forgive me, but I thought I saw it."

"Really, but that cannot be seen in his photograph. Just look for yourself."

The man hands him a photograph. "No, really, you cannot see any of it. Yes, I can see this person. He is approximately sixty years old. Did he die of cancer?"

"The man suffered terribly. Four years long, and in agony. I hope that he is now happy."

"I can see his light, he is happy."

"But am I not disturbing you?"

"We must not talk now." The medium sinks away; he closes his eyes to a small slit, opens them now and again, but sits stock-still. The quarter of an hour lasts an eternity for him. Finally, it is over. The medium has to go. The man says:

"I will just go, I will hear from you when I can come back."

"Wait a minute, sir, do you not wish to know whether the shot was successful?"

"Oh, I do not doubt it, you are well-known. It will be fine."

The medium scrutinizes him, and is not so sure, but now that he sees the man, peace enters him. He is sitting there with his hands before his eyes, quietly in his chair, probably reflecting upon everything. It is now just a case of waiting, you must be careful with men. He comes to tell him that the photo shot is a success.

"Did I not think so, you also made such a wonderful photo shot for my sister. When may I come back?"

"In a week's time."

"Can it not be a bit earlier, in about three days' time, for example?"

"I will see."

"Is it my father who came to me?"

"Precisely, a wonderful resemblance."

The man leaves. Three days later, he comes back and receives the extra, he looks and says: "Wonderful, in one word, beautiful. It is he, a work of art. Here is your money. Ten guilders, isn't it?"

The medium takes the money, the man looks. He now asks:

"Is it possible for you to make another shot for my sister, you know, the mother of the little blond girl. She is so miserable and I would really like to see her happy. I really feel sorry for her, she is so sad after the loss and on top of that, a man that left her.

"No, that is not possible, I have so many people."

"Come on, sir, do it, I will pay you double. For I have had such a good week, grant her this happiness."

"I must first ask my leader."

"Do it immediately, your master is here, isn't he?" "I shall ask."

The man asks space whether it is okay, the medium listens. He does it.

"Is it okay?"

"My leader approves. She may come tomorrow at three o'clock, but not any earlier, I must make seven shots."

"Thank you very much, you are doing good work."

The man goes straight to the editor of a newspaper and presents him the extra.

"What do you think of the photo shot?"

"Wonderful, but who is it?"

"Just take a good look, you will know that man."

The other man looks and laughs, laughs harder and cannot calm down. This is good. "How did you manage this?" he asks.

"Simple enough to declare a living being dead."

"We have got him. Great, this deception is over."

"Tomorrow my wife is going. She will get her chance, and she will probably be cured then. Now I will convince her. This is a double shot and poor as well. When will you include this photograph?"

"Next week."

"Fine, then we will perhaps have something else as well. She will have to keep her enthusiasm in a bit; otherwise, it will not work. In any case I will give her a few shots to take along, then he can choose what suits him best, or what is a good likeness."

The mother of the little blond girl now gets to see her grandmother; the old woman floats above her head as her guardian angel. There is a resemblance, but grandmother is still alive. She now knows that she is being cheated and cannot forget this terrible thing.

A great commotion amongst the spiritualists, the great wonder has been unmasked. All those cheated people curse. It is dreadful. There are no me-

diums, everything, is deception. Hundreds of extras were printed, not one print was real. Every country knows this types of mediums. Where spiritualists live deception is present. The spiritualist world forgets him, but other people come back, until they are also unmasked.

This charlatan made double shots, other people do it a bit more complicated, but when you know them, feel the laws, and then you can immediately accuse them of deception.

Take your own shots. The master on this side finds it very good, we have nothing to hide from you. Every inquiry must be approved of by the mediums. The more people we may convince, the better it is for us. Do not believe anything when you are not allowed to inquire, for it is irrevocably deception. Take along the plates and develop them yourself, or go with the medium to the dark room, the master thinks this is wonderful, at least if it is for an honest research, otherwise you will not get the chance for it. If the Other Side sees that you are serious, it allows you everything. Once you have been given the proof, then stand next to our medium, he needs your help. Five to seven photo shots can be made per week at the most, which is exhausting enough for the medium. Ten per day, as charlatans do, is nonsense.

Photographic mediums are exceptions. One among thousands of mediums at the most is a photographic medium. We do not make any war in this area, I already told you a few times. You must accept it.

However, the true medium is a blessed human child. And your extra is a divine gift, truly a spiritual wonder. Other countries have known their mediums. Thousands of shots were taken, just as much proof given and parents comforted, the gulf between life and death bridged. It is wonderful, and it gives you the strength to bear life, your loved ones who passed over are close to you.

As long as you know that the good powers possess all these gifts. They are clairvoyant and clairaudient and the trance brings about the wonder. We now come to your own life. Keep your hands clean, let nothing sully the contact, and do not give these charlatans any opportunity to cheat. It is your and our happiness. Help us and support our good powers, also help us to purify this sacred area from all evil. May the light of Golgotha shine on you and your people.

Direct voice

The medium for the direct voice is a revelation. We have also given thousands of people a great deal of proof of life after death through these physical gifts in our hands. However, it has been so mercilessly sullied, that judges had to become involved in order to call the charlatans to a halt.

The medium is in trance, because a great deal of aura is removed by the master and his helpers, if we want to be able to condense our voices in such a way that you recognize them, or the manifestation will not speak to your life. The life aura of the medium is condensed, just like photographing. Because of this we come closer to the earth and like photographing, this is the half-material and spiritual stage, a grade of life which is between life and death and as a result of which the phenomena can take place. Our voices have not changed in the slightest, because we accept our life on earth for a short time. All of this will probably seem unlikely to you, but it is still possible, because we live in these laws and can achieve a material condensation through the life aura. The great wonder is almost incredible for the uninitiated, a direct voice séance is so amazing. It is also possible that you see other phenomena during the séance, because other gifts and phenomena are also brought about by the medium. An evening for the direct voice is therefore an experience.

Apart from the medium a dozen people can take part. They are only admitted when the master on this side approves of it. He ensures as great a harmony as possible, or disturbances will come because of the different grades of life, which are admitted, and this must be prevented. The more people from one grade that take part, the more beautiful the séance will be, because then there is spiritual contact and this is of great significance. The séances are first held in the dark, then with red light you can follow everything, now nothing can be doubted. In the middle of the circle, a table is placed and on that table, two megaphones, through which we speak. Those tin things keep the voice vibrations together and prevent the fragmentation of powers. The people present have sat down in a circle and join hands in order to close off themselves and the space in which the wonders will take place. People may not break this circle by letting go of the hands. The people present are silent could forget themselves during the speaking, and take the megaphone in their hands, with the result that the medium could die immediately. These séances are therefore very dangerous for the medium. As a result of the contact outside of the master, physical disturbances can occur of a fatal nature. Numerous direct voice mediums have therefore devoted their own lives to

the people at the séances, who no longer knew what they were doing because of the emotion.

Music is necessary for these séances, organ and cheerful music, especially cheerful music, because of this, material vibrations occur. Sometimes the master says that there must be singing, and this is necessary in order to condense the atmosphere, as a result of which we connect ourselves and can enter the half-material world. The medium is provided with bands, which emit light, so that the people present can follow everything.

Thousands of people have already been able to experience that our spiritual voices have not changed in any way and all of them were very moved by it. The timbre has not weakened in any way and you can immediately recognize your loved one by this. You hear us as if we still live on earth and are having a conversation with you. It moves everyone when the voice of a loved one speaks, of whom people know that the person has exchanged the earthly for the eternal, even if that happened years ago. Some people cannot say a word at that moment and then the astral personality must urge the earthly being to say something anyway, the direct voice is so impressive, moving and awe-inspiring for you on earth. When a child speaks to the mother left behind, the mother must possess supernatural power in order to be able to control herself, which is necessary anyway, or the speaking will be hampered as a result of this. The master helps you and the child. He elevates you into his mighty concentration, but then, when the contact is broken, you must prove that there is concentration in you, if you do not wish to succumb. All these emotions must be prevented, or the medium will return from the trance and this causes disturbances. Of course, the medium is taken care of in the meantime, by a spiritual doctor.

When you hold a séance with a dozen people, the light goes off and hands are joined, the master begins his task; and closes off the circle astrally. You will certainly sense why. He does that in order to protect you from mocking spirits. He erects an astral wall and takes away power from the people present for this purpose, which is used for this building up, after having been condensed by the aura of the medium. When that has happened, the music can play and you may talk. Those vibrations are also necessary in order to materialize the astral voice. Now it is a question of waiting for the things that will happen.

The medium sinks into trance and that trance goes to the fifth grade of your sleep. During the trance, the medium remains in the body, but there are fluctuations in this, which means, the medium actually lives between the third and fifth grade and this is necessary in order to remove the aura, which cannot be taken from one grade of feeling because this can sometimes exhaust a local part of the organism. The doctor who takes care of him during

the trance and is actually one with the medium the whole evening, prevents physical disturbances and the removal of the aura in one state of sleep. That is his task and knowledge is needed for that, not only of the soul, but also of all the grades of sleep, about which I have already told you.

The medium therefore floats between those grades of sleep, as a result of which the life aura of the physical body and the soul life reach unity. The deeper the trance now becomes, the more powerful the direct voice is. If the medium has reached the fifth grade, then his master can begin and you sometimes see how thick white clouds form the condensed aura, which we call ectoplasm. It is the result of the condensed aura that the direct voice reaches condensation. We reveal ourselves through the aura, pass into it and receive the half-waking material because of it. We now come closer to the earth through the life aura of the medium and that of yourself, which is removed without you knowing, which, however, you can feel after the séance, because many people feel dead tired. Power has been removed – because everyone gives himself – if there is something to remove from you.

The aura of the medium reaches unity with that of the megaphone. Meanwhile, the megaphone is removed of gravity. I also explained that phenomenon to you through your cross and board séances and we elevate him into our life. The megaphone is in our hands. We float upwards with the material thing above your head and it is visible to you. The floating of the megaphone is an initial phenomenon and now the voices can soon be condensed. If the master wants speaking to take place, then the astral personality must tune into his own life of the earth, as was said for taking photographs. The concentration is tuned into the speaking, the megaphone keeps the vibrations together and suddenly you hear:

“It is me, do you not recognize me, boy? I am your father.”

The boy cannot say a word. Tears of emotion roll down his cheeks. The father must calm him down and says:

“Can you not greet me, my boy? Just listen: I am alive, I am happy in the life on this side. I am myself and we will see each other again here. Tell mother that I think about her a great deal, that I am close to her and to all of you. I do not need to tell you how much I thank God that we were given this mercy.”

The father continues to speak, the more he speaks, the more beautiful the voice becomes and now no more disturbances can come. The master lets him feel this; he must try to keep talking. Even if it is a revelation for him to be able to hear the voice of his child, he must still try to say as much as possible, because a short while after he must stop. The doctor warns the master, the medium is now in one state, and the powers are drawn from there. This is speaking from one grade of sleep and the speaking immediately influences

the material parts of the organism. This must be clear to you, because the powers are removed from the medium at one point. When the speaker has to stop, the trance changes and the medium experiences those fluctuations, but meanwhile another personality speaks, so that the master prevents one power from influencing the life of the medium. Usually you now hear the female voice, which has a softer timbre and uses less aura. You can hear the medium moaning now and again, which occurs as a result of the removal of the aura. The medium finds himself on a spiritual operating table as it were. You can see the direct voice as such, because all the systems of the own life are removed. If the medium has reached another grade of sleep, then the speaking can begin again. If a female speaker is talking and the emotion still overcomes the inner life, then the master elevates this consciousness into his own life and therefore helps her to speak, as a result of which he prevents disturbances from occurring.

Speaking, short and abrupt, is a hindrance to the medium; the words must be spoken as quickly as possible in the same concentration. Therefore, not severed, for halting is wasting strength. The speaking itself therefore has great significance for this wonder. Before the séance begins, everyone receives a lesson from the master and this is urgently necessary.

The spiritual doctor lives in the medium and intercepts all the disturbances as much as possible. If one of the people present was now to take hold of the megaphone, then he would intervene immediately in the living heart of the medium and death could occur. Yet touching the megaphone is possible, but then the master and the doctor must take measures in order to prevent a physical shock. The heart stops immediately, because the medium has no more power over himself. The central nervous system cannot deal with the shock and a haemorrhage is the result, or death. The megaphone has become part of the medium, because as a result of his powers the thing came to him, he now lives in all the phenomena.

It will be clear to you why people may not let their hands go any sooner and why it must take so long before a cheat can be rendered harmless. The people present must promise expressly and on their word of honour not to break the circle. When someone lets his hands go, or touches the megaphone, that person comes into contact with the life blood of the medium and feels with his hand in the living heart, interrupts the blood circulation as a result of this, so that physical collapse follows. However, the doctor is a cosmic conscious being, is like a magician and an initiate. He knows all the astral and material laws, so that the medium is in good hands. Of course, both watch over their mighty instrument, by which the gulf between life and death is bridged.

This contact is a sacred wonder. By removing the life forces from a human

child, this phenomenon is achieved. If the master wants to bring about other phenomena, then the medium sometimes descends into the epileptic sleep and materializations can be shown. You sometimes also hear the wonderful ticking, to the beat of the music, and you can hear raps, which are achieved by us, which is very simple because we can withdraw life from every material object. If we let go of that life from our concentration, then you will hear a hard ticking, the rap.

I already told you, that during the floating of the megaphone we float ourselves with the thing in the space. The megaphone has lost gravity, because we have removed life from the actual apparatus. Now we could levitate chairs and tables, but the master wants all the powers to be used for the direct voice. However, numerous phenomena can take place, because this medium is suitable for all the physical gifts.

In one evening the medium sometimes loses four to five pounds in weight, so many powers are taken away from the medium, which also varies, because one séance is not the same as the other, which is because the people present give power. Your great tiredness also points to this loss of powers. However, the next day, after a night's sleep, this loss has already been made good, because the exhausted organs take care of it themselves. The medium also recovers, because this surrendering of fluid does not result in illness, because of this, no deterioration takes place. However, the medium must have plenty to eat and in the first place remain in balance, otherwise, the direct voice would completely exhaust the organism. The medium may hold three to four séances per week at the most; otherwise, the loss of powers could not be made good. The time for this natural recovery would be too short. It is often urgently necessary that the master stops for a while, so that the medium can regain his strength.

The great wonder for these séances is the medium, then, of course, his spiritual leader and the spiritual doctor. The master connects you with space. Everyone is cosmically loaded during a direct voice séance; just as the photographic plate must experience it, the megaphone now undergoes this process and the wonder comes to you. During the trance, the medium is connected with space, because otherwise, the body is exhausted too quickly. If the medium can no longer deal with those enormous powers, if the physical systems are tired out, then people must stop and the powers are used up. You sometimes hear the master speaking and then he explains all these wonders to you. During those evenings, the wisdom of our life is understood, felt and heard. The medium lies in an easy chair or on the ground and remains asleep the whole evening. If this can be increased, then it is even possible that the medium experiences the conscious trance. He then sees the phenomena himself. Now there is no more question of disturbances, the medium has

conquered them. If the red light can be put on, the experiencing of this wonder is even greater, because now you can follow everything.

When the séance is at an end and the medium can go to sleep, he gets the powers back, which he lost during the séance. You therefore see that the instrument is taken care of and both masters do that. In the morning, the medium still feels tired, but that same day all the systems recover from which people have taken the life aura. Usually the medium gets a day's rest between two séances, which is necessary for the physical recovery. The medium must have a perfectly healthy body otherwise, illnesses will occur. For example, weak organs react immediately, show their own weakness during these séances, and never recover strength. There may be nothing in the body, which is weak, or the medium will soon collapse and then everything will be a hopeless task. The nervous system regulates this process for the good maintenance of the organism. The healthy tissues absorb those powers of their own accord.

If the séance has started and someone puts on the light, then the life forces would flash back into the medium and this would cause a severe shock. The medium can immediately be killed by your hand. This is more serious than any other disturbance and it breaks every contact. The doctor can no longer carry out a check, and the light is like the fire of an explosive material, which reaches explosion in the medium. This shock breaks the heart and the inner life could say farewell to the earth. It affects the grade of life of the medium just like lightning strikes. Of course, this is warned against. If there are phenomena, the truth of which is doubtful, then never intervene immediately, but first wait until you have other pieces of proof. One piece of proof is not enough, but several pieces of proof show you that there is deception, because the true medium has nothing to hide from you, so that you can surrender completely, and only when you are sure you will live on sacred ground. Our cheat bit his lips; the real medium coughs up blood. That cannot be prevented; the lungs and the heart make it happen. For the true medium it can mean death, the cheat medium knows that and tries to achieve this phenomenon by biting his lips to pieces. If a check had just been carried out, the people would have known immediately that he was cheating. During a shock the soul, therefore the inner life, has no opportunity to recover, because the medium returns to the organism gradually, that means, the medium takes over the material body again.

A few mediums have had to experience these disturbances and entered our life. However, I will have to tell you that the master knew that it would happen, or it would not be possible. He does not admit irresponsible people in any case. All the people attending the séance are weighed up inwardly beforehand. The master gauges their character and their mood and it happens

more than once that people at the séance are removed. Before the séance starts, the mediums always receives instructions from the master how people should sit and then this check is carried out by his master. If there is someone amongst them about whom people see that the inner life is doubtable, then this soul must leave the hall. When the medium whom I told you about was to leave the earthly life, people on this side knew that it was his time or it would not have come so far.

The medium finds himself in the fourth grade for the inner life; the third grade is not suitable for this. The third grade cannot go into trance, and outside the trance, the development is not possible. That can only happen later, but then the medium can even be reached in daylight.

Ancient Egypt also knew the direct voice séances. Then the psychic trance was built up, because of this trance the spiritual wisdom can be received. The physical medium does not become released from the organism; the physical medium disembodies and receives wisdom in our life. You will certainly feel the enormous difference of both the trance states. The fakir and magician experience both states because they want to experience. Our mediums also experience, but we bring about the phenomena, which not one magician has in his hands. The only thing he can achieve is levitation, yet the direct voice is not in his hands, but in our hands. As far as you can feel this, our life speaks in a powerful way and this is the proof for you that nothing can be received outside of our world.

Charlatans speak themselves through the megaphone, they even drum themselves in order to let rapping's be heard, shift tables and chairs and want to be levitated, all just as tasteless and beastly poisonous, demonically bad! We tell you: our voices have not changed in any way, and you will recognize each timbre. We tell you: the bass of your father is the bass that will speak. Your father has not changed in any way; you must recognize his voice. It is nonsense when the medium wants to show you that a death lies between this voice and that of the earth. The spiritual voice remains as the material; it is the soul which must represent it as a personality. If the voice comes to you unrecognisable, you cannot recognize your loved one by it, then accept from us that you are being cheated. Now do not hesitate to reach for the megaphone, just put the light on, this is deception! You will recognize your loved ones from the voices and also what they have to tell you, which the medium knows nothing about. Your loved ones look into your life, they have prepared themselves for these séances beforehand. That preparation means, that they will tell you something that you alone can know. By this, we give you real proof of life after death and none of this can never be imitated. The direct voice is a sacred wonder as a result of this. The very same evening you can unmask the direct voice medium, if you notice that the voice of your

father or mother is unrecognisable. Ask the others, agree and render this terrible monster harmless, he is an animal. I do injustice to the animal with this comparison, because the animal cannot bring about such evil. The big carnivore does not do so much harm as this terrible, human monster does! "Consciously intervene, our voices can always be recognized", the Other Side now calls to you!

At this moment, it is 1942; there is not a single direct voice medium on earth, because the Other Side has stopped. Yet a while ago, numerous physical mediums lived in your midst, but we say it again: amongst them, there was not a single real, not one single physical medium living, because your country was not appointed for this. Your country will represent our side in a different way and namely by the psychic gifts. If you wish to know, your organism is not suitable for the direct voice. Other peoples do possess that vitality and this is attached to the organism. England and America have numerous direct voice mediums, because the climate has an influence on this and the consciousness of the organism actually means everything for the direct voice.

If three or four direct voice mediums live on earth in a time when the Other Side will work, it is a great deal; the rest is conscious deception, we do not make any war in this area and it would become that. Here is another example of deception.

An earthly doctor is present at a séance and his own child has come to him. The man is deeply moved, he hears the child speaking, even if the voice of the child is lost. It is the sound which the well-known medium produced, hoarse peeping! The medium says that the child still has to adjust. The father must accept it of course, because he does not know the laws. When he comes home and his sick wife asks him what their little darling said, he cannot actually say a word, because he thinks that horrible peeping is dreadful. The man continually follows the séances and along with him other intellectuals, which the medium thinks is great, because he can now boast about these names.

It goes well for a while as always, but then the man starts to doubt. It does not take him long and he finds his own child awkward. When the doctor asks whether the little girl is with her mother, and whether she knows what mother is doing, it is always: "Of course, daddy", but when he wants to know what she has seen, the answer is incomprehensible, it is a case of searching and feeling. Is this my child? He reads about the direct voice, there are books in circulation; however, they do not describe how the laws for the direct voice are experienced. Finally, he is broken by it and intervenes.

One evening he puts the light on and look: the man is speaking himself. The man becomes upset; he races up to the cheat and strangles him ... That

is the end. Everyone, every father or mother would forget themselves when such dreadful deception is established. These devils are merciless, also concerning your child. Yet you must control yourself, you do not violate the life of a human being. The doctor did not receive any punishment, the judge thought it was dreadful, but the cheat entered our world and can accept his hell. However, all of this can be prevented.

Do not believe if the voice is falsified. We come to you as if you hear us speaking on earth. I would wish to call to you a thousand times:

We are as on earth!!

Our voices have not surrendered anything in their own timbre! Do not let it come so far. Do not commit assault; it is possible that you will be locked up. Do not give hell this chance, and do not attune yourself to the pre-animal-like evil. Remain conscious in everything; do not forget yourself!

Another person experiences something similar. He is also cheated. Here he sees the life of his mother contaminated. He knocks the medium to the ground. The medium goes to hospital and he is locked up. After his punishment he hears that the medium is still busy. People even help the deception. The man disguises himself and experiences a séance. Now he puts the light on. The person who sullied his mother is unmasked. He has suffered because of it, but the masses pay little attention to his suffering, the masses want to hold séances.

Men of the earth, intervene! Men and women who feel for our life, who know and understand, prevent his deception! God placed gifts in your hands and our hands. Do not let all that sacredness be sullied!

Watch over your us and your eternal existence! Render everyone harmless who sullies the spiritual gifts! However, do not commit assault, act consciously!

Materializations and dematerializations

For this phenomena the same laws apply as for the direct voice. Even if materialization is a very different thing, the wonder is still achieved by the same medium and the condensation of the life aura. If we pass into the phenomenon, then we first condense the life aura and shroud ourselves by it, then, the law for the half-wakening, conscious material life is experienced. At that moment, we live in your midst and you can see us. The people at the séance have now sat down in a circle. The table with the megaphone is present, because sometimes the master will speak to you in order to tell you about the wonder. The medium lies in a closed space, a little room that people call a cabinet, which is necessary for the condensation of the life aura. A very strong organism is needed for these phenomena, or the medium would soon succumb. One in millions of mediums can therefore be a materialization medium, because the wonder itself will show you what is necessary for this.

If the medium is in trance, work can start. Now soft music is played, because for this purpose, other vibrations are needed and then you experience numerous initial phenomena. You hear rappings and you see long wisps of clouds floating through the room, which come from the cabinet and return to it. Suddenly, you feel a severe wind blowing around you and you see the curtains flapping, phenomena which can be achieved by us, because the medium gives his powers for this purpose.

In order to bring about materialization a thorough development is necessary. Usually the medium is born for this task. The parents are chosen for this, they will give a strong body to the soul. The Other Side therefore knows where the child will be born and soon the master of the medium will go to him in order to take preparatory measures. The soul must not lose the past consciousness, because this means sensitivity, and that sensitivity ensures that both the organism and the soul possess the required consciousness. Because of this the academics on this side can remove the aura more easily and even for such an amount, that the phenomena can take place at full power.

If the master is that far that the materialization takes place, then the astral personality wraps himself in the aura. You see a shape before you. It resembles a human being like you are, but it is a condensed spirit body. When your mother manifests herself, you will recognize her again, she has not changed in any way. Even the colour of her eyes is as on earth, every sign of recognition is present. Her body is half material, half spiritual, but clearly visible. The aura of the medium gave her this condensation. If the master now wishes her to show herself in her spiritual garment, then that is also possible. She

tunes herself in and you can see the spiritual garment. It is also possible that you may feel her body and if the materialization is one hundred percent perfect, you can feel her flesh even before you go through this apparition with your hands. Her hair is like on earth, her apparition is not larger than that of the material life, and she has not changed in any way. Your mother can also show herself to you in earthly clothing familiar to you; even her finery is then present. She wears her rings and diamonds, even if this material jewellery was left behind on earth. For her it is possible to condense everything that belonged to her and to draw it to her, but she achieves this through the master of the instrument. If the master wants her to say a few words to you, then that is also within our reach, but this is a double manifestation for which a great deal of power is needed, which can suddenly exhaust the medium. This is usually prevented from happening. If the master wishes it, you can give her a hand. You feel a clammy hand, as if the person has just come out of cold water, and this is because the half-material grade of life is experienced, in which the actual body heat is lost, because it belongs to your own organism.

The phenomena are brought about in the cabinet. The astral apparition builds up her shape in there and comes forward. You see a living personality. This emotion touches your own life, and it is overwhelming.

If you may squeeze a hand, this fleshy hand will just dissolve in yours if the apparition withdraws it. However, as a result of this you will get to know the wonder. Nothing exceeds the materialization. This is the most wonderful thing that we can bring as proof of life after death. However, if you touch under your own authority, you will murder the medium at the same time. A spiritual doctor is now also present who watches over the medium. The medium lives in the epileptic sleep, the deepest trance which can be applied, and he surrenders all his life forces for this purpose. The cabinet is closed off to astral intruders, so that we do not need to fear possession. The master and the doctor watch over the medium.

When you feel a cold current like the wind, then you probably will not understand its origin. Yet, this phenomenon is also very simple. This wind is actually your life breath, but condensed, because the universe in which you live is also condensed. We now concentrate on your atmosphere and wave our arms, or we elevate the whole atmosphere into our life and withdraw ourselves, so that a counterforce occurs as a result of which you feel the phenomenon. That power can be so strong that we are capable of throwing you from your chair, you float out of it completely. What we can achieve borders on the incredible. Our withdrawing and elevating of your life breath therefore creates wind, it is the condensation of your breath, the earthly atmosphere.

The master does it with his helpers. He makes wind and you feel it. And suddenly the wind is gone again and the power used up. These phenomena

dissolve again, because we call them forward temporarily. Now that we can condense our own body, everything is possible. At that moment, you are actually decontaminated by other undesired influences. You always feel these phenomena when a séance starts. Now your own atmosphere is suitable for us and purified, because many of you did not bring pleasant influences with you.

If these séances are held in the dark, then you can still see the astral shape, because the being possesses its own light aura. A spirit from the darkness cannot manifest itself in this way, that dark life cannot be seen by you. This spiritual light now lights up your space and you can see the apparition. Just like a shining sun, this is how you see your mother. You know her smile and she also has those missing teeth, although that material destruction cannot be established on this side. The spiritual garment is natural and completely finished. The masters have now helped her, but she tunes herself into her life and consciously accepts a certain moment. She can experience each age, which has no meaning, she withdraws into it. This apparition radiates its own sacredness and that is also the attunement of her astral life for this side.

If the concentration of the mother is not sharp enough, then the master helps her to think so that she can experience this condensation. If she is moved, then you suddenly see her disappearing before your eyes, she breaks the contact herself with her discarded life of the earth. She is usually moved by this reunion, but this must be prevented from happening.

Now it is possible that hands reach out from the cabinet and wave at you. These are partial materializations. If we tune ourselves into a hand, then a spiritual hand floats in front of you. We can show ourselves without a head, but that becomes really horrific and this is not desirable for the ladies, they cannot release themselves from the image, or you must be able to receive the full explanation. It is only then that the ghost will have no more meaning for you, and it is then worldly wisdom from life after death, the living shape of your eternal existence, which we represent. Your mother finds herself in your midst as eternal love. Her life is cosmically responsible; she is like crystal and spiritually pure. She stands in front of you like a dawning spring morning; looks into your eyes and you can feel her maternal love.

She is young and beautiful, nevertheless she can also accept her old age for the earth and her shape grows old before your eyes. The whole organism has experienced this condensation. You can feel her heart beating and blood flows in her body. The image that is shown to you is amazing, wonderfully deep and yet so humanly genuine.

This connection is also an experience for us. It is only now that you start to understand that God has given us His Life. This shape represents all the astral laws, and it experiences them. Nothing is improbable about her body,

every tissue lives and has received her inspiration.

She stands before you and can suddenly dissolve and return. All those laws are attached to her hands and her being; the astral personality has become law. You would be able to feel her kiss on your forehead, but her handshake tells you about her upright longing, sent out, in order to give you the proof of life after the material death. She can disappear before your eyes through walls, she can return at that same moment to her own sphere, look through your life and see everything, also the deepest secrets. She is cosmically deep and a pure child of God.

The Other Side can give you these wonderful pieces of proof and the people on earth were able to experience them. Since she has lost none of her personality, she is still your own mother, because it is God's will that we will be as we left the earth. This apparition is the condensed astral personality, come into existence as a result of human powers, the life aura!

Many academics were able to behold this wonder. They could not believe what they were able to see. It is too beautiful to be true and they doubted again, and did not get to the bottom of the enormous mystery, which is no mystery. They were able to see her as Eve, were able to feel her, she spoke to them, she has not lost any of her earthly beauty. On the contrary, she represented the astral world perfectly, her God and her own life. One of these academics entered the astral world a short time after this. When he had arrived on this side, he experienced the astral awakening. A sister stood next to him and told that he had died on earth. He could not accept that, but when she asked him whether he did not know her, his soul awakened and he wept like a little child.

"Yes, my friend, it is I. You were able to see me. I live here, and I am doing good work. I was allowed to show myself to you by the mercy of God, but what did you do? Doubt again. Can you now accept that you live eternally?"

This parapsychologist was to draw up a report of this séance, but nothing became of it. Doubt lay within him. He awakened on this side, and here people no longer needed his help. When the medium is in trance, we can also show dematerializations. Achieving these wonders has to do with materialization. Objects dissolve before your eyes. A vase of flowers is standing in front of you. A moment later, you can find the flowers and vase again in the attic. We dematerialize and levitate material objects. The levitation is a child of the materialization and of the dematerialization phenomena, which tune into each other, because one exists as a result of the other. Just as clairvoyance attracts clairaudience, we now experience these phenomena; they are born from each other. One power attracts the other and this attracting and building up is the phenomenon.

All these phenomena occur through the astral master. He has all these

wonders in his hands, but the medium surrenders the powers for this. You can now hear spiritual music. We can also play your material instruments, closed off or not; we penetrate your material world and reach unity. If we want the medium to disappear, it happens. We can now achieve everything; even destroy your house in a flash! The medium disappears from your midst with chair and all. We can show you different apports; everything is possible for us. The life aura of the medium gave us this half-material condensation.

During such an evening, you can experience that the medium no longer has any legs. The lower part has dematerialized. These body parts dissolve completely and yet the legs are still to be found on the organism. Improbable and visual deception? We dematerialize the legs and take them into our own existence. They are as we feel ourselves; we are also invisible to you. These are laws of material and spirit, which we were able to master, or it would not be possible either, of course. You cannot even think of a suggestion, we give you proof of it. You can behold the great wonder with your own eyes. This amputation takes place without loss of blood, because there is no cutting. It is the returning of the material existence, your law, in which you live and is made half-material by us. The material parts therefore remain intact. The legs and arms are made immaterial, no more happens than that. However, the legs now find themselves between life and death.

When the master passes into this, he first removes the material gravity from the leg. Now that life can be elevated into our existence.

We can also give you astral flowers and if we want, they will never dissolve again. They will never wilt, because we continue to feed them. That takes place because of our own powers, but they can also disappear before your eyes. We have all those wonders in our hands, but the powers of the medium serve for the realization of them. All of this will probably seem improbable to you, but we were able to give the earth all this proof. Those mediums have accomplished their beautiful task. You can read about a dematerialization in the books of my master, "A View into the Hereafter", which is experienced by the instrument through whom I am describing all of this, a dematerialization which took place in full light and was followed by four people. A door was closed and yet his master brought him through the door, so that the medium could open the door from inside. The four people thought they were seeing a ghost. First, they experienced the wonder, then the medium was a ghost for them and they hurried away. The shock had got to them and they found it a demonic carry-on. This happened just like that in daylight. What will it be like when we can take all the measures? It was the end of this development for the medium, then the master started on the Great Wings. However, by means of this, the physical trance, both the psychic trance and the Great Wings are built up. The medium must experience all these phases.

It is therefore not incredible, because we have learned to know these laws and were able to master them.

Numerous charlatans cheated consciously and showed their materialization and dematerializations, they walked around naked and smeared themselves with luminous paint. Yet, the gentlemen let themselves be felt, and it would have all been very nice, if the loincloth, which had to cover their naked body, had not torn. They could still have cheated the trusting masses for years, but now the wonder went to pieces. The hands, which people were allowed to hold were filled with sand and moistened gloves. The people present shuddered from the touch, but still found it very nice, since they believed in a death. These hands were terribly sinister, but effective for the cheats.

These gentlemen did everything. One evening they performed a fair-ground act. They had the direct voice, levitated themselves and in addition the above-mentioned gifts. Everything lay within their reach and after the séance, they were even still as right as rain. They did not know any wasted mediums; those were excuses. They threw stones like apports, the people present received flowers, now earthly ones, but just as cheerful as from the Other Side. These people were inexhaustible. However, the devil indulged through their lives, the most dreadful things took place under the guise of sacredness. They showed tricks in the dark and only needed your money, which was provided to a large extent by them with the sensationalism of the human being. Until they went to jail, your prison; they could think about their sins between the bare walls. Their evil can no longer be made good, and they go towards the Other Side like living stinking fish. Their life is rotten and bad! Your Western cheats can do that!

When a distrusting person put on the light, the cheat stood naked in their midst and he was immediately beaten to death by the furious man. The murderer was put behind bars and the cheat locked himself up on this side. He received the lowest spheres of hell as his house. He can rot away his life there. Forgive my words, but accept that the reality is like that! I do not intend to lay something on thick, there is no exaggeration in anything. We followed them, we know their goings-on and we know how far they dare to go. All of this is the sacred truth! Because Christ knows that I interpret His Life!

Such an evening yields fifty guilders, I do not need to tell you any more. Sometimes a hundred. And that every evening? Every evening they are ready, they do not become exhausted, but the true medium would shrivel up alive because of it. Holding too many séances will mummify the material body of the medium! Do you understand it? Because the systems will be sucked empty! Just put your legs out during such a characterless evening and they will break their neck. But if you do it during a genuine evening? In the first place I tell you, we walk through you, you will not feel us if we do not want

that. However, if you were to do that for the sake of it, we would teach you not to do those tricks. In one second you will find yourself outside and namely under water – we will certainly not let you drown – kilometres away from home! That is no obstruction. We levitate, dematerialize you in one second. And, if it is necessary, we would also be able to bring you to another country or undress you completely. Then you must just see that you get back. A good person thought he could do that for fun, but he will never do that again from now on. He has received sacred respect for an astral master. This man put out his legs and wanted to have a piece of proof. He did even more, because he felt the astral apparition unmotivated, but the master was prepared for everything. He saw that the man wanted to have his fun and simply allowed it, but the medium was protected by ten spiritual doctors. In a minimum of time – it was the middle of winter – the man finds himself again naked in the cold water. At the same moment, the masters brought him back to the séance and asked the woman of the house for a cloth. They would soon see what had happened during the séance. They could find his clothes here, and there. The séance was at an end and the Baron was sitting there. “How do you feel?” the direct voice suddenly sounds. The medium is already conscious, the wonder took place in full light, he would never mock again. This proof was recorded!

The Other Side can do everything! During one of the evenings people asked:

“What can you actually do, Master?”

“Just say it”, was the answer.

“Can you levitate one of us?”

“Go upstairs”, was the immediate answer, “and get one of you out of a cupboard, which is on the right-hand side in the room. You will find him there.”

And people got a heavily built man out of the cupboard, to their great surprise. They did not understand how the man had got there. The master replied:

“We levitate and dematerialize you spiritually and scientifically until the embryonic stage.”

People asked: “What does that mean?”

“Do you not feel that? That is returning to the mother, therefore the stage before the birth. We let the organism dissolve.”

“Then collect a bird from the country where the animal lives.”

People mentioned a name and the master says:

“I will be back in five minutes.”

The master bolts off to the East and removes the own life from the little animal. The bird falls asleep and is in trance like the medium. The master hurries back and builds the bird up astrally. The little bird flies around in their midst. They must accept the phenomenon.

“But what happens now to the animal?” was a question.

“Pay attention and you will see that the little animal will dissolve.”

The bird dissolved and people asked:

“What will the actual animal experience?”

“Nothing, my brothers, the animal will awaken. It has slept all that time. The laws of material and soul cannot be broken by me, but are still subject to my will. I am cosmically conscious. The little animal cannot die. As a result of this we come to you, your medium gave us this possibility.”

“May we keep the animal?”

“That is also possible if you devote your own life to it. I am no destroyer; I love the life of God. If you wish to keep the animal, then the material animal is necessary. I could collect it, but we must be satisfied with this. The proof of our power must convince you. All these laws and powers are also present in your own life. You will get to know them in our life and will also be able to master them! If you cannot accept, we will elevate you for months on end into your apparent death, so that people on earth think that you are a wonder of the world, while the case means nothing when you know these laws. Yet, for us there are no longer any impossibilities. The laws of life and death lie within our reach when the spiritual contact is complete. We do not leave anything to chance. We are prepared to convince you, because God wants it. But do not mock, or you will fall into the hands of your own thoughts, which are like the fire of hell and scorch your life breath.”

“Who are you really, Master, we mean when you lived on earth?”

“Earthlings are curious, you as well, but you may know that from me. Look in the chronicles and you will find me, my name is still spoken. I am Prof. B.”

Charlatans sully all these phenomena, the divine gift of you and us. Is it not a wonder that they murdered thousands of people spiritually? All these souls returned home disappointed. Usually it is their own fault, because they still have to awaken. Not one human being escapes his own toll. Yet, you can see through all your Western fakirs. Their bad, thieving and murderous life flames towards you. The light in their eyes is directed backwards. Nothing emits from these people, they are contaminated by the darkness. Their lamenting life is laden with their bad thoughts and feelings. This leprosy takes them to hell. This life awaits them on this side. The charlatans from their hell look forward to them coming and now they can start to experience their hell dance, in order to not come up for the time being, or the earth must be purified of all this evil. They close themselves off!

As a result of your Western magicians, you reach material and spiritual decline. What will you have to expect of those who dare to undress for you and for us? Buy that loincloth in order to show a materialization? Yet they

have no scruples, they do not think of stopping.

We call to you: do everything; call on justice to help. These parasites must disappear from your midst; they should not live amongst you. Let the earthly justice just decide, the world must know that there is swindling. This book will convince the masses of the good. If mankind knows that the divine messengers come to you as angels – do you hear, church!– and not as demons, because God wants it, the church can also listen to our world and stop the progress backwards.

The Other Side has no fear of the true facts. We come anyway in order to tell you the truth and will undress your charlatans for mankind. Now they are faced with the light of the Holy Trinity! God is love, God can still love them as a Father loves His children, but they curse themselves. It is up to you and us to continue keeping watch!

The levitation

The levitation is related to the direct voice and all the other physical phenomena. If we wish to remove gravity from a flower, then the material law dissolves and it is only then that levitation follows. Every material object can be levitated, released from its own law. Even if the object is very heavy, that heaviness has no meaning for us. Removing gravity is only possible because we can release the own life from the material and elevate it into our life. Even if the flower before your eyes is of material and you have it in your hands, then we can still already have broken this law and we can let it float. If that has happened, then we concentrate on the event and we take the flower into our hands like the megaphone and simply take it away from your vicinity. If the life cannot be released from the material, the gravity will not dissolve either and then we must respect those laws. This breaking is the elevating to the half-material and half-spiritual existence, therefore between life and death. The flower lives on this side, but has not yet discarded or lost its material existence. We come to it through the aura of the medium, the flower to us, no more than that happens.

You will think, a flower is possible, it does not have the weight of a large piece of furniture, but that does not have any meaning for us anyway. We only need some help for heavier pieces. The heavier, for us coarse-material, thinking and feeling consciousness must now help us, although this is not nearly always necessary, because the master can tune himself into these grades of life.

In order to levitate large pieces, we need people from the Land of Twilight and these men do that gladly for their master, because they now experience something, even if they have no understanding of it, although they have left the earthly life precisely as we have. Those people live under the first sphere and still have the earthly connection. A master, on the other hand, has already discarded those coarse-material thoughts long ago and is a spirit of love and life. These powers are half-material and half-spiritual. They still feel earthly and are extremely suitable for helping with levitation. Their physical strength is tuned to the event.

A master does not need them if he connects other and namely cosmic laws with the levitation, but then we come to the elementary laws and they are highly dangerous for your life. It is then possible that the life of a chair hits you on the head and you must then enter our life. Which the master on this side prevents of course. Soon we will come to throwing stones and you will also get to know these laws.

We therefore do not let it come so far. We choose obedient people for this, who are neither bad nor good. Since they possess this attunement, we can make use of their powers. However, if these people were to realize for one moment that they have your life in their hands, they would be able to forget themselves and destroy your house in a short time. They are like your elephant in childish hands for this work, they are not conscious of their powers. Yet, it has also happened that these people started to understand their powers and then they beat everything to a pulp, only to have some fun as a result of the people present. They would throw the medium with chair and all through your windows, because they are capable of that at the moment that the levitation starts.

They levitate the medium and carry him through the space, and only their concentration is necessary. Our concentration, therefore that of the master, is too rare for this levitation, their concentration is still materially loaded. The medium can consciously be levitated and in trance. Both phenomena can be experienced and achieved by us. You do not see us and yet the medium is floating in the room. If we now want the medium with chair and all to disappear, then the dematerialization follows. These phenomena pass into each other. If the levitation must stop, then the master breaks the contact and the medium or the object falls down.

Now everything in your own environment can be brought under control in order to be levitated. This is possible as a result of this levitation. You will find this condensation a revelation, and yet, watch out for your chicken? If the animal must lay an egg, the shell is soft, but if nature has just had contact with the egg, the shell condenses and the egg falls down condensed. This is a condensation in the opposite direction. We come to you and elevate the life to us. It is not a clear explanation, but you will certainly sense me. Yet, the laying of the chicken is also the materialization of the actual life. We dematerialize the life and now you understand both the effect of the levitation and the removal of the life from your chair or cupboard.

Different animal species levitate themselves. Why would we people not be able to do it then? The animal is far ahead of you as a human being for this state, because you do not yet know these laws. Science will receive these laws, and they will be brought to earth in the age of Christ.

Anyone who has been in the East knows these laws. In the East, priests levitate themselves. The lama priests float forwards and can move miles further in a short time. Moreover, there are some amongst them who dematerialize and levitate. People were able to establish this not once, but ten times. Academics received these pieces of proof, although the priests were very sparing with details, because they knew that people would not understand them anyway. However, your photographic shot cannot lie, people recorded the

event.

If that is possible for the East, how far can we who live in these laws go? It is possible for us to bury you alive. You now experience what our magician experiences when he goes to sleep, you live in the laws of life and death. We can also bring you to another country in only a short time, in five minutes, for example, and give you the life back there, where you will not be seen anyway because you remain between life and death. Even if you see all those people and even if you hear them talking, they cannot see you. It is not possible now for you to die. We calmly lay your material body down to sleep, or we will enter yet other laws. And those laws react too strongly upon your material systems, so that you would become sick and we want to prevent that happening.

The levitation connects you with the dematerialization and materialization and all of this is possible for us. We tear all the buttons from your garment, even if there are a hundred of them. We throw them around you, and yet, just give us one single minute and they are back in the place where they were. This is levitation and a dematerialization for one state. We have given this proof several times. Now that all of that is known on earth to the charlatans – since spiritualism became known – they imitate the true phenomena. Your Western charlatans can do everything. A cheat holds seances and levitates himself, but creeps outside through a back door, and has also been dematerialized, jumps into his car and drives away as fast as he can. A moment later, he telephones that the Other Side has taken him so far from home. What a wonder. That happened repeatedly, until people had had enough of him and unmasked him. Someone hid in the car and drove off with him. The consequence was that he had to account for himself. Then he wanted to prove that they were making up excuses and not he, people took the man to the well-known house where he had telephoned from, and there he failed. However, six months later he levitated himself again. He thought that people had already forgotten about him.

Since he held his dark seances again, he now experienced something else and brought apports.

Apports

For the apports all the previous laws also apply. The medium also serves for this purpose and he surrenders his life aura. These phenomena reveal themselves during the séances as physical phenomena. They are signs of astral life and you can count on an evening of spiritual scientific unity. An apport as a flower is a cherished present and it has been given several times to the female people present. The apport therefore has attunement to the levitation, they are sister and brother of each other, and together, they form part of a large family.

If we want, we can collect something from other countries for you and fetch the object. One evening the master was asked:

“Will you fetch a stone for us, which you can find on coral reefs, situated there and there?”

“Fine”, says the master, “I will be back in five minutes.”

The master flies to the East. He tunes into the stone, nothing can stop him, and the stone will draw him to itself. He descends into the sea – because of his own aura he can see under water – and finds the stone. Now he elevates the stone into his own life. The stone has been dematerialized. He hurries back, removes the astral laws from the stone and lets it fall onto the table. An expert must agree that it is the stone. The explanation follows and everyone is speechless. These laws belong to our life; nothing can stop a spirit of the light. We have conquered those powers and forces; but by means of the life aura of the medium, we come to the half-waking conscious.

The charlatans heard the story and now do the same. They give little stones at their séances, which are given just like that by their master to the ladies. For our world it has only happened a single time, in order to give the proof how far we can go, after that not one stone was fetched again. Yet, the people present get the desired toy, and pleased, they keep the little stones as a talisman. They are insignificant things, because the charlatan has had to buy them himself. Suddenly a dozen of them fall onto the table and now the people at the séance can scramble. During such an evening coincidentally – how can it be – the jeweller is present where the stones were bought. The man is introduced to the medium and thinks:

“Is that not the man who bought stones from me this afternoon?” However, the medium pretends that he has never seen him before. The jeweller informs his friend about what he knows and they are prepared. That evening no stones come. Yet the jeweller feels that there is deception involved here, he will not take part in a séance again. Of course, the medium continues,

and look, it is raining stones again. The charlatan is now unmasked as with his dematerialization, now he is faced with the law and must tell how he has come to be messing about again.

A real apport is truly a gift from the master.

At one of the séances, which I already told something about a moment ago, people asked one evening:

“Can you fetch a stone from my studio?”

The master replied: “Think of the stone and I will fetch it for you.”

The stone is placed in the hands of a lady. Surprised she tells it. The master says through the direct voice:

“Give it back to the owner.”

In mere minutes, the master had completed the task. I went with him, experienced all these wonders in order to be able to tell about it one day, which has now become possible. They are therefore not stories.

The magician also knows these laws, because he is a master in this area. If he sees that you are wearing a precious stone and he can reach your grade of life, you will have lost it also. Do you hear it? If he can reach your grade of life. If he cannot, then he is also powerless. If it is possible, then the magician does exactly the same. He now draws the stone to the dematerialization, but experiences with the stone the fifth grade of sleep and now consciously. This is therefore the conscious trance. However, for this purpose he must know all the laws and have mastered them. These accomplished magicians exist; nevertheless, only a few of them have been able to reach this height. They are masters in black magic. He tunes into the piece of jewellery and removes it from you. For him there are almost no impossibilities, at least if he meets his own grade of life. Attunement is also necessary for this purpose. The great magicians can achieve it, the rest sell imitation magic. The great ones do not need any tricks; they levitate and dematerialize themselves. When they want to steal, they experience the unobtainable. He just needs to tune into and grasp it in order to achieve what he wishes to experience.

A magician was invited somewhere to show his skills. This is very dangerous, but the East knows these laws. He gave the people present a magical evening, but a few of them are missing jewellery when the séance has finished. Yet, he is not satisfied with just that. He also rapes a beautiful woman, who is spiritually sullied while amongst the people present. She falls down unconscious and no one knows what has happened, people think that she is severely mediumistic. However, the woman does not dare to say anything, but people finally get it out of her, that the man has taken her during a short break. She found it horrifying. How can anyone bring such people into their houses?

The same magician holds a party for friends, but he hears that they were

not affluent enough for his taste. Consequently, he goes out to see what he can get. From the farmer he asks for twenty chickens, but the man does not wish to give them to him. He then says:

“I am magician so and so.”

“It does not matter”, the farmer says, “I am not selling my chickens.”

“Give me the chickens”, the magician insists.

“I will not do it, money will not help.”

“Give me the chickens”, he repeats, “I will pay double the amount.”

“Out of the question.”

“Good”, says the magician, “tomorrow they will all be lying stone dead except for one.”

The farmer laughs, he does not believe in that nonsense. The following morning his chickens are lying dead, one is still alive. The farmer charges the man in Court. However, the magician says that it was a matter of a bet between him and the farmer and the farmer now has his way. What was the case? The magician elevated all the chickens into his own life and removed the day-conscious feelings and thoughts from them, so the chicken’s inbred instinct. He held this life for only two hours and yet all the chickens died. He did not even curse the animals, that was not necessary for him, because the curse, he knows, must be experienced anyway. However, the farmer was his connection. Through him, he received power, although that was not even necessary. I tell you, only the very greatest can achieve this. Once there is contact, then the one chicken attracts the other, as a result of which one murders the other. He let one remaining chicken outside of his murderous concentration and it kept its own life in this way. The magician knows the laws, and he has mastered them. The yogi and the initiate do not meddle in black magic; they want to get to know the astral spiritual laws as wisdom.

An initiate is travelling with his pupils and spends the night somewhere. There is also a magician who, when he hears that the master is present, goes to him. The magician sees the master sit down in the darkness and asks:

“May I give you light, my light, master?”

The magician raises his right hand and look, light radiates from his hands. The master looks at him and says:

“My brother, give me six months and I will teach you not to do this trick, your life has been destroyed by it.”

The magician leaves because he does not want to lose his skills.

Magicians close off the blood circulation, turn the heart of the wildest animal in the jungle and its rulers. He is afraid of nothing, almost no animal can conquer him, although he is also sometimes powerless before some animals. For example, a jackal cannot be reached, the animal possesses a grade of life, which belongs to the darkest, lowest hell sphere of the human being,

and it can only be reached there. A magician would have to descend too deep into that life and that is too risky, he can lose himself because of it. He must always take his own grade of life into account, or his tuning in will also break his own protection. There are more species that he is powerless against, but he conquers numerous animals as a result of the occult laws.

What an accomplished magician wishes for himself lies within his reach. The human being can master everything that was created by God. As a human being, you can experience high and low and use those laws for our own purpose. Yet, once we have let this life go and start on the higher, because everything on earth comes to an end. Yet, the East is completely conscious that creation was created for the human being. The Eastern child wants to master those laws, but it went too far and took a wrong path.

The Western charlatan has read or heard about all these laws and imitates them. What these people have to bring has no meaning. They can only sully themselves and the people at the séance; the magical danger is not within their reach. Yet stones fall, they fetch flowers and they are then so-called given to you by the Other Side. They are flowers from your own environment. When there are no flowers in this environment, there is nothing for them to apport. Their game begins in the dark, they play with life and death, and you give them an existence. How is it possible that the twentieth century lets itself be deceived by spiritual manipulations, by conscious deception, carried out by a debased character, a monster without value?

You always have your own protection, because did Christ not die for you and for us on Golgotha? The biblical people do not let themselves be cheated, they may not eat from any forbidden fruits, but a spiritualist has no knowledge of the bible. This life has released himself from the dogma and wants to know. Truly, not all of them are sensation seekers, and many of them feel the sacred seriousness of life after death. They have lost their loved ones and seek spiritual contact. Their smarting hearts do not come to rest, their bonds of love cannot be broken and this is what your charlatans abuse.

These souls visited by the devil draw themselves. Anyone who sees through them sees a dung pit. Their life aura is worse than the plague could ever be. Moreover, those people pray for you, decorate themselves with crosses and sell Christ!

Women and men, conscious people, help us! Children of Christ, help us to wipe out this evil!

Rappings

Rappings are physical phenomena that are brought about by a spirit and by means of which he can manifest himself. A loud tap on a piece of furniture has guarded many a person from disaster. We can let you hear those rappings. But what is a rapping? What kinds of value can such a rapping have? What does a rapping like that mean, at least to you? For a spiritualist it sometimes means: good evening, or good morning. However, there are also people who feel their love as a result of this, people who love this simple tap, because for them it is a great wonder, a bond, a human being who has come to them and says: "Tap-tap-tap, it is me, mother." Now a tap is deep and true, enviable. Now an everyday tap like that is immortal and the human being is connected with the universe because of the tap. How is that possible, you will wonder, and yet, this proof has been given to many people. However, charlatans and too trusting spiritualists have also reduced these spiritual manifestations to nothing.

For trusting spiritualists, everything taps. The creaking of a dry piece of furniture is the tapping from the Other Side, and of course, other people laugh at this. It is therefore the spiritualists' own fault that they are laughed at, because they ask for it; there is nothing more human about their tapping. If you must accept and believe all these people, then there is tapping for them day and night and then those spirits are reduced to forced labour. Their tapping is truly pitiful. If you had to accept all of this, then your life would stand still or the madhouse would be open to you. No spirit is released from their tapping, they demand the tapping, and they want to possess the tapping contact. These souls live through it, for them it is the spiritual answer to their questions.

The Other Side does not tap every second, or our lives would stand still, and it would be as if being lead on a leash.

Yet, thousands of people have received worldly wisdom because of this simple tap, sometimes even wonderfully deep, so that it exceeded their own thoughts and feelings. Through the familiar table, the Other Side gave them wise lessons and striking proof of life after death, which they themselves could know nothing about. Then a tap is a great wonder!

If the Other Side wishes to bring about rappings, then the following happens. We do that by concentration. We free your chair or table from the inner life, and that is very simple. We do not even need aura for this; the life of the object itself serves us. Your dog and cat can also serve, but I tell you, it is not even necessary.

When you hear the tap, we connect ourselves with the life of a table and now elevate that life into us. As a result of the concentration this life enters a tense state, flies back and now the wood of the table experiences an inward shock, so that the wood taps or creaks. No more is needed for it. Yet you will open their ears as a result of it and they listen or ask:

“Is there something? Are you tapping again?”

If such a tap comes, then they can continue to ask questions and the astral tap, which has been materialized, can answer them. Now these people must be able to distinguish their own material creaking from the conscious astral tap, but that is usually not the case and then it becomes terribly complicated. These people get there like lightning and ask their favourite questions, they know that their tap protects them, and it is usually their loved ones who tap. When that is really the case, they find themselves on sacred ground as the result of a tap, because then the spiritual contact has come to them and this can carry out blessed work. The astral tap can then be deeply moving and warm your life. It is purifying, if a spirit of the light manifests itself by means of this, however, the darkness also entertains itself by means of this. It can be a sound from the spheres of light, as a result of which the life on earth is opened, but also the sound of lust and coarse violence, as a result of which fear enters your life.

The trusting people go too far in this as well and make a psychopathic case out of their tapping. Their tapping is frightening for the conscious human hearing and inner life, which is still itself. Those people keep hearing tapping and then talk to the tapping. For this one it is the mother, for other people yet other loved ones, who have come to them and tap. By means of the tap, their lives reach spiritual unity and then the conversation follows. It is wonderful if there is truly spiritual contact. However, it becomes a mad carry-on when the normal human part is discarded. When you meet those people, then just hide!! In a short time, their tapping will impregnate you, and their tap will come over your life. You will then have hold of the astral tap!

Do not laugh about this, because this tapping is very dangerous, many people perished because of it. Your neurologists and psychiatrist can talk about it. Many of their patients heard the tap and became possessed as a result of it. That tapping went to their heads! Must that happen? It is harsh to have to deny you all of this, but I will give you the true tapping from this side instead of it. I want to deny you nothing if something better does not come to you in its place. The true tap takes you upwards, the unconscious, however, brings suffering and sorrow, to the material and spiritual misery. That must be prevented from happening, and you have it in your own hands. There are people gathered and a tap is heard. The other four look up, but one of them knows and senses the tick and says:

“Good day, child. Are you back with me for a moment? Have you come to pay a visit to your old mother? Sweet of you, very sweet, it does me such good.” The other people see tears. One person looks at the other person, in thoughts they point to their heads. Which of them is right? Is it the people who certify her for mad? Because they did that, I picked up their inner thoughts, I could follow them from my world. I saw an astral hand come into existence as a result of the power of thought, which was placed on their foreheads, we see that clearly. A moment later, they hear again: “tap-tap-tap.”

“That is Rudolf, ladies, my deceased child.”

“What did you say?”

“Rudolf, you know, after all, that my son and my husband have died.”

“Well?”

“Well, they come to visit me now and again. This is the tapping of Rudolf; my husband taps in a different way. His tapping is heavier and more rigid, like his character was, really a bit stiff, but he was kind to me, very kind. Rudolf taps like a child. He puts all his love into his tapping and is so close to me. However, that is because we understood each other so well on earth. We already sensed each other from when he was a small child. My husband was stiffer, I said, but that is his character. Yet he was a loved human being and did a great deal for other people.”

“Have you been hearing that for long?”

“I received this in my sick bed. A few years ago, shortly after Rudolf perished. I hurt so much from it. Then suddenly, I heard him tapping. I knew immediately: that is Rudolf; only he can do that. Of course, it took a while before I understood the tapping, now I can tell you every word of it, soon I will feel what he wants to tell me. Yes, ladies, do not laugh or just laugh. I can take it; no one can deny me my contact. I have received the gift from God. I am very grateful for it and the twilight of my life is lightened by it. Believe it, I am not ...!”

Mad ... she had wanted to say and that is the way it is. However, the other people found her tapping suspicious. To them it remained improbable, inhuman, childish and dangerous. “Yet the old lady is not psychopathic. She is so certain of her business. What do you make of it?” “Nonsense, her tea was good, but it has made me afraid. I will not come again. For shame, it is better to keep both feet on the ground. What kind of people are these! They belong in the madhouse. Is that humane? Do you believe in those tappings? It is tasteless. Rudolf taps like this and the doctor taps stiffly?” one person said later.

“It is because I have known her for so many years”, the other friend says, “otherwise, I would say, she is senile. I have known her for years and she has certainly remained herself. I know about it, she talks with her son and her

husband, does not let anything disturb her and has whole conversations with them. It is the only thing she has. She has nothing more and she is very sweet. I know few people who feel for other people as she does. She gives everything away. No – she is definitely not mad!” The other people think that she is already touched. Yet, this is the conscious spiritual tap! This tap plays music, can let you hear spiritual spherical sounds and is as an angel in the heavens can be, deeply moving and loving. Now the material clairvoyance has developed spiritually, the only contact, which people possess, because the other mediumistic sensitivity is not present. These people are certainly not rabid, and they always know what they are doing. However, one human being in millions possesses the spiritual bond, the astral tap, the rest tap themselves!

All those other people tap in their own thoughts or their heated room gets a tap from the stove. Now it becomes nonsense. These people have discarded their own conscious, and lose themselves in the tapping. Because of these tapping phenomena they have become the living dead and are no longer human.

Mothers and fathers tap after their death if there is a good contact, but when they see that the tapping becomes dangerous for the day-conscious self, they must stop, because they cause accidents. Yet, the astral tap is an amazing phenomenon and acceptable, it can infallibly pass on what is thought on this side and is eloquently conscious. However, the deterioration lies in your own hands. If the normal is forgotten, it degenerates into a mad carry-on. Spiritualism received its name as a result of it, so beautiful, that we do not even dare to pronounce the word again. Do you know for certain that your mother or father has tapped? Did you carry out a check, so that you can accept when they tap from this side? If it is the case, then do not think that your spirits tap every day, because then their own life would stand still.

When we – I already told you – elevate the table into our life or tap by something else, whatever the object is, it does not matter, then we attach our own inner life to the tapping. This rapping is elastic, has become conscious because of our love for the life on earth and that conscious can be sensed. This is your material inner life and you can tune into it from your own grade of life, it becomes unity. The unity with your loved ones and that contact is the happiness of the spheres, and the experience is worthwhile. We now follow the dematerialization and create a tap by suddenly letting go of the inner life of the object. It is as if you stretch out an elastic band and let it go, you now also hear a tap. However, our tap is more sensitive, life lies in it, and the astral tap has something to tell you. If you feel this, you actually live as a result of the tap in spiritual clairaudience. When we give heavier taps, your table explodes, because that is also possible.

Now we take all the life from your table except for five percent and let

it go. This inner shock makes the wood jump. Nothing is resistant to this. However, the actual tap comes into existence because we have broken the barrier of a table. It is therefore the barrier that causes the violence, or no tension would occur. This tap is spot-on and infallible. If we take it away for a hundred percent, then we can let your house collapse to the second, but we would then be a part of the violence ourselves; and these feelings would destroy our consciousness. The astral tap comes into existence by taking away two percent of life, and no more is needed for it. However, years are needed in order to understand this tapping. It is the melting together of two souls by the phenomenon.

If two loved ones hold each other's fingers and the girl let the boy feel a pressure from her pinkie, what does this mean? The sensitive being now receives a wonderful feeling, and he experiences her great love at this moment. This unsightly sign is the experiencing of the other consciousness, the love. This contact is conscious, is direct, but the astral one is no different, is even more sensitive than pressure from your finger. The astral tap must be built up. Love is necessary for this, the bond of a mother with her child, of father and wife, if you wish to reach this height through rapping. It is therefore possible!

Because of the astral tap you can experience the happiness and the music of the spheres. The spiritual tap creates the astral unity and comes into being because of the pure love, or it will not be possible. The tap can be eloquent if the life on this side feels the earthly bond in himself and has already reached this unity on earth. The Other Side now speaks like the child of Christ. A book can be written about it, the astral tap can be so wonderful and it can bless your life on earth so sublimely.

"Tap-tap-tap", it resounds and the earthly ears listen. Is the sign not coming? Now it even resounds on her pillow. "Tap-tap-tap." The mother still does not give an answer, she goes away from the place where there is tapping. She does not even want to think about it again. She wants to pour herself a cup of tea, but before she is ready, she hears on the saucer:

"Tap-tap-tap." Now she says:

"My boy, what is it?"

"Tap-tap-tap."

"Is there something, Rudolf?"

"Tap."

"Oh, have you come to pay me a visit? Is father well?"

"Tap-tap-tap."

"Did you see him a short while ago?"

"Tap-tap-tap."

"Wonderful, Rudolf, I think it is great that you see each other so often.

Father is surely seriously busy and will continue his study there, if what the books tell me about it is true."

"Tap", it now resounds forcefully.

"That is wonderful, Rudolf, you make me so happy. But am I sensing it properly? Is father here?"

"Tap-tap-tap."

"Good day, dear. You were with me for a moment yesterday evening. I knew it. The day before yesterday there was tapping again, it was not you, and I could hear that well."

"Tap-tap-tap." The tapping is eloquent. The mother has sensed it properly. "Will we go and play?"

"Tap-tap-tap – yes, please."

The mother has laid out the alphabet before her. She calls out the alphabet. When she reaches the letter, she hears three taps on the board. She puts the words together, sentences now follow and she gets:

"I will collect you soon, darling. Rudolf is a dear; he works hard and wants to become a doctor. He wants to return to the earth again."

"That is a pity, now will I not see him again?"

"He will only go in fifty years' time, darling."

"That is sweet, I will therefore see him when I am there?"

"Tap-tap-tap – Yes, darling."

"Where is the boy? Have you nothing else to do than wasting your time through me?"

"Tap-tap-tap." It is weak, yet audible, it means to her: "How can you say that." Rudolf then says:

"My own life. The wind is rustling, mother, it is cold outside, but inside we are warm as a result of our love. It is winter on earth, on this side there is no longer a winter, here all the life of God shines. Has father spilled the beans? I will teach him. He must stick to his own business. Yet it is the truth, mother, I may become that which I already longed for on earth, God gives me this mercy. My master told me, but first we will see each other on this side. Has your love told you that the moment will soon come? Can you wait for a while, mother? You will soon go to sleep, get your things ready and do not forget my little one. Can you not reach her yet? Here she will first be very sorry about it, then she will know and then see that it is I after all. Yet I want to earn the happiness of the spheres, mother. She will have to wait a while for me, but then support me from here."

"You are an angel, my boy."

"Has my life, which I now possess, not become so as a result of your love, mother? How grateful I am to God for your blessed love."

"Tap-tap-tap."

"Is it you, dear husband? Has the boy left? He is still so sweet. You are darlings. Kiss him for me, do it. I love you and am so grateful to God."

"I will do it, dear. Do you know that we are always one here? That our unity never comes to an end? That we will continue, continually further and then return to God? We always remain one."

"What happiness you give me, dear husband. Oh, I am so grateful to you. How I love you. Do you know that I always love you? That I can never forget you for a second? I sit here alone, you had to go, always on the go in order to make other people happy and better, then the end came. First, it was our child. However, now we are one again. I love you, Robert. I love you; all my love is for you. I love you so much, and I can understand you so deeply. I follow what we knew together every second of the day. If only I could help the people. But how gladly I would like to, Robert, they laugh, they think that I ..."

"As long as you know, darling of mine, sanctity of my life. Do you still remember? Do you know now? Do you want to say good day to your naughty boy?"

"Yes, Robert, please, but wait a moment."

"Dear old thing of mine? Dear little old thing of mine? I am leaving, I have to work."

"What are you doing now, Rudolf?"

"What I am doing, mummy? I am travelling. I make long flights with my master, who is here. I ...!"

"Who is it, Rudolf?"

"His name is Master Zelanus."

"Can you give a great deal of love to your guardian angel from me?"

"Do you know, mother, what the master says?"

"Let me know, dear boy."

"Listen now ... tap-tap-tap!"

"You are a master, I can hear it from your taps."

"If there is the feeling in me to have once known a mother, believe me, then I now receive that conviction between life and death. God's wisdom gives me the love, which I receive from your boy on our journeys through God's universe. I am convinced that you will see him again as a mother who loves, can only wish for. I want to tell you that I will do my part to make a cosmically aware being of him. You will see his radiating youth before you, but matured by the laws of God. He will be like your sacred love. I beg you to accept my pure thoughts towards you and your happiness. I beg you to let your hand rest on your maternal heart and to think of me for a moment. It is the greatest and most sacred gift that you can give me as a mother. It is the power for me in order to be able to continue my task. May heaven and earth

enter your life, power and happiness are wished for you by a child of God.”

“Can you not keep back your tears as a result of this, dear mother? This is my master, my angel, and yet he wants to be a human being. I am going, dear old thing. My master says that we will visit the moon and will get to know all the life of God there. He also says that we were born as a human being on the moon, that it was there that we started our cosmic life as a human being. What do you think of that? Good day, my old thing, my dear, dear mother. Your child Rudolf.”

“Tap-tap-tap. You see, dear, spirits are like that. They descend just like that into your heart and feel as if you have borne that life, as if it is your child. We do that here. On earth, people do not believe it, but we, dear angel, love, love everything, which was created by God. On earth, the possession of the human being is also the own destruction. We are open!”

“Dear Robert, I feel how your inner being has filled, let it remain so. God will bless you, because you were already so good here.”

“Is it not wonderful, mother, to be able to know this already during your life? Let other people be, let them be and do not let yourself be surprised by their thoughts and feelings. It could be, dear, that you are too surprised. It could just affect you unpleasantly. Nevertheless, I know there are people who feel our unity and still love you. I must go, my dearest, pay attention, I now tap five times. It is only then that you can accept me. Good day, my angel, your Robert. Tap-tap-tap-tap-tap!”

Two months later, this soul entered our life. She was collected by Robert and Rudolf. Can God neglect love? Bonds cannot be broken. The tapping of our life has cosmic depth, but you must possess a depth for it yourself. It is only then that God is also omnipotent for your life. Before then, you will not believe it anyway!

My pupil experienced this incredible contact, and we built it up for him, later for his father. This became the highest that I was able to experience on this path. This tapping is divine!

However, this tapping can be elevated to hitting with an axe. We do not hit now, we elevate the life of a door into our life and the door smashes. The blow is terrible. Nothing can stop this process. From this side the life of every material object can be elevated and then the material collapse follows of its own accord.

We can tap fast, even to the beat of the music, completely in the same tempo, but we can also throw stones by means of it. That is also an apport. You will soon get to know it.

Your charlatans rattle doors and cupboards during their séances. If you feel it near you, then just put the light on, because our tapping is close by and yet far away. You must be able to hear that, even your dog and cat can feel it.

As a result of the rapping, spiritualism flew seriously around the earth about ninety years ago. A peddler was murdered and this spirit began to tap. Children heard it and tapped back, as the mother of Rudolf experienced. When people started to dig, they found a skeleton. That was the final flourish for spiritualism and then the Other Side started for the West and mankind received our life. Soon we will come back and tap again. We will then elevate the spiritual gifts into our life, so that the charlatans can no longer tap. They are a criminal people!

Throwing stones

Throwing stones is also a part of the physical phenomena. Only dark souls will throw stones, because a spirit of the light has conquered that roughness long ago and no longer thinks of it. However, throwing stones is as old as life in hell; since the existence of the spheres of hell, stones have been thrown on earth. Throwing on earth is well-known; but only a few people know what the actual situation is. When stones are thrown, lives are usually lost and then you immediately know the mentality of the man or woman throwing stones. Those men and women live in a dark state, in other words, their hell. However, they received contact with the earth and could start throwing stones.

Centuries ago a great deal of stones were thrown. In your own time, it only happens rarely. This also has a meaning. In previous centuries, stones were thrown, because those masses could still be reached. Million of souls experienced the lower grades of conscious then. Now mankind has experienced an evolution through all the crimes and wars, as a result of which both the aspect on earth and the inner life of the masses changed.

When stones are thrown, you are in connection with a demon. The throwing itself is only possible because of the condensation of the human aura. If there is no contact, stones cannot be thrown. As a human being, you must therefore be open to the situation. Human powers are needed for this and the life aura also serves for this purpose.

The contact is usually achieved because souls hate each other. Those people had or have something to settle with each other and now do it in this way, but it does not stop at this. They throw until the other person loses his life because of it. Before then they do not stop, because that one soul gets help from thousands. These people from our world then torture the earthly being.

Once the contact has been achieved, then people break down house and home as a result of this unity. Nothing can stop the astral windmill.

If the astral personality wished to achieve this, then he must first try to come into contact on earth with the material being. It is the unity of feeling to feeling. If the spiritual contact has been achieved, then the astral being attracts thousands of others who help him. However, people on earth also come to their aid, because many people are open to hate and the desired contact is there. Even animals surrender their powers, and stones are also thrown by the animal, once the human life has given its own powers. In a short time, a house is now destroyed, but the neighbourhood is also completely possessed. No one remains free from this contamination. Anyone who hated

can be reached and is elevated into this horror as a result of it. If there are no more stones to be found in the vicinity, they even collect them from far away in order to be able to throw, they are not too lazy for it. All of that used to happen, and now it is no longer possible, because the peoples awakened.

If anyone was attacked, death or madness followed. This man or woman was stoned from our life. If there was no own protection present, no one could save them from those claws, if people did not wish to perish themselves.

When the stone throwing starts, gravity is removed from the stone and it is then as light as a feather. At that same moment, the levitation of the stone follows. The stone is therefore lifted, removed of gravity, and the aim is already absorbed beforehand. Now the demon tunes in his concentration and throws the stone. The concentration is tuned into one point, the middle of your head, and the stone ends up there. However, on the way, when the stone is floating, a great wonder takes place. At the moment, when the stone is flying, the demon releases the stone from his concentration at the end part of the stone. Levitation now ceases to exist. The life of the stone accepts the gravity and hits your head like a normal stone!

Your head can be cut ten times simultaneously. They stand for nothing. This is actually no longer “throwing” stones, but everything has now become “concentration”. The stone infallibly lands where it should be. This infallible aiming happens from yourself. You see, you aim, and at the same time, the stone flies away to the place that your thoughts are tuned into, your own will. That is always a hit. People throw a stone at the tip of your nose, in your ear, everything is possible, the point has been absorbed in their will and the stone must listen. It is now a material thing, inspired by their concentration.

Academics have wanted to check the stone throwing. They noticed with this that the throwing was infallible, but they did not work out the mystery! This is the answer!

If the demon held the stone, then a soft wind passed over your head instead of the stone. The life of every material thing gives it gravity. And that life is temporarily removed from the stone, but can also be released on the way, and look, the stone touches the desired target. When the stone comes into the hands of the astral personality, infallibility is also attached to this material thing and the stone is inspired at the same time. The hardening takes place at the last moment, the same as for your chicken egg. If the stone falls the stone condenses, just like the egg. The demons throw so accurately because of this. However, I say: it is no longer throwing, but consciously aiming, it is thinking! The stone becomes thought, and our thoughts, tuned into one point, are infallible. When a magician can murder hundreds of chickens because of his power of thought, then what if we have all these laws

in our hands and they belong to our life? Our thoughts listen to our will and that is naturally consciously directed, and tuned into one target.

If a stone has to be thrown forcefully, and if we want to see blood, then it can be achieved by concentration. We can therefore just touch you by a stone, but also wound you, that depends on us. The will penetrates everything and can be tuned in murderously. That power passes over to the stone. The stone represents our thoughts and feelings. Yet, the demon cannot be seen, even if he is standing in your midst.

We can throw infallibly with stones, because this throwing is an astral law and we become law. We experience a law. However, when this law also has attunement with other laws, the elementary laws come into effect for throwing stones and the first stone attracts the second. In a short time, thousands of stones fly around your ears and then the elementary laws have become conscious. Now sand drifts can take place. The cosmos comes to the aid of the stone throwing and that is dreadful, because the earth sinks under your feet. That earth is now inspired, the life wants to throw, and that is the most terrible thing that can happen, under which even demons shiver and tremble. It is the worst that can happen, it is not possible to go further. Yet, these laws came into reality as a result of that one stone, but thousands of people supplied powers for it. When the terrible thing was over, all those people lived on this side, because they had lost their lives during the throwing.

The first stone therefore wakened another, and they now want to be thrown. Now consciousness of a higher order has entered the stone, because the stone now thinks. That thinking is laid down in the stone by human feeling, as a result of which the stone has received sense and now possesses human hatred. The elementary laws now reach the desire to destroy because of an order and can no longer be stopped. Now thousands of stones fall at the same time. In a few seconds piles of stones lie on top of the person whom people wanted to stone. It is only then that the stone throwing dissolves. Even if other demons wish to continue throwing, when the first one stops it breaks the spiritual contact and the others experience this sudden stopping.

Thousands of souls had fun because of it. They left their darkness for a moment in order to take part in the human torture. Everything in their environment was contaminated by it. Such folk rode on your pig and that animal also became possessed. Now the pig can immediately be elevated. The animals screamed as if possessed and they were also insane. Horse riding on pigs is a hellish longing, because of the dreadful screaming of the beast alone, which reminds them of their own life. The pig is elevated into the astral life like the stone, but the animal suddenly changes as a result of this and becomes like a horse. This dominating power is infallible. The material life immediately obeys these laws.

The laws between life and death are natural grades of life, as a result of which the astral life can accept the material temporarily. The pig has become a law as a result of it, and the grade of life of the animal is ready for it. At that moment, the pig surrenders its own consciousness. Moreover, the human being does not experience it any differently. The descending is experiencing a lower or higher law for you and for us, created by God, and which we must now master. The animal instinct is the attunement for life and death.

This law also attracts another law. I was able to explain the examples in many ways. Because of this stone throwing, we immediately come again to other laws, grades of life for human being and animal, which have attunement to this, just as one spiritual gift has to do with the other. Once contact has been brought about, there is nothing more that stops the effect of it, for you the phenomenon.

True powers have meaning for life on this side and for you on earth, or they would not exist. As a result of one life, the other one came into existence, but the other is working, and is a grade of life, which represents the astral law in our life. Laws are the human being and animal; a planet and a star are a Divine law. Good and evil are laws. It is up to us to get to know all these laws. In addition, life after death is the opened essential, the looking in, and the descending into where we are situated. We ourselves are the essential, the opened becomes our new consciousness and the looking in takes place by means of true love, as a result of which the life of God can speak to us.

However, throwing stones is an abomination towards the life of God.

Haunting

Who has not heard of haunting? Everyone, but who can explain the laws of haunting? The parapsychologists search for them, want to analyse the ghost, but up until now their senses have let them down. They never reach a result scientifically, because the analysis lives on this side. Every ghost is a spirit. That is also the only thing that people on earth actually know about this, even if many people have tried to represent the ghost.

There were parapsychologists who locked themselves up with the ghost, but when the ghost started haunting they had enough of it and ran out of the haunted house, they trembled and shook so much from the whole haunting experience. When the ghost manifested itself, they thought it was better to just disappear as quickly as possible and these academics were absolutely right in this, because ghosts can be dangerous. The ghost gave them the creeps, scared them off, also threw stones and rattled chains. All the things a ghost can do! Rattle chains, walk up and down stairs, and behave in a really haunting manner during the night when the clock has struck twelve. Because at night people are no longer sure of themselves, and then the ghosts begin precisely, it is then the time to think of their task.

The roughest type of ghosts, the grade for the phenomenon is clearer, and is usually represented by the suicide. A suicide experiences the haunting and it is the experiencing of its own misery, in which he plunged himself, because no one told him to end his life. People have also forced people to kill themselves, but those souls do not haunt. Do you not find that strange? Yet, I speak the truth, because this is the way it is. The human being who puts an end to his life voluntarily becomes a ghost, because he has trampled the laws of God and those laws call him to a spiritual halt. The suicide is tied to his place. That place keeps him prisoner, until the laws are experienced. It is only then that the soul can go where it wants to itself.

In order to give you a clear picture of what haunting really is, I will now give you my own story of haunting. If you have read my previous book "The Cycle of the Soul", I do not need to tell you anymore. You will then know my ghosts, even if I have not told everything in that work.

In one of my thousands of lives, I ended my life, by hanging. I hung next to my spiritual body on the bars of the cell in which I was incarcerated. When it became too much for me and I encountered another world that attracted me when I heard voices of people who promised me all kinds of things, I ended my life, but was miserably deceived. Hanging on the bars, I experienced another world, because I was not dead. I had broken the fluid

cord, which connects both organisms, but I was alive and then I started to haunt. I did not belong in that life and yet I was there and because of this I rebelled. I strangled myself, but the real strangling only started in the other life. Then I strangled myself again because my noose tortured me and I could not become released from it. After my death, I burrowed into myself and the guards heard that burrowing. I pulled at my body, because I was conscious of everything, so that the corpse on the bars swayed back and forth. My guards also saw that and they ran out of my cell. I had started haunting then. However, I wanted to be released from that corpse, I did not want more than that. I could not yet understand whether I did that too seriously. Despite that, the corpse shook back and forth and I became a ghost story myself. I can now talk about it a bit more easily, however then I experienced all that frightening misery, which completely broke me.

I was attached to the organism and could not free myself. What would happen? When I still lived on earth, I did not believe in ghosts. Who can accept all those dreadful stories? If people had told me beforehand that I would be a ghost myself a year afterwards, I would have laughed out loud. Me a ghost? Do not make me laugh! However, my own life decided otherwise and I haunted, and in what a way!

I was aware of everything. I saw that the guards walked away quickly, because I could see through the walls of my dungeon, everything was transparent. How petty, I thought, I am not doing them any harm, am I? How childish an unconscious being is. If these people had known what my situation was, I believe for sure that they themselves would have dared to speak to my corpse, because it gave a sign of life. I behaved very frighteningly and even asked them for forgiveness. I could not help it; after all, I now lived in this misery. Less than an hour before, I was still a human being and now a ghost. Do you understand it? I experienced this law!

However, anyone who heard me then, thought: that is a devil. Yet, I was a poor sculptor, an ordinary artist. I wanted to create, but I created great misery. Now I can even thank God for all the suffering experienced, or I would not be able to tell you anything about the haunting, but you see what purpose my suffering experienced served. I can therefore tell you that a suicide experiences the most awful of all the grades for haunting. This grade buries itself. This grade experiences the decay of the own garment, of the dead body. And that haunting is no longer haunting, but the most inhuman misery in which a human being can place himself. You can now call out and moan as loudly as you like, no one can help you, neither on this side nor on the earth. You are hanging and will remain hanging, or you live in your own grave and remain in it. The corpse must first be decomposed and you are attached to that rotting corpse. You experience the devouring of your own skeleton.

Madness is child's play in comparison to this haunting. Call out as loudly as you can, they cannot hear you anyway, but when you have connection with the earth, people hear your moaning in the whole surroundings. That is the howling of your jackal, but now emitted by a human being; whereby in this case the jackal just emits a weak cry.

The guards came the following morning in order to collect and bury me. I had to go into the grave with my own corpse! That is impossible! Did people not know that I was alive? Did I have to follow that decay?

In a short time, the vermin crawled through my soul, and I experienced the gnawing away of my heart. I remained one with the material organism. Can you imagine such a thing? Millions of little animals lived in my life. I therefore succumbed hundreds of times, in order to regain consciousness anyway and they had still not finished my poor body. Would this horror never end? Then the haunting started.

I pulled at the astral cord that held me connected to the body and wanted to leave. While pulling, I screamed, so dreadfully, that I myself became afraid of it. I now saw other prisoners, who dragged stone blocks behind them and they also haunted. That dragging was still heard and likewise my cursing and screaming, so that only a few guards could deal with it, the rest succumbed and had to be continually replaced. The small island housed many ghosts. Here I learned to know the grades of the ghost, because each ghost haunted through his own grade of life and consciousness for this world. All of us knew exactly what we were doing. When my bones were eaten bare, I became free of that system and stopped haunting. The others stumbled onwards, until they were also released from their own law of life, which had plunged them into this misery.

When these souls walked past the guards, they heard the earthly human child, which was no longer even afraid, say: "Silence, a mass of misery is passing. Can you hear it? Can you hear the stone blocks? Those are prisoners who committed suicide. I could tell you the names. I know them, all of them who lived here. Poor chaps."

This man deserves a heaven for everything that he gave to these poor ghosts at that moment. His thoughts, each of his words, were received by us. That "poor chaps" mean food and drink to us, placed us on a cushion of down, took me back to my parental home, our castle, and I experienced the pampering of my carer again. We stumbled onwards, I wanted to be with them, but I was dead tired. The cord to which I was attached became continually tighter, until I had to give it up in order to continue and I spluttered back into my grave.

"Can you still do it?" the others asked.

"No", was my answer, "I ...!"

Then I lay again between my own skeleton. Every day we went for our walks, only in the evening we were heard. During the day, people do not hear any ghosts; the light does not allow any condensation. Had you thought that? Did I not tell you that the light does not allow any condensation? As a result of the daylight, the human auras do not reach condensation. Moreover, we did not live in the astral world, but in the half-waking consciousness, between life and death, in the world in which we showed our phenomena. And because all of us could not enter that other world, we haunted. However, as evening fell, we came closer to the earth and once it was midnight this condensation comes about. One of the guards says:

“Can you not see them? Listen, they are approaching. They are close-by. There they are.”

He heard it very clearly. We were quiet ghosts; others do it differently and are forceful. Every ghost is different, and every type of ghost has its own character. How could it be otherwise, because they are human beings.

The prisoners who were in my cell, wanted out again, because it was still haunted. This is a shadow of me. Since I was still not released from my organism, I still haunted in my cell. Yet, I no longer lived there, that ghost already belonged to the past. It is the splitting of the personality for haunting, because I was the real ghost that lived in the grave and was attached to its own corpse. Then it scared the living daylights out of those poor people. However, that phenomenon could not stop before I had come to peace, but I only learned to know and understand that much later. Then I could master these laws, because of course I wanted to know everything about them.

However, can you accept that what shakes us awake as a human being, continues until we have reached that peace ourselves? Which means: woe befalls he who does something evil, other people take over that same evil. That human being is never released from those other souls, because those other people keep him alive, even if he has started to look for the good. Those souls continually kick him back into misery.

A writer of bad books gave his works to mankind. He did not realize what he was doing. The books were devoured. The man had already forgotten his works long ago, wanted to forget, but he could not. The people now stopped him in his development. The pain and the misery that he felt in our life because of the passions described in his books, make an astral ghost of him. He could curse the people who still read his books. It could not help him, and he remained in his own created misery. It was only when his books were read to pieces that he could start on the higher life, but now there must not be a writer who liked his writing, or he would be attached to his own ideas again, which tortured him in an astral way.

You see, that is creating, experiencing suffering and sorrow through the

own will, but through other people. He shook the human soul awake and that life took him into his hell. He could not free himself from this, and the last thought kicked him back in there. Yet, he had already wanted to start a higher life for some time. We as human beings must know what we are doing. If we look for the lowest and other people take it over from us, then we are shackled to our own life attunement because of those other people. Those are astral laws that God did not create, but we ourselves! In our life, they call us to a spiritual halt.

Later I therefore also came back to my cell in order to kill that shadow, because it was poisonous to other people. I contaminated those poor people as a result of it, and their misery was even heightened by it, because just they were left. A few swings of the arms and then the evil dissolved. I tuned into the hanging and broke my shadow. That power could no longer haunt then.

Be aware when you hear a ghost, and be convinced that human misery is speaking to you. The laws of our life must be experienced and the haunting begins. These laws keep the ghost prisoner, and yet that soul wants to be released from that misery, away from this dreadful existence. At the spot where the soul ended its life, they continue to haunt, until the laws are experienced. That walking back and forth, up stairs and down stairs, is searching for an exit, which is not there. The soul finds itself in a maze and does not come out of it. This life keeps on going to pieces against the astral laws. And you can hear that going to pieces on earth, the cursing and sighing and all that suffering, which must move your heart.

If you hear the ghost walking at midnight, if you hear doors slamming, if you hear throwing and the rattling of chains, then the ghost is experiencing the half-material and spiritual grade of life between life and death. The life of the ghost is now condensed and this is the law of this life. The soul wanted this itself. If you feel a cold wind blowing around you, then it is your own breath of life, where, however, the ghost has also entered. Those are the astral laws for haunting, but every ghost has its own character. The ghost also hits and kicks, this causes wind, all the summoned feeling of the true character, which wants to be released from this misery.

It can now also be possible that this soul is already released, as I explained about myself a moment ago. Now the shadow haunts. The ghost is not yet released, not conscious enough to make the shadow dissolve, because conscious is needed for this. The ghost still gives food to this event and this will remain so until the soul has obtained the higher consciousness. However, that can take hundreds of years and this is the explanation why a haunted house is contaminated for so long. Once the astral laws have been experienced, the haunting stops. Usually the family members of this soul come to its aid. A mother cannot leave her child alone. She wants to help that child

and that is possible if the child can be helped. Her love takes her to her own life, which once grew under her maternal heart.

If this soul, as a ghost on earth, was bound hand and foot, then it cannot free itself from the crushing bands and drags them along with it. That is only possible because it still thinks in an earthly way. If there was spiritual consciousness in this life, then this soul would throw off its bands and it would continue when the laws are experienced.

Haunting therefore has attunement to the inner life of the soul. The ghost shows you the true character, and you can establish the consciousness of this life from the haunting itself. If this soul reaches consciousness, then the haunting changes.

During the day, I already told you, you do not hear ghosts and yet the ghost is present. However, during the day, this life does not reach the half-material and no condensation is possible. The daylight disturbs the ghost, and during the day we cannot show direct voice either, the life aura dissolves.

However, that is the earthly contact for the ghost and because of this the chains materialize, it is only now that the rattling can be heard. Now you hear that walking up and down stairs, it is therefore very simple.

However, if there were no ghosts, no life after death would exist either. All these people were once children, sweet and happy, the ghost was also born in the mother. They are your sisters and brothers. The ghost is like materialization. If no one haunted, we could not build up any materialization either. However, if the ghost can condense itself, it is very surely possible for an angel of light.

There are people who hear the rattling, also others who do not. What is that? These people possess the mediumistic sensitivity; the other grade lies precisely under it and does not hear anything. The other grade is too material. Those who hear it as a human being, feel between life and death. The directly materialized grade of life sees and hears everyone. The born sensitivity forces you to. However, the people who hear nothing, must not try locking themselves up with the ghost. Now they enter that attunement and the ghost gets contact with them. Every ghost wants to see and feel people and flings itself at that life warmth, so that you are never sure of your life.

If there is much power in the environment of the ghost, people who possess the mediumistic sensitivity, then the ghost can start to be violent; this is the spiritual and material contact for the ghost.

Now the own materialization follows for the ghost, by means of these powers this soul condenses itself with everything that belongs to this life. How clear it is, now that you know how the physical phenomena come about. For a ghost is a physical manifestation, brought about under the own misery. Usually the soul finds its powers in the environment in order to be able to

haunt, but it finds its cause by searching for eternal life.

Every ghost has its own way of haunting. Some ghosts keep coming at a fixed hour. That is the hour of destruction. This hour keeps the soul conscious. When that hour approaches, the life can no longer concentrate on silence and peace and the soul starts to walk about. It is because of this that you can establish a fixed hour when the haunting will begin, but this hour is significant to the perished life. The soul now experiences the destruction again and that keeps coming back, months, no, hundreds of years, while it walks up and down stairs and drags along chains and lumps of stone. Can you sense what kind of misery is now experienced?

Everything is frightening, but the ghost cannot do you any harm if you possess another grade of life and have attunement to the first sphere in our life. However, a material characteristic already attunes you to this life and you are no longer sure of your life. The magical power of the ghost takes you between life and death and this is the end on earth. This life sucks you completely empty, you are murdered spiritually, because this soul wants to break the loneliness.

Do you know, dear reader, that writing this book is also haunting? I am now conscious, yet this book was really recorded by a conscious being from this side, or did you think, I have already asked you, that our instrument could do it? Now I am another ghost. Yet this is haunting, dear church! I now haunt towards mankind. I haunt for the human being on earth in order to convince all those children of God of eternal life. The ghost is there, but I do not scream now, I now rattle on the typewriter and record all of this outside of the medium. This haunting is loving, because it tells you about peace and happiness, about the spheres of light and about the glory of Christ. This is not chain rattling, not sighing and moaning, but the longing feeling to make all of you happy. Yet, I am also haunting now!

A girl who saw her mother as a spirit apparition, as an angel, was declared a saint by the church. However, I ask you, who is now the saint, the mother or the girl? Now that you know that you will never see us if we do not show ourselves? Nevertheless, another girl sees her mother, who lived badly and calls for help, and the church now says: "You have seen a ghost, a damned being, you are contaminated!" Yet, dear church, I was damned by my Church Father. However, when the man entered our life, he fell to his knees in order to ask me for forgiveness.

"Is it true", the good man said, "can God not damn? Then I must go back to the earth and I must tell those unconscious beings that they no longer see the own light."

The church damns everyone, as long as they have committed a sin, but for God evil does not exist! Despite that, we have to make good for our mistakes.

I damned myself, and yet? I now live in the fourth sphere, in a heaven of incredible beauty. I had to make a great deal good, but as a result of this, I learned to know the laws of God. It took me eight centuries. Other people can achieve it in a hundred years and yet others in a short time, but then those souls serve day and night.

What concerns me is that God does not damn, or I would still be in my own grave in order to continue haunting. Now I am alive and the universe belongs to me! I have now come to you through the highest masters on this side in order to explain all these laws to you on earth. People could not give that to a damned being, even less so to an unconscious ghost. You see, we have made it, and the churches can take note of this. The church would prefer to damn me to all eternity, but that is not possible! God is a Father of love!

The ghost therefore gives you your eternal life in your hands. The ghost is the living proof of life after death. However, a ghost is a human being and what you hear is misery.

Yet, your parapsychologists continue to search for the great mystery, life after death. They have thousands of pieces of proof, but they have lost the astral light from their eyes. They continue to search!

Their thoughts and feelings are unconscious, and it is the ghost of their unconscious personality, that is searching for the reality, which they want to analyse scientifically. However, in this way they will never enter the Divine Kingdom, because they muddy themselves since they cannot distance themselves from the academic. We locked ourselves up with the ghosts, and let ourselves be buried with the ghost in order to get to know the laws. Can these people do this? Anyone who has a will frees himself from the empty self and goes through the darkness to the light!

Ghosts are people. They haunt consciously and unconsciously, but you can know the soul life from the ghost. Then only love, because you do not know what it is like in this darkness to be able to receive human warmth. Good heavens, how a ghost can long for it.

If God wanted to open your eyes, I would see in my heaven the flowers of your awakening and I would bow my head to all this goodness.

The Great Wings

Conscious disembodiment is the beautiful gift, which you as a human being can receive from God. The priests of ancient Egypt experienced this gift and elevated it to a great height. Yet, this divine gift has remained in the hands of the Other Side. If the priest had disembodied, then he lived on this side and the astral wisdom could be received. The master on this side took the priest to the laws, explained the divine wisdom to him and he also passed this onto the people at the séance.

I told you that people already started this development when the child had reached the age of seven. Parents, whose child appeared to be gifted, saw it taken away and educated as a priest, which was an event for the parents and which they were honoured with. Egypt lived in meditation. It was also possible that the child was appointed by the Other Side in order to represent the Great Wings and that was always a revelation to them. At that time, high priests were always prepared for the great wonder, because if a Great Winged One did not live amongst them, the life in the temple had no meaning. Because of this spiritual wonder, they received the very highest from the Gods.

There were offerings and prayers day and night so that the Gods would make sure that the instrument was protected enough, and it goes without saying that the Great Winged One felt like a deity. When people started the development, the whole of Egypt lived in tension and this became ecstasy when the very first word was spoken by this wonder. All of the court was represented by it. They experienced a feast of incredible beauty, of consecration and consciously entering, deeply felt and thought-out, and which every one wanted to have his part of. It was a feast of pure inspiration, high and low now experienced the unity with the Gods and especially with the God of their temple. My brother Alonzo tells in his book "Between Life and Death" about this beautiful but merciless development, a work that was given to mankind through this instrument. This is the description of an education in the Temple of Isis, of which he was the Great Winged One. He tells you how he and his master Dectar fought like lions against the evil, which already controlled the temple. These two priests wanted to save what they could of it and managed it. Alonzo tells you how he as Venry received the Great Wings and already possessed them as a child. He gives you an idea how he already felt as a child and how people influenced his young life from the temple. He lived there as the last great medium and completed his work, but he was also helped by his master on this side. He fought against this descent with his great master Dectar, who had to accept his own being broken winged, but

he, nevertheless, made a wonderful instrument out of Venry. It is definitely necessary that you read the book; it is only then that you will know how high this development was experienced and how the Great Winged One got his wisdom. You can then make a comparison for yourself with your own time. You will then know that ancient Egypt was not able to experience the height of today, because we go further and deeper.

The medium of ancient Egypt had a great deal ahead of the mediums from the twentieth century. They could complete their study in peace, and they were not disturbed in anything. Our mediums live, just as the Great Winged Ones once did, amongst you and in a society, which is really not suitable for completing such a task in it. Our mediums therefore experience all the disturbing things of your everyday life. They must get through it, nothing can be given to them, and yet, to always have to be ready for astral wisdom is the most difficult life that you can experience in the West. There is not a life more difficult! Whatever you do, this life must represent both the earthly and the life of this side, and remain itself completely in that. In ancient Egypt, I told you, the priests gathered together at midnight. When the moon stood high in the sky they went into meditation and they could give themselves completely. In their beautiful environment, surrounded by the beauty of the spheres, given to them by Mother Nature, in the initiation temple decorated with beautiful flowers the wonderful séances were held and they experienced the silence of the spirit and were not disturbed in anything. However, our mediums for the Great Wings and the other gifts do not have any time for this, however gladly they would like to possess that pure sphere. Our great mediums do not have time to look at the moon. They must be prepared every moment, or your tram will drive them into the hospital. A carriage drawn by horses would knock them to the ground, if they were to forget themselves for only one moment. That is still possible, because the great one continually live 'between life and death' and despite this they must be ready for your society. See, that is not so simple. Yet, we now achieve even more than they were able to achieve in their holy temples.

Ancient Egypt experienced wonders, and yet, there people were not able to experience this wisdom which is now given to you from our life. We now go deeper and further! Their consciousness was not yet fully developed. All those famous priests still had to awaken to this; and later they did. When Venry and his master Dectar were together after a visit to the pharaoh, Venry predicted the Great Wings for his master, which he would one day receive. He then saw far ahead and he said to his master:

"What I see, my friend, is truly something to be pleased about. One day you will receive the Great Wings. The God of all life will give you the Great Wings and you will be able to reach more people and go deeper than we were

now able to experience.”

This prediction is completely true; it came out word for word. The instrument through whom we already experience the psychic and physical gifts and through whom I now write, has received this development. He is Dectar! Moreover, his pupil, the Great Winged One from ancient Egypt, gave him the book ‘Between Life and Death.’ He recorded this through his former master, but they both experienced their Egyptian revelations again. Since they have devoted their lives to the good, for God, they may now continue their beloved work and you can understand as a Westerner why it is that the inner life is present for these gifts. The soul, which wants to serve for God, cannot perish. Not one word that you pronounce for God and all His life can be destroyed. After thousands of years, you will be faced again with your task. God will not destroy our work, one day we may finish it, and ancient Egypt now experiences this. I told you, the priests of ancient Egypt live on earth, actually, you receive our worldly wisdom through them.

Our instrument and many others experience the same development. Now there is only one master present and he passes the wisdom onto them from our life. Now the supernatural can be received and be experienced. These mediums are therefore born for their task. In short, I now want to give you an idea of what the development of our instrument was like.

You already know something about all the gifts and you can therefore follow me. If you also read “Between Life and Death”, everything will be clear to you. When this soul life would be born, it was ready for these gifts. The soul has learned to know the laws on this side. All the hells and heavens are experienced with the master and all the grades of life in the universe. Then the birth on earth comes. The master stands before his brother and says when the soul will dissolve in the world of the unconscious:

“Until there, my dear brother! Until there, on earth. We will see each other again there and here. Now we can begin our work.”

In the books, ‘The Origin of the Universe’, this return to the earth is described. When the instrument was allowed to know everything about his previous existence, he understood that he had lived on this side.

The master wanted him to learn nothing as a child. A school would not be necessary for him, and it would make him unsuitable for mediumship. Master Alcar prevented that. He knew where the child would be born. The highest masters on this side could see it and took him to this soul life, which could be found amongst all those millions on earth. This was a revelation for the master. He sees a little village before him, a lovely nature, and now knows that he will be able to do everything for the instrument. The soul lives in the mother and he sees the mother before him. The mother already feels now, and therefore says, that she is now carrying a special child. This one is

different to the others that she has. She feels it from the kicking of the child and from the feelings, which she experiences as a result of this unity. For her it is a law: this child has something!

In the mother the soul life reaches awakening. Between the fourth and the fifth month, Master Alcar begins with the development and wakens the soul life, so that soon the nervous system will be ready to be able to receive the inner life. What is experienced on this side must reach awakening.

The child comes under astral influence soon and it is in connection with the master. The complete youth of this child is described, as it experiences the occult influence in the midst of the environment in which it lives.

When you read these lines, then look for 'Jeus', the novel about a child, our instrument, and you will get an unconditional picture of how the master elevates this life. This youth is a revelation. The child breaks its clogs and experiences supernatural laws through the Other Side, it plays on the clouds with its friends and lives between life and death temporarily but does not yet know the laws. This Jeus has something, which the other children do not possess, but he remains playful and enthusiastic, is consciously and unconsciously an instrument in the hands of this world.

When he has reached the age the master sends him to the city, because he cannot do anything with him in that village. His young clairvoyance reaches awakening and now the Other Side can have an influence. In his youth, he already disembodies, but that must become different, the Great Wings must be able to be experienced consciously. By means of drawing, painting and healing the sick the first contact with this world is obtained and the Other Side begins the cosmic development. In five seconds, five spiritual gifts come into effect, at the same moment that his master influences him, Jeus – later as André – has become a clairvoyant, clairaudient, painting, drawing and healing medium. The master now finds that he can start on the psychic and physical trance. Meanwhile, Jeus is called by the highest masters on this side, who have formed a circle of people on earth, where they will also take his development in hand. The masters tell the people present where Jeus is and they must collect him, he must experience these séances. Jeus is found in the big city and the master can give his instrument a development, such as ancient Egypt with all its sacredness was not able to experience. The highest masters elevate him into their life during the psychic séances and by means of this, he receives what is needed for his mediumship. During the first year, the psychic trance is developed and then the darker séances for the physical trance can be started. Because of the physical trance, the master can begin with the Great Wings. All the physical gifts, the laws of which I was able to explain to you, reach development, and the people present experience wonders because of it. In three years, that stage is also reached, and then Master

Alcar can begin with conscious disembodiment. What our magician experienced, is now conquered by Jeus, as André; through his master he gets to know all the occult laws.

Meanwhile, there is painting and drawing; helping people is his daily task and through the sick, he gets to know the material and astral laws. He must control all these laws, if he will not wish to succumb later under a cosmic burden, the Great Wings.

All these gifts are to be found at one height. Infallible diagnoses are now made and numerous patients given up on by their doctors are helped and cured. Now Jeus is faced with the universe! He does not know what the Other Side wants with him and that conscious would also be too much for him, it is only later that he will get to know himself. The master will take him back to ancient Egypt and then he may know who he was there. Soon he will receive his own past. His Egyptian personality will reach awakening. However, through his inner life he is now the instrument in the hands of the masters.

Jeus bows to his master and is like a little child: he will serve, as only the conscious child of Christ can serve. That power is present in his life.

Master Alcar is three years further and is now, along with this instrument, faced with the astral laws. Jeus is standing next to his earthly body and must now prove what he has learned in these years, actually from his youth onwards. Master Alcar wants him to find his bearings outside of himself. The master demands everything of his instrument, gives everything, but wants him to never be able to lose himself, but the instrument must get to know the laws for this. The magician succumbed when he stood next to his body between life and death; Jeus goes further. Master Alcar takes him in a flash through the universe and suddenly asks him: "Where are we at the moment, André? Concentrate on the life in which we are. I must now present you with the laws, so that you will always be able to return to your organism under your own power. You must therefore be able to find your bearings in everything. Where are we?"

The answer comes immediately:

"We are in Indonesia, Master."

"Wonderful." The master moves off in a flash, hand in hand they float through the universe. He asks:

"And now?" André tunes himself in and says:

"In the high North, Master."

"Very good, my boy, but we will go further. And now?"

"In the middle of the earth, Master."

"Satisfactory, André, we are in the middle of the earth, very good. Your tuning in leaves nothing to be desired. Now we can begin with the further development and I can explain the laws of our life to you. Enough for today."

Every night Jeus must disembody, the organism is now in the fifth grade of sleep. He can now leave the material world and during the day cure sick people, paint and write, because what he has received must be recorded. A year later his first book is published. (The first part of 'A view into the Hereafter'.) The hells are experienced and the higher spheres follow, Jeus must deal with all of this and he gets through it, even if he sometimes feels paralysed. A cosmic burden presses down on this human-child-like shoulders. However, a short time later, the second part of 'A View into the Hereafter' is published.

Shortly after the highest spheres are experienced, where Jeus was able to admire angels, where the master of his Master Alcar takes care of him and shows him the very highest on this side, that spiritual journey is described and the third part is also published. Master Alcar has achieved that Jeus, who does not have a penny, can publish his own books. The paintings, which are made and sold, must represent the books. His master has disengaged all deception, he wants to have his work in his own hands and that happened.

Jeus succumbed twenty times in the hells. He cannot release himself from those dreadful people, the darkness keeps him prisoner. He lives on earth, he eats and drinks, but where Jeus looks, he sees the hells before him. His inner life divides itself into the millions of grades; he lives on earth and is no longer there. Where is the end? His master will take care of that, but despite this wonderful help, Jeus must remain himself and deal with those laws in the organism.

He is with his master in the hell and cannot go any further. His throat is tightened; he must learn to tune himself in, he must conquer the astral laws. His master will help him, but Jeus must become himself in this world, so that he has his own protection. The master says to his dear brother and friend, who has known him on this side and with whom he has experienced all these laws together, however, which Jeus no longer knows anything about:

"Good, my precious, then we will return and just stop. We have been weighed and found to be too light."

André weeps and Jeus is broken. These two personalities help each other. André is the instrument, and Jeus is still the little child from the village. Suddenly, Jeus feels that he must help André. Is that perhaps my weapon, he thinks. "Jeus, Jeus", he calls very loudly, "I am here, Master. They may destroy me, you will help me, I want to learn."

Jeus collapses and prays:

"Oh, God, stand by me. Let the devil-people come to me, let them come, oh, God, they may destroy me, but may they not remove me from my place before You and let them break through Your power in Your presence in me. Oh, God, if I am so dreadfully bad and I cannot see it, let me know it, let me see it. Break me, oh, God, destroy me to the very deepest of my soul, but,

oh, God, hold me, hold me now that I am faced with the deepest hells and build me up again. I bow my head, and I surrender myself to Your messenger. Shall I?"

The words of his master cut like a razor-sharp knife through his soul. Now he feels strengthened and he wants to listen seriously to all those dark beings that want to murder him. Jeus now knows that he must get through it; it is for his own best. If something happens, then he can find his bearings. The master feels him and he looks into the childish eyes of his great pupil. They descend hand in hand. Jeus now learns what those inhabitants of hell are like. They drag him through the universe and want to sully his life. The master suddenly leaves him alone; now he must prove what he can do. Yet, Master Alcar will intervene if he sees that his help is needed. Jeus obtains his occult grade and dissolves completely in their demonic hands. Now nothing can stop him anymore. He will now even be able to deal with the cosmic laws, which will soon be started.

The master allows people to attack his instrument. Jeus must prove what he can do, and he is not given any footsteps either. Even if he is in good hands, the Other Side demands the full dedication of his personality. Not one Oriental can escape it, and neither can Jeus, not one instrument in the hands of our world. Everyone pays his own toll! Now Master Alcar can go further. The universe will follow. Jeus experiences the stars and the planets, he sees the origin of creation, but before his master starts it, he gets to know in the sphere of the earth possession in the mental institutions. That book is also recorded and now he is ready to deal with divine sacred creation in life on earth. ('Mental Diseases as seen from the Side Beyond'.) The grades of madness have prepared him for it. That misery closed the door.

He is with his master on earth and in the universe, they visit the moon and the secondary planets, Jeus gets to know and understand the universe. All the grades, created by God, are explained to him by Master Alcar. He brings back a cosmic wealth of astral wisdom to his body in the morning, destined for mankind. That same day everything is recorded, to then be torn apart again. His soul almost bursts, masters live in and outside him, and they understand what he must now deal with. They stand next to him and Jeus looks into their eyes. No one on earth understands him anymore or can follow him; he now lives in a thousand worlds at the same time. He also gets through this, but you must wonder: how does Jeus keep going? André must work, and it is he who must follow his master. It is Jeus on the other hand who will take care of everything, everything for André. Jeus understands. Now the highest master speaks to him and says:

"Jozef, my son, it is you who must represent André in life on earth. Jozef! It is you who can elevate a wall for André, whereby we will help you. But keep

thinking of Jeus, never let go of your youth, that is and will remain your only protection. Remain high-spirited and talk in dialect if the city crushes you to death. Continue to hold onto the skirts of your dear mother Crisje, it is only then that you will have your own weapon. Nothing, Jeus, nothing can upset you. May God bless you, my son.”

Master Alcar takes Jeus to the last moment, when he dissolved as a soul in the world of the unconscious. Jeus sees that moment before him after he has been with his master on Golgotha. He now hears master Alcar speaking. They will see each other again on earth. Now he is faced with the last and the first moment. The master tells him that he may now die. The task, which he was given, has been completed. Jeus may decide. That same night the master can break the fluid cord and he lives again on the other side. Jeus now walks in the spheres and looks at all that sacredness. He sees all his friends of the earth before him, he sees his dear Crisje. Never, he thinks, I want to work, I want to serve, however difficult it is for me, I want to thank God for everything, everything, given to me and other people. Despite his will to continue to serve, he still disembodies three times before taking this decision and then he can say what he wants to do.

He walks round the earth with this problem. No one knows anything about it; he must fight this out with himself. And he does it! “I will stay, Master.” is all he says. The master replies: “I did not expect any different. I was given thirty years to finish my work, André, and I did it in ten. We are ahead. I therefore wanted us to be ready before the war, which will soon break out on earth. We have not let a second of time be lost. Now I can thank you, in the name of the masters. Master Cesarino gave me the task to give you everything that a cosmic conscious being can imagine. This is the possession of the Great Wings, André, for this side you have been able to obtain this grade. And now quickly back to ancient Egypt.”

Jeus comes into ancient Egypt and there he sees into one of his many lives. It is there that he meets his brother Alonzo, who is already waiting for him and his master. There Jeus sees himself as a master and he gets to know his fourth personality. Jeus, André and Jozef have become separate personalities for him, now that Master Dectar will reveal himself in him. He experiences these laws, he sees his own youth and his mother, but he sees how the human being does not follow those revealed truths of life. However, now he serves once more, he is an instrument again in the hands of the masters.

Alonzo records what is experienced that night through him as André. However, Master Dectar reaches awakening. In six weeks time the things experienced have been recorded. The book is published, but the war has already started. (footnote in first edition: ‘Between Life and Death’.) Now Jeus will receive even more wisdom as André, because Master Alcar could write

countless books through him. The Other Side is inexhaustible.

I myself experience with the masters Alcar and Alonzo the awakening of ancient Egypt in the life of Jeus, André and Jozef. People know Jozef, no one yet knows Jeus, but when you will soon have the books about his youth in your hands and then from those books take hold of the spiritual works and let them speak within you, then tell us whether all that wisdom came from himself.

Jeus has remained Jeus and will never change. When he became too playful, Master Alcar rapped his fingers. However, we want him to remain as mother Crisje carried and bore him.

In the book "Between Life and Death" you will get to know, I told you, the laws of ancient Egypt. However, the laws of ancient Egypt are fixed in the life of Jeus, André, Jozef and Dectar. They must now represent all those lives and they can do it, you will not break them in anything. All those personalities place their head under the knife, devote their lives for this world, but learned and obtained the cosmic conscious as a result of it. This mediumship is the very highest which a human being on earth can experience. I will now leave it to your own inner life to judge whether there are a great deal of these mediums.

What I was able to give you in the name of the masters, is recorded by means of this inner life. It was in ancient Egypt where this soul awakened. In other lives, this study was continued in order to pass on the profits of it to you as a material being. I am almost finished. It happened that related spirits came to André in order to tell him that his Master Alcar had spoken with them at the séance. André even received messages and telegrams from Indonesia that he had come through there with his master.

A child of ten years old draws dolls through Master Alcar. A girl of seventeen years old writes through Master Alcar. At other séances, Master Alcar comes through and talks nonsense. From the reports from those séances, it appears that he contradicts himself and behaves very awkwardly. He sends these people to his instrument, which must have a message for them, but André knows nothing about it. When he tells these trusting people and dreamers that Master Alcar does not come through anywhere else, he receives as reply:

"You surely do not think that you alone can receive high spirits?"

In this way, people keep coming to him with different stories and other nonsense each time, which was supposed to be given to them by his Master Alcar. I will now put an end to this in the name of André's master. I tell you:

"Master Alcar does not come anywhere else, he has only one instrument and that is André, that is Jozef Rulof. You still feel that if he were really to start this, he would break the wonderful contact between him and his instru-

ment. You now know what was needed to build up such a contact. In the first books of André Master Alcar already says:

“Remember, André, I will not come anywhere else. You will understand that later.”

It is only now that André understands it. Master Alcar already expressed this then to prevent misunderstanding and to make sully of his sacred work apparent.

As far as André coming through is concerned, I tell you that he will not appear at séances even when he will have died on earth. His new task lies ready on this side. André will return to the earth one day in order to continue his work, but differently than the spiritualists could imagine. At that time, it is after 2000, there will be technical instruments on earth, so that mediums are unnecessary.

With the hope that I was able to give you something for the awakening of your life for our side, where you will enter later, I will say goodbye to you and call to you a “see you later”. May God grant that we will receive everything for which our instrument is still suitable, because then you will still hear me!

This book is for the age of Christ! I place it at the feet of my Master and devote it to Him, Who died for all of us. I only wanted to serve! Jeus may dedicate it to her, to whom he is everything, his mother Crisje; we wish it for him.

My brother André, see you soon, I am and will remain your brother! I thank God for everything given to me!

Your Lantos as Master Zelanus

‘Soul of my soul, I am on the way,

*I am working on myself.
Will you wait for me there?’*

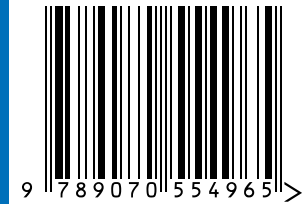
Master Zelanus

Spiritual Gifts

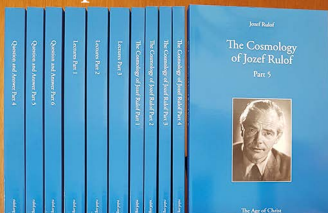
Jozef Rulof received the book 'Spiritual Gifts' mediumistically from master Zelanus. It contains a detailed analysis of all the grades of mediumship. All the gifts that Jozef Rulof possessed are explained in detail in the same number of chapters: the writing mediumship, speaking under inspiration, the psychic trance, mediumistic painting and drawing, spiritual clairvoyance and the healing medium. In addition, the following supernatural phenomena for instance are dealt with: the communication with the Ouija board and the planchette, spirit photography, direct voice, materialisations and dematerialisations, levitation, apports, rapping and ghost phenomena. In addition, the grades of human sleep are clearly analysed. Our sleep appears to be the gateway to all the grades of mediumship. The role of the physical body in realising para-psychological phenomena is also dealt with.

In 'Spiritual Gifts', master Zelanus gives the ultimate key to be able to distinguish, as a reader, between a genuine and high-quality mediumship, and the scams of the many charlatans. However, the deception in this field is so dreadfully great that the level-headed human being rightly wants nothing more to do with all that spiritual carry-on. 'Spiritual Gifts' distinguishes the light from the darkness in this regard.

ISBN 978-90-70554-96-5



Explanation of the



27 books by Jozef Rulof



Explanation of the books by Jozef Rulof

As publisher of the books by Jozef Rulof (1898-1952) we describe in this explanation the core of his vision. With regard to a number of passages in his 27 books, we refer to articles from this explanation. If you have any questions about the contents of his 27 books, we advise you to consult this explanation. On our website rulof.org you can read the 140 articles from this explanation online as separate web pages or download them as a free e-book.